

3103. aa. THE
Fort-Royal
OF THE
SCRIPTURES:
Or, THE
VADE-MECUM
CONCORDANCE.

Presenting unto the World
An hundred Heads of SCRIPTURE,
Most of them Common-placed,
for Publique use.

Wherein all (especially the weaker sort of
Christians) may suddenly command most
of all the rarities in the Book of GOD.

By an Admirer of the Word.

Joh. 17. 3. *And this is life eternal, to know thee the only
true God, and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent.*

L O N D O N,

Printed for *William Leake*, and are sold at his
shop at the signe of the Crown in Fleetstreet,
between the two Temple-gates. 1649.

3103. ad. 23.

Fort-Koya
Hebrew Concordance
OF THE
SCRIPTURES:
OR, THE
ΠΑΔΕΜΕΤΩΝ
CONCORDANCE

Preserving with the World

An hundred Heads of Scripture

Most of them Common-place

for Publick use

Wherein all (Specially the learned

Christians) may findably ascertain

of all the words in the text of the

Scriptures of the Old and New

Testaments, and that in the most

readily and fully manner

LONDON

Printed for W. B. Lister, and W. B. Lister

at the Sign of the Crown in St. Pauls Church-yard

1711

John Barrett



RIO
NO

Wo

Co

Ra

of u



TO THE
RIGHT HONOURABLE,
NOBLE, & VERTUOUS
LADY,

Worthy of all respect and Honour,

Christian

Countesse and Dowager of
DEVONSHIRE

Right Honourable,

Religion (as I suppose)
is nothing else, but a
religation, a binding
of us again to G O D, as sinne

THE EPISTLE

had formerly unloosed us from him : But to a far more excellent estate ; as CHRIST the second *Adam*, is of eminencie and surpassing excellencie, infinitely beyond the first. The prosecution of which great designe, *How to attain Eternal life*, is the task of our whole life time; how to put off the image of the *Old*, putting on that of the *New man*, which is created after the image of God in *Holinesse* and *righteousnesse*, being transformed into that blessed Image from

DEDICATORY

from glory to glory, untill at length being partakers of the *Divine nature*, of Creatures mortal we put on Immortality for ever in the fruition of the *Beatifical vision*, there to be filled with all the fulnesse of God. That noble end we should all strive for, and aime at in all our actions & undertakings.

Your *Honours* late Holy and Religious *Mother*, the Lady BRUCE of famous memory, as she in the dayes of her flesh was a rare Practitioner of all

THE EPISTLE

Goodnesse, her self; so in this
case took great care, both by
her own example; and instru-
ctions, how to train your Ho-
nour up in all those both Mo-
ral and Divine vertues, where-
in (to your praise and glory)
You now shine forth as a Pat-
tern of piety before the world,
being well on wards in your
Heavenly journey towards
the New Jerusalem, whither
You are travelling valiantly
with your face thitherwards.
To help You onwards in
which journey, I, Your Ho-
-bour nours

nours humble Servant, in regard of the duty I owe unto Your Honour, the most worthy Daughter of so excellent a Mother (my sometime Noble Friend) made bold to write out for Your Ladyships help in the study of the Holy Scriptures, these few *Common places* (most of them *Common-placed*) whereby for your comfort and help, You may in a trice, as it were, command most of all the rarities in the *Book of GOD*: So, enriching your understanding, judgment

THE EPISTLE

ment and memory this way, also
and mounting You a few steps so
higher upon *Jacobs ladder*, to enc
survey the limits of your Hea be
venly country, with the glori dea
ous, overcoming, ravishing
estate in that high and lofty
place of endlesse *Eternity* of
Glory. Which occasioned
this *Fort-Royal* to be erected
and dedicated unto the perpe-
tuating the Honour of Your
Famous and Ancient *Name*:
that as You live now the *life*
of Grace, and shall for ever the
life of Glory; so You might
also

DEDICATORY.

also herein live the *life of Fame*
so long as the Sun and Moon
endureth : which is and shall
be ever, the wish, prayer, en-
deavour and desire of

Your Honours humble

Servant at command,

JO. HART.

To the Christian Reader.

Duties of love and compassion towards the Church (we hope) is confessed to be of all men profitable, necessary, and urgent: In which case, the perusal and conveyance of this little Book abroad unto the world, being committed unto our care and trust, we could not but entertain the same according to our trust. Whereof, we acknowledge, such is the plainnesse of the Phrase, profitableness of the Matter, easinesse of the Method, and usefulness of the Subject; that if we should be silent, the Book itself would speak: Wherein are many of the most usefull Places of Divinity exactly referred, practically, though briefly handled; being a Key to open many Scriptures; a brief *Scripture-Concordance*, of a new method, yet much differing from *Cottons*, *Bernards Thesaurus*, or *Wilsons Dictionary*; being of further extent and survey, in Common-placing most of the Heads handled therein (which did admit
of

To the Reader.

of Division.) then any of these former helps : And besides hath this advantage, that it is concise, a *Vade mecum*, portable, for a sudden help, when one is straitned both in place and time, for Preaching, and finding out of the sudden coherence of places to be quoted and opened : which the Author confesses, though it wanted the helpful hand of some of the Worthies of our Israel to advance the same unto further maturity and perfection ; yet he well hoped, that the Plot and intention thereof being (for ought he knowes) New, might hereafter perhaps stirre up some of these Worthies, upon this wall to build up a silver pallace, in a larger Volume, and exactnesse ; for the further good and benefit both of private Christians, and of the whole Church : which is the wish and prayer of

Thy servants in Christ Jesus,

Patrick Forbes.

Christopher Love.

A LIST
Of the Heads of SCRIPTURE
mentioned in this Book of
Common-Places.

1. Of G O D. Pag. 1
2. What God is in himself. P. 6
3. What God is not. P. 14
4. What God will not do. P. 15
5. What God cannot do. P. 17
6. Where God is. idem
7. What is with God. P. 20
8. What is God's. P. 21
9. Nature of God. P. 22
10. Name of God. P. 26
11. Titles proper to God the Father. P. 29
12. Titles proper to God the Sonne. P. 37
13. Of the Mediator Christ Iesus. P. 44
14. What Christ is. P. 47
15. Of Christ his excellencie. P. 50
16. Benefits we have by him in generall. P. 52
17. Of Christ his incarnation. P. 55
18. Bene-

The Table.

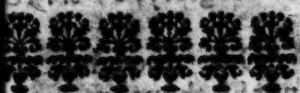
18. Benefits in particular by Christ.	p.59
19. Vertues of Chr. sts blood.	p.62
20. Trials touching Christ.	p.64
21. Titles of the Holy Ghost.	p.67
22. Of the Spirit of God.	p.68
23. Mercy of God.	p.74
24. Justice of God.	p.80
25. Word of God.	p.91
26. Titles of the Word.	p.102
27. Truth of God.	p.113
28. Love of God.	p.120
29. Voice of God.	p.123
30. Wrath of God.	p.125
31. Knowledge of God.	p.161
32. Predestination, Election.	p.166
33. Providence.	p.168
34. Gods all-seeing eye.	p.170
35. Works of Creation.	p.172
36. Works of Providence.	p.177
37. Eternity of God.	p.195
38. Strength of God.	p.196
39. Power of God.	p.201
40. Greatnesse of God.	p.203
41. Goodnesse of God.	p.206
42. Wisdome of God.	p.209
43. That God doth all.	p.216
44. Of Wisdome.	p.212
45. Knowledge.	p.222
46. Holinesse, Sanctification.	p.224
47. Faith	

The Table.

47.	Faith.	p.231
48.	Repentance.	p.242
49.	Humility.	p.248
50.	Hope.	p.252
51.	Love.	p.253
52.	Love to God.	p.260
53.	Fear of God.	p.262
54.	Trusting in God.	p.266
55.	Waiting on God.	p.273
56.	Patience.	p.277
57.	Sincerity, Uprightnesse.	p.280
58.	Meeknesse.	p.284
59.	Prayer.	p.286
60.	Joy.	p.289
61.	Truth.	p.291
62.	Zeale.	p.296
63.	Peace.	p.297
64.	Praise, Thanksgiving.	p.304
65.	Praise of God.	p.308
66.	Blessing of God.	p.310
67.	Titles of Saints.	p.311
68.	Titles of wicked men.	p.319
69.	Happinesse of Saints.	p.329
70.	Affliction, with its Consolations.	p.349
71.	Pride.	p.372
72.	Wrath, Anger.	p.376
73.	Riches.	p.380
74.	Ignorance.	p.385
75.	Infidelity.	p.387
76.	Hypoc.	

The Table.

76. Hypocrisie.	p.389
77. World.	p.392
78. Offences.	p.393
79. Reproof, Admonition.	p.395
80. Covetousnesse.	p.398
81. Idolatry.	p.400
82. Vanity and misery of man.	p.401
83. Of the Heart.	p.405
84. Titles of a good Heart.	p.415
85. Titles of a bad Heart.	p.415
86. Of the Thonghes.	p.420
87. After-Proverbs.	p.423
88. Our Spirit.	p.428
89. Witnesse of our Spirit.	p.429
90. Mercy to the Poor.	p.434
91. Of the Church.	p.431
92. Of Elders.	p.436
93. Of Baptisme.	p.438
94. Of Sectaries.	p.439
95. Of the Law.	p.446
96. Sinne.	p.451
97. Of Death.	p.458
98. Resurrection.	p.461
99. Last Judgment.	p.461
100. Of Heaven.	p.468
101. Of Angels.	p.473



OF GOD.

Generals.

HE who com-
eth to him
must beleeve
that hee is,

and that he is a re-
warder of them that
diligently seek him.

We cannot by
searching finde out the
mighty to perfecti-
on. *Job 11. 7. and 37.*

There is no search-
ing of his understand-
ing. *Isa. 40. 28.*

There is nothing too
hard for him. *Gen. 18.*

14. and Jer. 32. 17.
With him all things
are possible. *Mark. 10.*

There is neither
wisdome, nor coun-
sell, nor understanding
against him. *Prov. 32.*

Of him, and
through him, and to
him are all things: un-
to whom belongeth
all glory. *Rom. 11.*

He only hath im-
mortality, dwelling in
the light which no man
can attaine unto:
whom no man hath
seen, or can see. *1 Tim.*

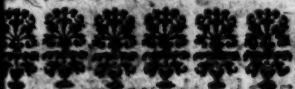
In him we live and
move and have our be-
ing. *Act. 17. 18.*

His judgements are
unsearchable, and his
wayes past finding out.
Rom. 11 33.

B His

The Table.

76. Hypocrites.	P.389
77. World.	P.392
78. Offences.	P.393
79. Reproof, Admonition.	P.395
80. Covetousnesse.	P.398
81. Idolatry.	P.400
82. Vanity and misery of man.	P.401
83. Of the Heart.	P.405
84. Titles of a good Heart.	P.415
85. Titles of a bad Heart.	P.415
86. Of the Thoughts.	P.420
87. After-Proverbs.	P.423
88. Our Spirit.	P.428
89. Witnesse of our Spirit.	P.429
90. Mercy to the Poor.	P.434
91. Of the Church.	P.431
92. Of Elders.	P.436
93. Of Baptisme.	P.438
94. Of Sectaries.	P.439
95. Of the Law.	P.446
96. Sinne.	P.451
97. Of Death.	P.458
98. Resurrection.	P.461
99. Last Judgement.	P.461
100. Of Heaven.	P.468
101. Of Angels.	P.473



OF GOD.

Generals.

Who com-
eth to him
must beleeve
that hee is,

and that he is a re-
warder of them that
diligently seek him.

We cannot by
searching finde out the
mighty to perfecti-
on. *Job 11. 7. and 37.*

There is no search-
ing of his understand-
ing. *Isa. 40. 28.*

There is nothing too
hard for him. *Gen. 18.*

14. and *Jer. 32. 17.*

With him all things
are possible. *Mark. 10.*

There is neither
wisdom, nor coun-
sell, nor understanding
against him. *Prov. 32.*

Of him, and
through him, and to
him are all things: un-
to whom belongeth
all glory. *Rom. 11.*

He only hath im-
mortality, dwelling in
the light which no man
can attaine unto
whom no man hath
seen, or can see. *1 Tim.*

In him we live and
move and have our be-
ing. *Act. 17. 18.*

His judgements are
unsearchable; and his
wayes past finding out.
Rom. 11 33.

His counsell must stand and he will do all his pleasure. *Isa. 46. 10.*

It is in vain to question or stand out with him, for he giveth no account of his matters. *Job 33. 13.*

There is nothing got by our shifting, and thinking to flie from him. *Jer. 32. 18.*

The neerer we come unto him the more vile we shall finde our selves, *Job 40. 4. Isa. 6. 10. 42. 4.*

His counsell standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thousand generations, *Psal. 33. 11.*

His foolishnesse is wiser then men, and his weaknesse stronger then men, *1 Cor. 1. 25.*

Whether we eat or drinke, or whatsoever

we do, we must do all to his glory, *1 Cor. 10. 21.*

Our thoughts are not his thoughts, nor our wayes his wayes.

As the heavens are higher then the earth, so are his wayes higher then our wayes, and his thoughts then our thoughts, *Isa. 58. 9.*

He is a God at hand as well as a God afarre off, *Jer. 32. 33.*

His wayes are right, *Hos. 14. 9.*

That which is highest esteemed of amongst men, is abominable in his sight, *Luke 16. 15.*

He will be gracious to whom he will be gracious: and he will shew mercy to whom he will shew mercy, *Exod. 33. 19.*

The

There is no saluati-
given under any o-
er name then Christs,
Act. 4. 12.

All things come of
n, and of his owne,
e give him, *1 Chron.*
. 15.

Our finnes hurts
n not, nor our right-
nesse doth him no
od, but may helpe
r selves, *Iob. 35. 6.*

The righteounesse
perfection of our
yes is nothing unto
n, *Iob. 22. 3.*

What he sayes shall
ertainly come to passe,
Iumb. 23. 13.

His loving kindnesse
better then life,
Sal. 36. 3.

He speakes righte-
nesse, he declares
ings that are right,
. 45. 19.

The number of his
ars cannot be search-

ed out *Iob. 36. 26.*

Every purpose of his
must be performed a-
gainst his enemies, *Ier.*
51. 29.

Mortall men cannot
be more iust then God,
Iob. 9. 16. nor pruer
then his Maker.

All his Pathes are
mercy and truth, *Psal.*
25. 10.

A thousand years
in his sight are but as
yesterday, when it is
past, and as a watch in
the night, *2 Per. 3. 8.*
Psal. 90. 4.

In every nation he
that feareth him, and
worketh righteouf-
nesse, is accepted of
him, *Act. 10. 35.*

His gifts and calling
are without repent-
ance, *Rom. 11. 39.*

He only makes us
to dwell in safety, *Pf.*
4. 8.

His counsell must stand and he will do all his pleasure. *Isa. 46. 10.*

It is in vain to question or stand out with him, for he giveth no account of his matters. *Job 33. 13.*

There is nothing got by our shifting, and thinking to flie from him. *Jer. 32. 18.*

The neerer we come unto him the more vile we shall finde our selves, *Job 40. 4. Isa. 6. Job 42. 4.*

His counsell standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to a thousand generations, *Psal. 33. 11.*

His foolishnesse is wiser then men, and his weaknesse stronger then men, *1 Cor. 1. 25.*

Whether we eat or drinke, or whatsoever

we do, we must do all to his glory, *1 Cor. 10. 21.*

Our thoughts are not his thoughts, nor our wayes his wayes.

As the heavens are higher then the earth, so are his wayes higher then our wayes, and his thoughts then our thoughts, *Isa. 58. 9.*

He is a God at hand as well as a God afarre off, *Ier. 32. 13.*

His wayes are right, *Hos. 14. 9.*

That which is highest esteemed of amongst men, is abominable in his sight, *Luk. 16. 15.*

He will be gracious to whom he will be gracious: and he will shew mercy to whom he will shew mercy, *Exod. 33. 19.*

The

There is no saluation
given under any o-
ther name then Christs,

Act. 4. 12.

All things come of
him, and of his owne,
he give him, *1 Chron.*

9. 15.

Our finnes hurts
in not, nor our right-
eousnesse doth him no
good, but may helpe
ourselves, *Iob. 35. 6.*

The righteousness
perfection of our
eyes is nothing unto
him, *Iob. 22. 3.*

What he sayes shall
certainly come to passe,
Iumb. 23. 13.

His loving kindnesse
better then life,
Psal. 36. 3.

He speakes righte-
ousnesse, he declares
things that are right,
Ps. 45. 19.

The number of his
years cannot be search-

ed out *Iob. 36. 26.*

Every purpose of his
must be performed a-
gainst his enemies, *Ier.*

51. 29.

Mortall men cannot
be more just then God,
Iob. 9. 16. nor prae
then his Maker.

All his Pathes are
mercy and truth, *Psal.*

25. 10.

A thousand years
in his sight are but as
yesterday, when it is
past, and as a watch in
the night, *2 Per. 3. 8.*
Psal. 90. 4.

In every nation he
that feareth him, and
worketh righteous-
nesse, is accepted of
him, *Act. 10. 35.*

His gifts and calling
are without repent-
ance, *Rom. 11. 39.*

He only makes us
to dwell in safety, *Pf.*

4. 8.

B 2

He

He doth every thing,
Job. 42. 5.

His way is perfect,
Pfal. 18. 30.

God only doth wondrous workes,
Pfal. 72. 18.

He Seales our instructions,
Job 33. 16.

He alone is Jehovah, the most high over all the earth,
Pfal. 83. 18.

Our sufficiency is of God,
2 Cor. 3. 5.

His foundation remaineth sure,
2 Tim. 2. 19.

Every good and perfect gift comes from him,
Jam. 1. 17.

The wrath of man, doth not accomplish his righteousness,
Jam. 1. 20.

No man hath seene God at any time,
1 John 4. 7. 21.

No man can see his face & live,
Exod. 33. 20.

In the Negative.

NO man did ever harden himself against him and prospered,
Job. 9. 4.

None is like him among the Gods, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises doing wonders,
Exod. 15. 11.

There is none like as him,

Their is none beside him.

There is not any Rock like unto him,
1 Sam. 21. 2.

There is not any that can deliver out of his hand,
Deut. 32. 39.

There is none that can deliver out of his hand, or hinder his worke,
Isa. 43. 13.

When he purposed none can disannull

and when his hand is
retched out, none can
rne it back, *Iſa.* 14. 27.

When he giveth qui-
neſſe, none can make
ouble,

When he hideth his
ce, none can behold
m: whether done a-
iſt a Nation, or a-
iſt a man onely, *Iob*

6. 6. No man can ſay un-
him what doeſt
ou? *Iob* 9. 12.

No man hath an
me like him, *Iob* 40. 9.

None teacheth like
m, *Iob* 36. 22.

None can enjoyne
m his way, or ſay thou
ſt done iniquity, *Iob*

23. No man knoweth
s mind to inſtruct
m, *1 Cor.* 2. 16.

No man hath
own his minde or
en his Councillor,

Rom. 11. 34.

There is none good
ſave him, *Matth.* 17. 9.

There is none that
can appoint him the
time, *Lev.* 49. 17.

None hath directed
his ſpirit or taught him,
Iſa. 40. 13.

He hath no eyes of
fleſh.

He ſeeth not as man
ſeeth, *Iob* 10. 14.

His dayes are not as
the dayes of a man.

Nor his years as
mans dayes, *Iob* 10. 5.

None can deliver
out of his hand, *Iob*

10. 7. He is of one minde,
and none can turn him,
Iob 23. 13.

He doth what his
ſoule deſireth, *Iob*

23. 13. There is no num-
bring of his Armies,
Iob 25. 3.

None hath given him first, *Rom. 11.*

35.

There is no contending against him, *Iob 33. 16.*

No man hath given him a charge over the earth, or to dispose of the whole world, *Iob 34. 14.*

We cannot find him out, *Iob. 37. 23.*

None hath an arme like him, or can thunder with a voyce like him, *Iob 40. 9.*

None can prevent him to repay them, *Iob 41. 11.*

There is no God save the Lord, nor no Rock save our God, *Psal. 18. 31.*

Among the gods there is none like unto the Lord, *Psal. 86. 8.*

None among the Sonnes of the migh-

ty can be likened unto him, *Psal. 89. 6.*

The everlasting God the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is he weary, *Isa. 40. 28.*

He is the Lord there is none else, no no God besides him *Isa. 45. 5, 21.*

The Work of the mighty God is perfect.

All his wayes are judgement, *Deut. 32.*

There is no God like our God, *1 King 8. 23.*

II.

What God is in himselfe.

HE is glorious holinesse, full in praises, do

wonders, *Exod.* 15. 11.

Alpha and *Omega*

the beginning and ending, the first and the last, *Rev.* 1. 17. *Isa.* 44. 6.

A mighty Redeemer, *Prov.* 23. 11.

His mouth is altogether lovely and sweet, *Cant.* 5. 16.

More excellent then the mountains of prey, *Psal.* 76. 4.

A Spirit, *Iohn* 4. 42.

Cut Lord, *Deut.*

6. 4.

White and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand, *Cant.* 5. 10.

Wise in heart, mighty in strength, *Iob* 9. 4.

Greater then man, *Iob* 33. 12.

He is the Rock, whose work is perfect, *Eccl.* *Deut.* 32. 12.

A God of knowledge weighing acti-

ons, 1 *Sam.* 2. 3.

Strong, *Iob* 9. 19.

Mighty in strength and wisdom, not despising any, *Iob* 36. 5.

The Judge, *Psal.* 50. 6.

A Sun and a shield, *Psal.* 84. 11.

Great and doing wondrous things, God alone *Psal.* 86. 10.

Most high, *Psal.* 92. 1.

A great God, and a great King above all gods, *Psal.* 95. 3.

Of great power and of infinite understanding, *Psal.* 147. 5.

Wonderfull in council, and excellent in working, *Isa.* 28. 29.

The true God, the living God, and an everlasting King, *Ier.* 10. 10.

The former of all things, *Ier.* 10. 17.

The

8. *What God is in himself.*

The Lord God of all flesh, for whom nothing is hard, *Ier. 23. 27.*

A good and a strong hold in the day of trouble, *Nahum 1. 7.*

A great King, *Mal. 1. 4.*

A man of warre, *Exod. 15. 3.*

The great and terrible God, who keepeth mercy and Covenant for them that love him and keep his Commandements, *Neham. 1. 5. Deut. 7. 9.*

Gracious and mercifull, *Psal. 118. 5.*

A mercifull God remembering his Covenant, *Deut. 4. 31.*

One who hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his servants, *Psal. 35. 27.*

One judging righteously, trying the heart,

What He is in Generall

and the reins, *Ier. 11. 20.*

The great, the mighty God, great in counsell, and mighty in worke, *Ier. 23. 8.*

What he is in Generall.

A God of Gods a Lord of Kings, a revealer of secrets, *Dan. 2. 47.*

A great King over all the earth, *Psal. 47. 2.*

A rewarder of those who diligently seek him, *Heb. 11. 6.*

A tower of Salvation, *2 Sam. 5. 2. 21.*

A witnesse betwixt man, *Gen. 31. 30.*

A Buckler, *2 Sam. 22. 3.*

The former of all things, *Ier. 5. 16.*

God and not man, the

at He is in Generall. What to his Saints, 9

holy one in the
dust of us, *Hos.* 11. 9.
God that comforts
those that are cast
down, *2 Cor.* 7. 6.

God and father of
our Lord Jesus Christ,
1 Cor. 11.

High above all Na-
tions, *Psal.* 113. 9.

High above all the
earth, *Psal.* 47. 3.

Our Iudges, Law-gi-
ver and King, *Isaiab.*
3. 22.

Iudge of all the
earth, *Gen.* 18. 25.

Lord of heaven and
earth, *Act.* 17. 2.

Lord Almighty,
1 Cor. 6. 18.

Lord of the whole
earth, *Psal.* 97. 5.

God in heaven a-
bove, and in the earth
beneath, there is none
like, *Deut.* 10. 17.

Most high over all
the earth, *Psal.* 63. 18.

Mightier then the
voice of many waters;
then Sea mighty waves,
Psal. 93. 4.

The Rock, *Deut.*
32. 4.

The Ruler amongst
the Nations, *Psal.*
22. 8.

The God of the
whole earth, *Isaiab.*
54. 5.

The Lord, the God
of all flesh, *Jer.*
32. 27.

The Father of our
Lord Jesus Christ, the
father of mercies. The
God of all comfort,
2 Cor. 1. 4.

What to his Saints.

A Buckler to the
upright, *Prov.* 2.
Psal. 18. 30.

A shield, their glory
and the lifter up of
their head, *Psal* 3. 3.

A Father to Israel,
Ier 31. 9.

A Father of the Fa-
therlesse, a Judge of
Widowes, *Psal* 78. 5.

A refuge in the time
of trouble, *Psal* 9. 9.

He that teacheth us
to profit, *Isa* 48. 17.

The Hope of Israel,
Ier 17. 3.

Our Hope in the day
of evil, *Ier* 17. 17.

Our strength and
our salvation, *Exod*.
15. 2.

A helper of the Fa-
therlesse, *Psal* 10. 14.

A Refuge to the
poore, *Psal* 14. 6.

The Saints portion,
Inheritance, who main-
taines their Lot, and
Cup, *Psal* 16. 5.

A Buckler unto all
those that trust in him,

Psal 18. 30. Light Salvation, *P*

27. 1.

Our defence, *P*
94. 22.

Our Hiding place
Psal 32. 7.

Our helps and Shie
Psal 31. 30.

Our hope, our tru
Psal 71. 5.

Our help and de
verer, *Psal* 40. 17.

Our Husband, *I*
54. 5.

Our hiding place
and Shield, *Psal*

119. 4.

Our keeper, our
shade, *Psal* 121. 5.

Our Rock, our For
tresse, our deliverer

our God in whom we
trust: our buckler, the

horne of our Salvation
and

The strength of our
life, *Psal* 27. 1.

A Shield unto all
who

to t

ro. 30

Our

reng

elp in

Our

Our

am.

Our

4. 1

God

59. 17

O

vere

H

our

his o

25.

C

Psal

to trust upon him,
Jo. 30. 5.

Our strength in the
 of trouble, *Psal.*
59.

Our refuge, our
 strength, a very present
 help in time of trouble
Psal. 46. 3. Psal. 4. 6.

Our Father our Re-
 deemer, *Isa 63. 16.*

Our Portion, Rock
 our Fortresse, deliverer, 2
Sam. 22. 2.

Our onely Rock, Sal-
 vation defence, *Psal.*
83. 1.

Our Helper, *Psal.*
4. 10.

Our defence, The
 God of our mercy *Psa,*
59. 17.

Our helpe and deli-
 verer: *Psal. 70. 5.*

He that blotteth out
 our transgressions for
 his own sake, *Isa. 45*
25.

Our strong Refuge,
Psal. 71. 7.

Our Shield, exceed-
 ing great reward, *Gen.*
15. 1.

Our strength, Song,
 our Salvation, *Exod.*
15. 2.

Our praise, *Deutero.*
10. 2.

Our life, the length
 of our dayes, *Deut. 30.*
20.

Our Shield, Horne
 of our Salvation, high
 tower, our refuge, and
 Saviour, *Psal. 18. 2.*

Our strength and
 power, *2 Sam. 22. 23.*

Our Sheapheard, *Pf.*
23.

Our saving strength,
Psal. 28. 8.

Our strength in trou-
 ble, *Psal. 37. 37.*

Our refuge and for-
 tresse, *Psal. 18. 2.*

Our strength, our
 Song, *Psal. 118. 14.*

Our Refuge and Por-
 tion,

Our

Our Rocky, and our
Salvation, and our de-
fence to stablish us, *Psa*
62.7.

Our defence, *Psal.*
50.9.

Our strength. The
strength of our life,
Psal. 39.7. *Psal.* 27.1.

Our Portion for ever,
Psal. 73.26.

Our Saviour, *Isa.*
43.3.

Our hope and
trust from our youth,

Psal. 71.5.

Our strength, and our
Portion for ever, *Psal.*
73.26.

Our King, *Psal.* 89.
18.

Our strength and
song, *Psal.* 118. 4.

Our keeper, our
Shade upon our right
hand, *Psal.* 121.5.

Our Judge, our Law-
giver, our King, *Isa.* 33.
2.

Our Father, our Re-
deemer, *Isa.* 63.16.

Our strength, For-
tresse and refuge in the
day of our affliction
Jer. 16.19.

Our Praise, our God
Deut. 10.21.

Our goodnesse and
our Foretresse, our high
tower, and our delive-
rer, our shield, he in
whom we trust, *Psal.*
144.3.

Our hope and shield,
Psal. 113.9.

The shield of our
help, and the sword of
of our excellency, *Deut.*
33.29.

The glory of their
strength, *Psal.* 89. 16.

The Lord that hea-
leth us, *Exod.* 15. 26.

The health of our
countenance, *Psal.* 43.
5.

The helper of the
fatherlesse, *Psal.* 10. 4.

The

What to the Wicked.

The poores Refuge,
Psal. 14. 6.

The Portion of our
inheritance, *Psal. 16. 5.*

The God of our Sal-
vation, *Psal. 78. 20.*

The strength of our
heart, our Portion for
ever, *Psal. 73. 26.*

A Sunne and a Shield
Psal. 84. 11.

The Lord our God,
the Holy one of Israel,
Psal. 43. 3.

The Lord who plea-
theth the peoples cause,
Psal.

What to the Wicked.

A Consuming fire.
Heb. 12. 27.

Everlasting burnings
Isa. 33. 14.

As a Lyon, and like
a young Lyon to reare
and devour them, *Hos.*
5. 14.

What unto all? 13

A rainer of Snares,
and fire and brimstone,
and an horrible tem-
pest upon them, *Psal.*
11. 6.

A heaper of mischief
and a spender of
plagues upon them,
Deut. 32. 33.

A jealous God, *Deut.*
4. 24.

A God ready to
teare them in peeces,
Psal. 50. 22.

What unto all?

HE is good unto al,
and his tender
mercies are over all his
workes, *Psal. 145. 9.*

The confidence of
al the ends of the earth
Psal. 65. 5.

Terrible, a great
King over all the earth
Psal. 42. 21.

III.

III.

What God is not.

HE is not a man that he should lye nor as the Sonne of man that he should repent, *Numb. 23. 13. Dent. 4. 3. & 10. 17.*

Not a man as we are, that we should answer him, or come together in judgement with him, *Iob 9. 2.*

He hath no eyes of flesh, nor seeth as man seeth, *Iob 10. 14.*

He delighteth not in the strength of a horse,

He taketh no pleasure in the legs of a man, *Psal. 147. 10.*

His gifts and calling, are without repentance, *Rom. 11. 29.*

There is no unright-

eousnesse in him, *Rom. 9. 14. Psal 92. 13.*

He accepteth not the person of Princes nor regardeth the rich more then the poore, *Iob 34. 19.*

He hath no pleasure in unrighteousnes, neither shall evil dwell with him. *Psal 5. 4.*

Envy is not in him, *Isa. 27. 4.*

He is not unrighteous to forget our labour of love towards his Name. *Heb. 6. 10.*

He is not slack with us of his promise, *2 Pet. 3. 9.*

He the Creator of the ends of the Earth fainteth not, neither is weary. *Isa. 40. 28.*

To subvert a man in his cause, he approveth not *Lam 3. 36.*

Hee esteemeth not our riches, no nor gold,

nor

What GOD is not.

all the forces of
length. *Iob 36.19.*

He is not willing that
should perish. *2 Pet.*

He is light, and in
is no darknesse at
1 Iob. 1. 5.

A God of hosts, a
rd of lords, a great
od mighty and terri-
e, which regardeth
t persons nor taketh
eward. *Deut 10.7.*

He regardeth not any
ho are wise in heart.
Iob 37.24.

There is no iniquity
ith the Lord our God,
or respect of persons,
t taking gifts. *2 Chro.*
9.7.

With him is no vari-
olenesse or shadow of
hange by turning, *Iam.*
17.

What God will not do. 15

III.
What GOD will
not do.

IT is farre from the
Almighty, that he
should doe wickedly.
Iob 34.10.

He will not do wick-
ednesse, nor pervert
judgement. *Iob 34.12.*

He is mighty, and
despiseeth not any. *Iob*
36.5.

He will not lay upon
man more then is right,
that he should enter in-
to judgment with God.
Iob 34.23.

He preserveth not the
life of the wicked.

He withdraweth not
hit eye from the right-
eous. *Iob 36.7.*

He will not afflict.
Iob 27.3.

He will not leave the
righte-

righteous in the hand
of the wicked, nor con-
demn him when he is
judged. *Psal.* 37. 33.

He is the just God,
he will not do iniquity.
Zeph. 3. 9.

He will not breake
the braided Reed, nor
quench the smoaking
flax, &c. *1/a.* 42. 2.

He will not alwayes
chide, nor keepe his an-
ger for ever, *Psal.* 95. 9.
& *103.* 9.

He will not pervert
Judgement, nor will
the Almighty pervert
Justice, *Iob* 8. 3.

He will not help the
evil doers, *Iob* 8. 20.

Hee will not cast a-
way the perfect man,
Iob 8. 20.

He will not take ad-
vantages of our weak-
nesses to exercise his
power upon us, but ra-
ther put strength in

us, *Iob* 23. 6.

He will not he
vanity, neither will
Almighty regard
Iob 35. 18.

He giveth no account
of any of his matters
Iob 33. 18.

He wil by no means
acquitt the guilty, *Ex.*
34. 7.

He accepteth not
persons, *Iob* 34. 16.

He despiseth none
Iob 34. 6.

He respects not the
proud of heart, *Iob* 34.
24.

He will not cast
for ever, *Lam.* 3. 3.

Out of his mouth
proceedeth not good
and evill, *Lam.* 3. 38.

He withdraweth not
his eyes from the Right-
eous, *Iob* 36. 7.

that GOD cannot do.

V.

What God cannot doe.

He cannot lie, *Tit.*

He cannot deny

himselfe, *2 Tim.* 3. 13.

He cannot be weary,

Isa. 40. 28.

He cannot be found

out, *Iob.* 27. 3.

He cannot despise

or oppresse the work

of his own hands, or

line upon the Coun-

ts of the wicked, *Iob.*

40. 3.

It is farre from him

that he should do wick-

edly, or from the Al-

mighty, that he should

commit Iniquity, *Iob.*

40. 10.

He cannot be tempt-

ed to evill, neither

tempteth he any man,

James. 1. 13. 14.

His hand cannot be

Where GOD is. 17

shortned, *Numb.* 11. 23.

He cannot repent,

Numb. 23. 19.

He cannot change

Mal. 3. 6.

It is impossible for

him to lie, *Heb.* 6. 18.

He is immutable and

cannot change, *Heb.* 6. 18

With him is no va-

riableness, or shadow

of change, by turning

Iam. 1. 17.

VI.

Where God is.

He dwelleth in the

thick darknesse,

2 Chron. 6. 1.

He hath set his glo-

ry above the heavens,

Psal. 8. 1. 88.

In his holy Temple

In his Throne in

heaven, *Psal.* 11. 4.

In the generation

of the righteous, *Psal.*

14. 5. C He

He is the Governour
among the Nations,
Psal. 22. 28.

He sitteth upon the
flood, *Psal. 29. 10.*

He flies upon the
wings of the wind, *Psal.*
18. 10.

Nigh unto them that
are of a broken heart,
and saveth such as be of
a contrite spirit, *Psal.*
34. 18.

He sitteth upon the
Throne of his holiness,
Psal. 47. 8.

Among the 20 thou-
sand thousands of An-
gels, as in Sinai, in
the holy place, *Psal.*
68. 17.

Riding on the hea-
vens, which were of
old, *Psal. 68. 33.*

He passeth by and
we see him not, *Iob.*
9. 11.

In the midst of his
Church, *Psal. 46. 5.*

He rides upon the
heaven of heavens, *Psal.*
68. 33.

His excellency is o-
ver Israel, *Psal. 68. 34.*

Working salvation
in the midst of the
earth, *Psal. 74. 12.*

His Tabernacle is in
Salem, *Psal. 76. 2.*

His way is in the san-
ctuary, *Psal. 77. 13.*
and his pathes in the
great waters, *Psal. 77.*
19.

He standeth in the
Congregation of the
mighty, *Psal. 82. 1.*

He dwelleth between
the Cherubims, *Psal.*
86. 1. Isa. 37. 17.

He judgeth among
the gods, *Psal. 82. 1.*

He sitteth between
the Cherubims, *Psal.*
99. 1.

He dwelleth on
high, *Psal. 113. 5.*

In the heavens doing
what

whatsoever he pleases, *Psal. 115. 3.*
 His judgements are
 all the earth, *Psal. 115. 7.*
 He is high above all
 nations, and his glory
 above the heavens, *Psal. 115. 3.*
 He dwelleth on high
 there is none like him,
 He is in the heavens,
 and hath done whatso-
 ever he pleases, *Psal. 115. 3.*
 Zion desired for his
 habitation, *Psal. 123. 2.*
 He dwelleth at Je-
 rusalem, in heaven, in
 all, *Psal. 135. 3.*
 Nigh to them who
 call upon him in crutch,
 As he was round a-
 bout Jerusalem, so is
 round about his
 people, from hence-
 forth, even for ever,

Psal. 135. 12.
 He hath chosen Zi-
 on, and hath desired it
 to be his habitation
 for ever, *Psal. 132. 13.*

Farre from the
 wicked *Prov. 15. 29.*

He sits upon the
 Circle of the earth,
Isa. 40. 22.

He dwelleth on
 high, *Isa. 33. 5.*

He is with his peo-
 ple, has a mighty ter-
 rible One, *Jer. 20. 11.*

He inhabiteth eter-
 nity, *Isa. 97. 9.*

He ruleth in the
 Kingdom of men,
Dan. 4. 17.

In the high and loft-
 ty place, *Isa. 57. 17.*

He hath his way in
 the storme, and in the
 whirlwinde, and his
 cloudes are as the dust
 of his feet, *Nahum 1. 3.*

In his holy Temple,
Habak. 2. 2.

In the midst of the
sanctuary, *Zeph. 3. 5.*

In Heaven, *Matth.*
5. 48.

In the dark cloud,
1 King. 8. 12.

VII.

What is with God.

STrength, gladnesse,
1 Chron. 16. 27.

The soule of every
living thing, and the
breath of whole man-
kinde, *Iob. 12. 20.*

Wisedome, strength,
counsell and understan-
ding, *Iob 12. 13.*

Dominion and feare,
terrible Majesty, *Iob*
37. 22.

No evill dwelling,
The fulnesse of joy,
and at his right hand,
pleasures for evermore,
Psal. 16. 11.

The fountaine of
life, light in his light

Psal. 36. 9.

Judgement is before
him, *Iob 35. 13.*

All our desire is be-
fore him, *Psal. 38.*

His right hand
full of righteousness
Psal. 48. 10.

His charrets are
twenty thousand, even
thousands of Angels
the Lord is among
them as in Sinai, *Psal.*
68. 16.

A Cup of wine
red, honour and ma-
jesty is before him,
96. 8.

Strength, honour,
riches, durable riches
righteousnesse, *Prov.*
18. 8.

Possession of wis-
dome, from the begin-
ning, before the day
of old, *Prov. 8.*

His reward, the
darknesse and the light
wrath reserved for

emies, *Nahum* 1. 2.

The word, *Iob*. 1. 1.

The deep places of
the earth, *Psal*. 45. 4. 5.

Cloudes and darke-

nesse are round about

in; Righteousnesse &

judgement are the ha-

bitation of his Throne,

Psal. 97. 2.

He covereth him-

self with light as with

garment, *Psal*. 104. 2.

With him is mercy

and plentifull redemp-

tion, *Psal*. 130. 7.

There is no iniquity

with the Lord, nor ref-

lection of persons, nor

recompensing gifts, *2 Chron*.

9. 7.

With him is no vari-

ableness, or shadow of

change by turning, *Iam*.

17.

With him nothing

shall be impossible,

En. 18. 14.

VIII.

What is Gods.

THe heaven of hea-
vens, *1 King*. 8.

27.

Vengeance, Great-

nesse, Power, the Glo-

ry, the Majesty, all

that is under heaven

and earth: The King-

dome, *1 Chron*. 29. 11.

Iob 41. 10, 11.

Salvation, *Psal*. 3. 8.

The battell, *2 Chron*.

20. 15.

The shields of the

earth, *Psal*. 47. 9.

The deceived and

the deceiver, *Iob* 12. 6.

Salvation, The earth

and the fulnesse there-

of, the world, and all

that dwelleth therein,

Psal. 24. 1.

Unto him belongeth

mercy, *Psal*. 62. 12.

The issues from

death

death, *Psal.* 68. 20.

The day and the night are his, *Psal.*

74. 17.

The heavens and the earth also, *Psal.* 89. 11.

Vengeance, *Psal.*

94. 1.

Power, *Psal.* 62. 11.

In his hand are the deep places of the earth, *Psal.* 95. 4.

The strength of the hills, *Psal.* 95. 4.

The Sea, *Psal.* 95. 5.

Gilead, Manasseh, Moab, *Psal.* 108. 8.

The heaven even the heavens, *Psal.* 115. 16.

Counsell and sound wisdom, *Pro.* 8. 14.

The heavens is his Throne, and the earth his Footstool, *Isa.*

66. 1.

Righteousnesse, *Dan.* 9. 7.

All things made for himself, *Prov.* 16. 4.

Every beast in the forest.

The Cattell upon thousand mountains, *Psal.* 50. 10.

A just waight as ballance, *Prov.* 16.

The heaven is his Throne, *Isa.* 66. 4.

All soules, as the soule of the father, the soule of the son, *Ezek.* 18. 4.

Wisdom and might, *Dan.* 2. 20.

Our Wool, our Flax, our sonnes, our daughters, our silver and gold, *Hos.* 2. 5. *Hab.* 2. 9.

IX.

Nature of God.

HE is a Holy God, *Isa.* 24. 19. *1 Jo.* 5. 18.

He is good and ready to forgive all who

call

11, *Psal.* 86. 3.

He is a mercifull

God, *Deut.* 4. 31.

He is a God of Iudg-

ment, *Isa.* 30. 18.

Righteous in all his

ayes, *Psal.* 145. 15.

The Lord not chan-

ging, *Mal.* 3. 6.

Upright, *Psal.* 92.

Wise in heart, *Iob*

4.

A God who accept-

eth not the person of

princes, nor the rich

more then the poore,

Iob 34. 19.

Not to respect any

who are wise in heart,

Iob 37. 24.

He hath no pleasure

in wickednesse, *Psal.*

4.

Evill shall not dwell

with him, *Psal.* 5. 4.

His thoughts are

not our thoughts, nor

his wayes our wayes,

Isa. 55. 8.

There is none like

him, *Exod.* 7. 10.

He is righteous, *Ex-*

ad. 9. 2.

He is a jealous God,

Exod. 3. 4.

He is free in shewing

mercy, *Exod.* 33. 13.

The Lord, the Lord,

Exod. 34. 6, 7.

His nature appealed

unto, *Numb.* 14. 18.

His hand cannot be

shortened, *Numb.* 11.

23.

He hath no re-

straint in saving, *1 Sam.*

14. 6.

He is not as man,

Numb. 23. 19, 20.

Deut. 4. 31.

He looks on the

heart, *1 Sam.* 16. 7.

He hath pleasure in

Uprightnesse, *1 Chron.*

29. 17.

He is gracious,

idem.

He keepeth Covenant, *Nehem.* 9. 17.

He is ready to pardon, *Nehem.* 9. 17.

He hates iniquity, *Psal.* 5. 5.

His soule hates the wicked, *Psal.* 11. 5.

With the mercifull, he will shew himseife mercifull, &c. *Psal.* 18. 25.

He is good and upright, *Psal.* 25. 8.

His anger is but for a moment, *Psal.* 30. 5.

He loveth Righteousnesse, *Psal.* 33. 5.

He is full of Righteousnesse, *Psal.* 40. 10.

He loveth truth in the inward parts, *Psal.* 50. 6.

Hee delighteth not in sacrifices, *Psal.* 51. 16.

He is full of Compassion, *Psal.* 78. 38.

He speakes peace

to his people, *Psal.* 48. 8.

He is full of Compassion and gracious, *Psal.* 86. 5, 16.

There is no unrighteousnesse in him, he is mercifull and gracious, *Psal.* 103. 8.

He is gracious and full of compassion, *Psal.* 111. 4.

He humbles himself to behold things in heaven and earth, *Psal.* 113. 6.

He is gracious, righteous and mercifull, *Psal.* 116. 5.

He hath respect to the lowly, *Psal.* 138. 6.

He is good to all, *Psal.* 145. 9.

He delighteth not in inferiour strength, *Psal.* 147. 10.

Out of his mouth proceedeth not good and evill, *Lam.* 3. 2.

Psalm. 147. 11.
He taketh pleasure
in those who feare

He maketh light, false are abo-
lition unto him.

He is excellent in
his strength, Prov. 11. 22.

He is excellent in
his strength, and wonder-
ful in working, Isa.

29.

He loves Judge-
ment, and hates rob-

bery, Isa. 61. 8.

After many finnes,
he invites and accepts
of our repenting, Jer.

20.

He shewes loving
kindnesse unto thou-
sands, Jer. 32. 18.

He deales not with
us according as we
have done, Jer. 31. 17.

His bowels yearne
upon our repentance,
Jer. 31. 10.

He brings down the

high, and exalts the
low tree Ezek. 17. 24.

He hath no pleasure
in the death of him
that dieth, Ezek. 18.
32.

He afflicts untill we
know him to be the
Lord, Ezek. 20. 34.

In his wrath he
looks for some body
to stand in the gappe,
and fill up the hedge,
Ezek. 22. 30.

He is slow to anger,
and great in power,
Nabum. 1. 3.

He retaineth not
his anger for ever, be-
cause he delighteth in
mercy, Micah 8. 17.

He is good and a
strong hold in the day
of trouble, Nab. 1. 7.

He is just, and ha-
ving salvation, Zech.
9. 9.

He hateth putting
away, Mal. 2. 16.

per-

26 *Nature of God.* *Name of GOD, General*

He is no acceptor of persons, *Act. 10. 34.*

He is rich unto all who call upon him in truth, *Rom. 10. 12.*

His weaknesse is beyond all other strength, *1 Cor. 1. 25.*

He loveth a cheerefull giver, *2 Cor. 9. 7.*

He is rich in mercy, *Ephes. 2. 4.*

All his wayes are judgement, a God of truth, without iniquity, Just and righteous is he, *Deut. 33. 4.*

He loveth righteousness, and hateth iniquitie, *Heb. 1. 9.*

He is not unrighteous, *Heb. 6. 10.*

It is impossible for him to lie, *Heb. 6. 18.*

He is long suffering to us ward, *2 Pet. 3. 9.*

He is light, and in him is no darknesse, *1 John 1. 5.*

His Spirit is true, *1 John 1. 6.*

He is holy, *Rev. 12. 7.*

He is righteous, *Rev. 16. 5.*

His judgements are righteous, *Revel. 17.*

X.

Name of God, General.

THe Lord, Lord, Strong, mercifull and gracious, slow to anger, and abundant in kindness and truth.

Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sinne, and not making the wicked innocent, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon their children.

unto the third
and fourth generation,
Gen. 34. 6, 7.

It is alone excellent
cause of praise,
Psal. 148. 11.

In wrath God many
times works for his
names sake, Ezek. 17. 9.

His word is magni-
fied above all his name,
Psal. 128. 2.

According to his
name is his praise, unto
the ends of the earth,
Psal. 48. 10.

In others vain con-
fidence, the Saints re-
member the name of
the Lord, their God,
Psal. 20. 7.

By Gods help only,
we can make mention
hereof, Isa. 26. 13.

Our helpe is in his
name, who created
heaven and earth, Psal
24. 8.

We must be quicken-

ed ere we can call up-
on his name, Psal.
80. 18.

It by our deliveran-
ces attaineth everlast-
ing praises, Psal. 61. 8.

Those who know
his name will trust in
him, Psal.

The Saints in all
their miseries blesse him
and look unto it, Job
1. 22.

Those who love it,
should be joyfull in
God, Psal. 5. 11.

It is great, terrible
and holy, Ps. 99. 5.

It is very excellent
in all the earth, Psal-
18. 1.

Praises due unto it.

PRaises to it should
be sung, because it
is good and pleasant,
Psal. 135. 3.

It ought to be glori-
fied

28 *Triall. How to blesse it.*

Encouragements

fied for his mercy and
his truths sake, *Psal.*

115. 1.

Our soule and all
that is in us ought to
praise his holy name,
Psal. 103. 1.

Our hands should be
lifted up unto it, *Psal.*
63. 4.

He ought to have
the glory due unto his
name, *Psal.* 96. 8.

It is to be blessed
from the rising of the
Sunne, to the going
down of the same,
Psal. 13. 3.

Triall,
How to blesse it.

BY shewing forth
this salvation from
day to day, *Psal.* 96. 2.

By calling thereon
to make his deeds
knowne among the
people, *Psal.* 105. 1.

Knowledge thereof
causeth exaltation there-
of, *Psal.* 91. 14.

To set forth the
honour thereof, is to
make his name glori-
ous, *Psal.* 66. 1.

We ought to do it
with a song, and mag-
nifying, Thankesgi-
ving, *Psal.* 89. 30.

To have our faces
filled with shame, *Psal.*
63. 18.

Encouragements.

Those who love it
shall dwell in his
Church, *Psal.* 69. 36.

Thereby we are sa-
ved and judged by his
strength, *Psal.* 54. 1.

Thereby we tread
down our enemies,
Psal. 54. 5.

Being called there-
by, it is a plea for him
to help us, *Jerem.*
14. 9.

The
anners
o. 5.

Co

It n
or eve
4. 8.

It is
ng to c
63. 16.

It e
& his m
genera

Title.

A

A

Luke

A

John

F

lesse

The

The Saints set up
manners therein, *Psal.*
10. 5.

Continuance.

It must be praised
for ever and ever, *Psal.*
4. 8.

It is from everlasting
to everlasting, *Isa.*
63. 16.

It endures for ever,
& his marveiles unto all
generations, *P/.* 45. 17.

XI.

Titles proper to God
the Father.

A Father, *Mal.*
1. 6.

A heavenly Father,
Luke 6. 36.

A living Father,
John 5. 67.

Father of the father-
lesse, *Psal.* 68. 5.

Father of glory *Eph.*
1. 17.

Father of Israel, *Ier.*
31. 9.

Father of lights,
Lam. 1. 17.

Father of mercies,
2 Cor. 1. 3.

Father of Spirits
and lives, *Heb.* 12. 19.

Father of Christ,
2 Cor. 1. 3.

Abba Father, *Mark*
14. 36. *Rev.* 8.

The fear of Isaac,
Gen. 31. 42.

The first and the
last, *Isa* 41. 4.

A fortresse, *Psal.*
18. 2.

The former of all
things, *Prov.* 16. 10.

The fountaine of
Jacob, *Deut.* 23. 28.

The fountaine of li-
ving water, *Ier.* 2. 13.

Alpha and Omega,
Rev. 1. 8.

Al-sufficient, *Gen.*
17. 1.

Al-

Almighty, *Rev.* 1. 8.
The Arme of the
godly, *Isa.* 33. 2.

An assurance, *Prov.*
3. 26.

An avenger, *Psal.*
34. 1.

Author of beauty,
Wisd. 1. 3.

Author of peace.
1 Cor. 13. 33.

Bountifull, *1 Pet.*
3. 3.

A Builder, *Hebr.* 3. 4.

A Backler, *Gen.*
15. 1.

A Captaine, *2 Chron.*
13. 12.

A Castle, *Psal.* 31. 1.

A Compasser, *Psal.*
91. 7.

Christs head, *1 Cor.*
12. 3.

A consuming fire,
Heb. 12. 29.

A Creator, *Isa.* 40.
28.

A defender, *Exod.*
18. 4.

Deliverer, *Idem.*
The Eare of Jealou
sie, *Wisd.* 1. 10.

An eye to the blind
Prov. 15. 3.

An Elector, *Rom.*
8. 33.

An everlasting
strength, *Isa.* 26. 4.

An everlasting light
Isa. 66. 19.

Excellent, *Job* 36. 26.

God of Abraham
Gen. 28. 13.

God of all flesh
Ier. 12. 27.

God of David, *Psal.*
38. 5.

God of Isaac, *Gen.*
28. 13.

God of Israel, *2 Sam.*
23. 3.

God of judgement,
Isa. 30. 18.

God of knowledge
1 Sam. 2. 3.

God of the living,
Matth. 22. 32.

God of love, *2 Cor.*
13. 11.

God

Titles proper to GOD the Father. 31

God of mercies,
them. 9. 17.
 God of patience,
m. 15. 5.
 God of Jewes and
 Gentiles, *Rom. 3. 29.*
 God of Iesurum,
ent. 33. 26.
 God of hope, *Rom.*
. 13.
 God of the Hebrews,
Exod. 3. 18.
 God of heaven,
an. 2. 19.
 God of gods, *Act. 7. 2.*
 God of all flesh, *Ier.*
2. 27.
 God of all comfort,
Cor. 1. 3.
 God of all grace,
Pet. 5. 10.
 God of Bethel, *Gen.*
1. 13.
 God of all consol-
 ation, *Rom. 15. 5.*
 God of families, *Ier.*
1. 1.
 God of all glory,
Acts 7. 2.

God of peace, *Heb.*
13. 20.
 God of pity, *Psal. 86.*
15.
 God of the whole
 world, *Isa. 54. 5.*
 God of righteous-
 nesse, *Psal. 4. 1.*
 God of Shadrach,
Dan. 3. 10.
 God of Sem, *Gen.*
9. 26.
 God of spirits, *Num.*
26. 17.
 God of strength,
Psal. 43. 2.
 God of truth, *Ier.*
10. 10.
 God of vengeance,
Psal. 94. 1.
 Almighty God,
Exod. 6. 3.
 A blessed God,
1 Tim. 1. 11.
 A dreadfull God,
Dent. 7. 21.
 An everlasting God,
Gen. 21. 33.
 An eternall God,
Dent.

Dent. 33. 27.

A favourable God,

Psal. 99. 8.

A faithfull God,

Dent. 7. 9.

A good God, *Psal.*

25. 8.

An unvariable, un-
changeable God, *Iam.*

1. 17.

An incorruptible
God, *Rom.* 1. 23.

A gracious God,

Exod. 34. 6.

A great God, *Psal.*

86. 10.

A holy God, *Exod.*

34. 14.

A jealous God, *Ex-*

od. 20. 5.

A just God, *Dent.*

32. 4.

An invisible God,

Col. 1. 15.

A mercifull God,

Exod. 34. 6.

A mighty God, *Gen.*

49. 14.

A most high God,

Gen. 14. 20.

A living God,

3. 10.

A long-suffering God,

Exod. 34. 6.

A perfect God, *Matt.*

5. 48.

A pitifull God,

86. 15.

A righteous God,

Psal. 25. 8.

A seeing God, *Gen.*

16. 13.

A strong God, *Nu-*

hum. 1. 7.

A terrible God,

Dent. 10. 17.

A true God, *1 Jo.*

65. 16.

An upright God,

Psal. 25. 8.

And a God of

wisdom, *2 Tim.* 1. 17.

The Generation of

the just, *Psal.* 14. 5.

The guide of our

youth, *Jer.* 3. 4.

A guide in danger,

Dent. 28. 15.

Titles proper to GOD the Father.

33

A great reward,

54. 5.

A Governour, Ps.

A Husbandman, Job.

9.

15. 1.

A habitation, Psal.

The Judge of the world, Gen. 18. 25.

. 1.

The Judge of the widows, Psal. 68. 5.

A habitation of justice, Ier. 50. 7.

The Judge of all the earth, Gen. 18. 25.

A Helper, Ps. 10. 16.

I am that I am, Ex.

Health of Israel, Ier.

od. 3. 14.

23.

The Holy One, Job

A Keeper, Psal. 121. 5.

10.

An eternall King,

The Holy One of Is-

1 Tim. 1. 17.

ael, Isa. 1. 4.

An everlasting King,

Hope in adversity,

Ier. 10. 10.

17. 17.

The hope of his peo-

An invisible King,

Israel, Joel 3. 16.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

The hope of all the

A great King, Ier.

ds of the earth, Ier.

10. 10.

8. Psal. 65. 5.

A Leader, King,

The head over all,

1 Tim. 1. 17.

Cbron. 29. 11.

The horne of salva-

Lord, Lord God,

on, Psal. 18. 2.

King, Psal. 95. 3.

A householder, Mat.

King of all the earth,

33.

Psal. 47. 7.

A husband, Isaiah,

King of glory, Psal.

24. 8.

King of Hosts, Isa.

6. 5.

D

King

King of Jacob, <i>Isa.</i> 41. 21.	<i>Gen.</i> 14. 19.
King of Israel, <i>Isa.</i> 44. 6.	Praise, <i>Exod.</i> 15.
King of Kings, <i>1 Tim.</i> 6. 16.	Prince of Prince <i>Dan.</i> 1. 25.
King of Nations, <i>Rev.</i> 15. 3.	A Record, <i>Iob.</i> 19.
King of Saints, <i>ibid.</i>	A Refuge for oppressed, <i>Psal.</i> 9. 9.
Lord of the Hebrews, <i>Exod.</i> 7. 16.	A Rebuker, <i>Hos.</i> 5.
Lord of the vineyard, <i>Mat.</i> 21. 40.	A Redeemer, <i>Iob.</i> 43. 1.
Lord of salvation, <i>Psal.</i> 88. 1.	A Revealer of secrets, <i>Dan.</i> 2. 47.
Lord of Kings, <i>Dan.</i> 2. 47.	A Rewarder, <i>Gen.</i> 15. 1.
Lord of Lords, <i>Dent.</i> 10. 7.	A Rocke, <i>Psal.</i> 18.
Lord of heaven and earth, <i>Matth.</i> 11. 25.	The Rocke of Israel, <i>2 Sam.</i> 23. 3.
<i>Iob.</i> 1. 9.	The Rocke of salvation, <i>Dent.</i> 32. 15.
Lord of Harvest, <i>Luk.</i> 10. 2.	A strong Rock, <i>71.</i> 3.
Lord of glory, <i>1 Cor.</i> 2. 7.	The Ruler of the world, <i>Isa.</i> 18. 1.
Lord of anger, <i>Nab.</i> 1. 2.	A Saviour of Israel, <i>Ier.</i> 14. 8.
Possessor of heaven,	Salvation, <i>1 Chron.</i> 16. 38.
	A Sanctuary, <i>Isa.</i> 8. 14.

A secret place, *Psal.*

7.

The Searcher of the
arts, *Rom.* 8. 27.

A shadow, *Isa.* 25. 4.

The life of man,

Gen. 30. 20.

The light of *Israel*,

Isa. 10. 17.

The lifter up of

mans head, *Psal.* 3. 3.

Love, 1 *John* 1. 8.

A maker, *John* 32.

A master, *Eph.* 6. 9.

A man of warre,

Exod. 15. 3.

A mighty one, *Isa.*

24.

A most high, *Psal.*

3. 18.

Most just, *Job* 34.

7.

Nature, *Gal.* 4. 8.

Only wise, *Rom.* 16.

7.

A Nurrisher, *Isa.*

2.

A preserver of men,

Iob 7. 20.

A Planter, *Gen.* 2. 8.

A Ponderer of the

hearts *Prov.* 24. 12.

The Portion of *Ja-*

cob, *Ier* 51. 19.

A Shepherd, *Psal.*

23. 1.

A Shield, *Psal.* 115,

11.

A Spirit, *Iohn* 4.

24.

A stay in Calamity,

Psal. 18. 18.

The strength of the

heart, *Psal.* 73. 26.

The strength of *Is-*

rael, 1 *Sam.* 15. 29.

The strength of life

and man. *Psal.* 27. 1.

and 140. 7.

A stronghold, *Pf.*

78. 65.

A strong man, *Gen.*

49. 24.

The Stone of *Israel*,

Psal. 22. 19.

A Succourer, *Psal.*

71. 7.

36 *Titles proper to GOD the Father.*

<i>A sure Trust, Psal.</i>	<i>Isa. 42. 13.</i>
14. 6. <i>The Trust of the</i>	<i>A mighty man, ibid.</i>
<i>poor. Isa 33. 6.</i>	<i>A Seeds-man, Mal.</i>
<i>A Treasurer, Deut.</i>	13. 3.
32. 4.	<i>A man of warre</i>
<i>Truth. Ier 29. 23.</i>	<i>Isa. 42. 13.</i>
<i>A Witnesse, Iosb.</i>	<i>A Mother, Isa. 4.</i>
13. 8.	15.
<i>Wonderfull.</i>	<i>A Moth, Hof. 5. 1.</i>
<i>The sword of Ex-</i>	<i>A Beare, Lam. 3. 10.</i>
<i>cellency, Deut. 23. 29.</i>	<i>An Eagle, Deut. 32.</i>
	11.
<i>He is compared to</i>	<i>A Leopard, Hof.</i>
	13. 7.
<i>A righteous father,</i>	<i>A Lion, Hof. 11. 10.</i>
<i>Iohn 17. 25.</i>	<i>A Purifier of gold</i>
<i>A righteous Lord,</i>	<i>and silver, Mal. 3. 3.</i>
<i>Psal. 24. 8.</i>	<i>A Purger of gold</i>
<i>A strong Lord, ibid.</i>	<i>and silver, ibid.</i>
<i>Almighty Lord, ibid.</i>	<i>A Refiner of gold</i>
<i>A friend, Iohn 16.</i>	<i>and silver, ibid.</i>
14.	<i>Rottenesse, Hof. 5.</i>
<i>A Gyant, Ier. 20. 11.</i>	12.
<i>A mighty Gyant, 31. 2.</i>	<i>A Potter, Rom. 9.</i>
<i>A house of defence,</i>	23.
<i>Luk. 7. 41.</i>	<i>A strong Rock, Ps.</i>
<i>A Leader, Iohn 5. 17.</i>	31. 2.
<i>A labouring man,</i>	<i>The mountaines, Ps.</i>
	125. 2.

A Travelling wo-

man, *Isa.* 42. 14.

The Lord mighty in
attell, *Isa.* 12. 2.

A Song, *Psa.* 84. 12.

The Sun, *Jam.* 4. 12.

A Lawgiver, *Psalme*
12.

A righteous Judge,
sal. 31. 5.

Strength *Psal.* 50. 6.

an adversary, *ibid*

A Cart pressed down,
mos 2. 13.

A Cryer, *Ier.* 25. 30.

A Counsellour, *Psal.*

6. 7.

A Crowne of glory,
sal. 28. 5.

A Diadem of beau-
ty, *Isa.* 10. 17.

Fire and flame, *Luk.*
1. 5.

XII.

Titles of God the Son.

The desire of all
Nations, *Hag.* 2. 8.

A deliverer, *Rom.*
11. 26.

A Doctor, *Matth.*
13. 8.

The doore of the
sheep, *Iohn* 10. 7.

An everlasting fa-
ther, *Isa.* 9. 2.

A Feeder, *Matth.*
2. 6.

The first begotten,
I Cor 15. 20.

Death for man, *Hos.*
13. 14.

A Curse for man,
Gal 3. 13.

Sim for man, *2 Cor.*
5. 21.

The ancient of daies,
Dan. 7. 22.

A Babe, *Luk.* 2. 16.

Gods beloved, *Mat.*
12. 18.

The beloved, *Cant.*
5. 6.

Well-beloved, *Cant.*
1. 13.

A Bridegroom, *Mat.*
9. 15.

The bread of life,
Iohn 6 51,

Childrens bread,
Matth. 15. 26.

A Branch of righteousness,
Ier. 33. 15.

A Branch of the root
of Jesse, *Isa. 11. 1*

A Captaine of the
Lord, *Hos 5. 15.*

Captain of the Lords
Hostes.

Author of peace,
1 Cor. 14. 33.

Author of faith, *Heb.*
12. 2.

Author of our salva-
tion.

Anointed of the
Lord, *Heb. 3. 13.*

An Angel of the
Lord, *Zach. 1. 12.*

Amen, *Rev. 3. 8.*

An Advocate, *1 Iohn*
3. 8.

An Apostle, *Hebr.*
3. 1.

Captaine of salva-
tion, *Heb. 2. 10.*

A Child, *Isa. 9. 6.*

The Consolation
Israel. Luk. 2. 25.

The holy One of
rael, Act. 3. 14.

A Ruler in *Isra-*
Mich. 1. 2.

The glory of *Isra-*
Luk. 2. 32.

The Scepter of
rael, Numb. 24. 17.

The strength of
rael, 1 Sam. 15. 2.

The stone of *Isra-*
Gen. 49. 24.

The Covenant of
people, *Isa. 42. 6.*

A messenger of the
Covenant, *Mul. 3. 1.*

David, Jer. 30. 9.

The Generation of
David, Rev. 22. 16.

The Law, *Gall.*
2. 4.

The end of the Law
Rom. 10. 4.

Light, *Iohn 1. 19.*
a great light, *Isa.*
9. 2.

The

The blight of the
Gentiles.

The light of the
world, *Iohn 1. 7.*

The light of men,
Iohn 1. 9.

First fruits, *Revel.*
5.

First borne of the
head, *Col. 1. 15.*

The finisher of our
faith, *Heb. 12. 2.*

Flesh, *Iohn 1. 14.*

A Foundation, *Isa.*
28. 16.

A Fountaine, *Cant.*
4. 15.

A Fore-runner, *Heb.*
6. 28.

God, *Iohn 1. 1.*

The Elect of God,
Isa. 42. 1.

The gift of God, *Ioh.*
4. 10.

The image of God,
Col. 1. 15.

The Lamb of God.
Iohn 1. 29.

The power of God.

1. Cor. 1. 24.

The wisdom of
God, *Idem.*

King of Kings, *Rev.*
16. 19.

King of Glory, *Psal.*
24. 10.

King of the earth
Zach. 14. 9.

King of the Jewes,
Matth. 27.

King of Israel, *Iohn 1.*
45.

King of Saints, *Rev.*
15. 3.

Gods Elect, *Isa. 42. 1.*

Gods servant, *Idem.*

Sonne of God, *Matth.*
1. 15.

A Golden altar, *Rev.*
8. 3.

A Governor, *Matth.*
2. 26.

Head of all power
Col. 2. 10.

Head of all Princi-
pality, *Idem.*

Head of the Church,
Idem.

Head of every man, <i>ibid.</i>	Lord of Lords, <i>Rev.</i>
The heire of all things, <i>Heb. 1. 13.</i>	19. 6.
The heire of the world, <i>Rev. 4. 13.</i>	Lord of the Sabbath <i>Luk. 6. 5.</i>
The heire of salvari- on, <i>Luk. 1. 69.</i>	Man, <i>Rom. 5. 15.</i>
A Husband, <i>2 Cor.</i>	An innocent man <i>Luk. 23. 14.</i>
The Judge of quick and dead, <i>King of</i>	The New man, <i>Eph.</i>
A Justifier, <i>Rom. 3.</i>	4. 24.
A King, <i>Zach. 9. 9.</i>	A master, <i>Matth.</i>
Life, <i>1 Cor. 15. 20.</i>	10. 24.
Life eternall, <i>Job.</i>	Messiah the Prince <i>Dan. 9. 24.</i>
The Lion of Judah, <i>Rev. 5. 5.</i>	A minister of the Te- bernacle, <i>Heb. 8. 2.</i>
Lord of quick and dead, <i>Rom. 14. 9.</i>	A minister of the Circumcision, <i>Rom. 15. 2.</i>
Lord our righteous- nesse, <i>1 Cor. 1. 30.</i>	A minister of the Sanctuary, <i>Heb. 8. 2.</i>
Lord of Hostes, <i>Isa.</i>	Michael, <i>Dan. 10.</i>
Lord of glory, <i>1 Cor.</i>	19. 3.
Lord of life, <i>Ast. 3.</i>	A Nazarite, <i>Matth.</i>
	2. 23.
	Our holinesse, <i>Ephes.</i>
	1. 7.
	Our Redemption, <i>Col.</i>
	1. 20.
	One, One, Lord
	<i>Zech. 14. 9.</i>

A great One, *Isa.*

20.

A just One, *Act.* 3.

Ointment, *Cant.* 1. 3.

A Pasleover, *1 Cor.*

7.

The Prince of the

irth, *Act.* 3. 15.

Prince of life, *ibid.*

Prince of Kings, *Rev.*

5.

Prince of salvation,

Isa. 4. 10.

Prince of Peace, *Isa.*

14. 30

The messenger of

peace, *Eph.* 2. 19.

A Physitian, *Mat.*

12.

A plant of renown,

Ezek. 34. 29.

A polished shaft,

Isa. 49. 2.

A Priest, *Heb.* 17. 17.

A High Priest, *Heb.*

4.

Harmelesse High-

Priest, *Heb.* 2. 17.

A mercifull High-
Priest, *Heb.* 7. 26.

A faithfull High-
Priest, *ibid.*

An undefiled High-
Priest *ibid.*

A shepheard, *Ezek.*

24. 33. *Isa.* 20. 11.

Gods servant, *Mat.*

12. 18.

A servant, *Isa.* 42. 1.

The seed of the wo-

man, *Gen.* 3. 15.

The seed of *Abra-*

ham, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The second *Adam*,

1 Cor. 15. 45.

A Saviour, *Iohn.* 4.

42.

A Samaritane, *Luk.*

10. 33.

The way, *Iohn.* 14.

The truth, *ibid.*

The life, *ibid.*

A Sanctuary, *Isa.* 8.

14.

Sanctification, *1 Cor.*

1. 3.

Salvation, *Luk.* 2. 30.

The

The spring of Liba-
non, Cant. 4. 15.

A Spirit, Heb. 9. 4.

A quickning spirit,
1 Cor. 15. 45.

An eternall spirit,
Heb. 9. 4.

A Prophet, Ioh. 6. 4.

A purger of sinnes,
Heb. 1. 3.

A Ransome, 1 Tim.
2. 6.

A Reaper, Rev. 14.
15.

A Reconciliator, Rom.
3. 25.

Redemption, Isaiah
59. 24.

Rabbi, Iohn 6. 45.

Righteousnesse, Ier.
23. 6.

Resurrection of the
dead, Iohn 11. 35.

A rod, A staffe, Isa.
54. 1.

A Servant.

A righteous Servant,
Isa. 53. 11.

The Scepter of Isra-

el, Numb. 24. 17.

A Ruler in Isa.

Mich. 5. 2.

The strength of
rael. 1 Sam. 13. 29.

The glory of Isra-
Luk. 2. 32.

The Sonne of Righte-
teousnesse, Mal. 9.

The Sonne of
rabam, Mark. 1.

The Sonne of Da-
Iohn. 1. 45.

The Sonne of Ioseph,
Luk. 1. 35.

The Sonne of Go-
Luk. 1. 32.

The Sonne of
most high, Mat.
12. 8.

The Sonne of ma-
Col. 1. 13.

The Sonne of a Vi-
gin, Mat. 3. 17.

A deare Sonne,
Mat. 1. 25.

A beloved Sonne,
ibid.

The first-born Son

The Starre of *Jacob*,
 The bright Morn-
 ing-Starre, *1 Pet.*
 The stone to stum-
 ble at, *Eph. 2. 10.*
 A Corner Stone,
 An Elect Stone,
 A precious Stone,
 Spirituall Rocke,
 Spirituall drinke,
 Spirituall meate,
 H witnesse, *Ya.*
 A faithfull witnesse,
 A true witnesse,
 Wonderfull,
 Counsellour, *ibid.*
 The everlasting Fa-

ther, *ibid.*
 The mighty God,
 The Prince of peace,
 A Teacher,
 A green tree,
 A Winde,
 A way,
 Well-beloved,
 A Well of living
 water,
 A Well of life,
 A wedding garment,
 Wonderfull,
 Christ compared to
 Shiloh,
 A Roe and Hart,
 A Stone cut out
 of the mountaine,
 The Pascale Lambe,

Raine and Showers,
Psal. 72. 6.

A Thiefe, *Rev.* 3. 2.

A snare.

A net, *Isa.* 8. 14.

A snare, *ibid*

The Mercie-Seat, *Ex-*
od. 25. 17.

A Lambe undefiled,
1 Pet. 1. 19.

A Lambe without
spot, *ibid.*

An Army with ban-
ners, *Cant.* 6. 4.

An Apple tree, *Cant.*
2. 3.

A Brazen Serpent,
Numb. 21. 9.

A bundle of myrrhe,
Cant. 1. 13.

A cluster of Cam-
phire, *Cant.* 4. 4.

A Carcasse, *Matth.*
24. 28.

Fullers Sope, *Mal.*
3. 2.

Purging fire, *ibid.*

A goate, *Levit.* 16.
22.

A Henne, *Matth.*

23. 27.

A Ladder, *Gen.*

12.

A Lilly, *Cant.* 2.

Lightning, *Mat.* 24.

A worme, *Psal.* 22.

Tirzah, *Cant.* 6.

Solomon, *Cant.* 3.

Moses, *Act.* 3.

Ierusalem, *Cant.* 6.

Melchizedeck, *Heb.*

7. 3.

—

—

XIII.

Of the Mediator
Christ Jesus.

Generals.

—

ALL things were

made by him, and

without him nothing

was made which was

made, *Iohn* 1. 3.

The Father loveth

him, and hath given

all things

ings into his hand,
3.35.

All things were given
into his hands of
God:

He came from God,
and went unto God,

John 13.3.

All things that the
Father hath are his,
John 16.15.

All things are deli-
vered unto him of the
Father:

No man knoweth
the Sonne but the Fa-
ther;

Neither knoweth a-
ny man the Father save
the Son, & he to whom
the Son will reveal him,
Mat. 11.27.

All power in heaven
& in earth is given him,
Mat. 28.18.

The Father judgeth
no man, but hath com-
mitted all judgement
unto the Son, that all

men should honour him
as they honour the Fa-
ther, John 5.22.

There is no other
Name under Heaven a-
mong men by which
we must be saved, Act.
9.12.

The government of
all is upon his shoulder,
Isa. 9.6.

With him God free-
ly gives us all things,
Rom. 8.32.

He hath authority
from the Father to ex-
ecute judgment, John
5.27.

Power is given him
over all flesh, John 17.2.

No man cometh un-
to the Father but by
him, John 14.6.

He gives power to
become the sonnes of
God, John 1.12.

Of his fulnesse we all
receive grace for grace,
John 1.16.

Other

Other foundation
can no man lay, then
that which is laid,
which is Jesus Christ,

1 Cor. 2. 2.

He filleth all things,
Eph. 1. 23.

His riches are un-
searchable, Eph. 1. 8.

God created all
things by him, Eph. 1. 9.

His strength enables
us to do all things,
Phil. 4. 13.

He is all in all Nati-
ons, Col. 3. 11.

There is one God,
and one Mediator
betwixt God and man,
the man Christ Jesus,

1 Tim. 2. 5.

He would have all
men to be saved, and
come unto the know-
ledge of the truth,

1 Tim. 2. 4.

He that continueth
in his Doctrine, hath
both the Father and the

Sonne, Iohn 2. 9.

By his voice he rais-
up men dead in sin,
Iohn 5. 25.

As the father raiseth
the dead and quicken-
eth them, so the Sonne
quickeneth whom
will, Iohn 5. 21.

The secrets of
God judges by him,
according to the Gospel,
Rom. 2. 16.

The Head of Christ
is God, 1 Cor. 11. 3.

If any man love him
not, he must be An-
athema maranatha, 1 Cor.
16. 22.

The preaching of him
is unto all who are cal-
led, the power of God
and the wisdom of
God, 1 Cor. 1. 13.

We have not an high
Priest, which cannot be
touched with the feel-
ing of our infirmities,
but was in all things
tempted

pted like unto us,
without sinne, *Heb.*

He glorified not
himselſe to be made an
high Priest, but was
called unto it, *Heb.*

He that sanctifieth,
and they that are san-
ctified are all of One,
c. Heb. 2. 11.

There must be as it
were a travelling with
Christ, whilst he was a-
forming in us, *Gal.*

We must all appeare
before his Judgement-
seat, *2 Cor. 5. 10.*

He is become of
one effect to them
that are justified by the
law, they are fallen
from grace, *Gal. 5. 4.*

He was declared to
be the Sonne of God,
with power according
to the spirit of holi-

ness, by the resurrecti-
on from the dead, *Rom.*
1. 4.

As we have borne
the image of the earth-
ly, so shall we beare
the image of the hea-
venly, *1 Cor. 15. 49.*

He wakeneth mor-
ning by morning, our
tongue as the tongue of
the learned, *Isa. 50. 2.*

XIII.

What Christ is?

HE is *Alpha* and *Omega*, the begin-
ning and the ending,
the first and the last,
Rev. 1. 8.

Gods Elect in whom
his soule delighteth,
Isa. 42. 1.

He is the image of
the invisible God, the
first-borne of every
Creature, *Col. 1. 15.*

The

The Head of the body of the Church.

The beginning & first borne from the dead, that in all things he might have the Preheminency, *Eph. 1. 18.*

The blessed and only potentate, the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords, *1 Tim. 6. 15.*

The brightnesse of the glory and the expresse image of the Fathers person, *Heb. 1. 8.*

Jesus Christ, yesterday and to day, and the same for ever, *1 Cor. 4. 6.*

He which is, which was, and which is to come, *Rev. 1. 4.*

The word which in the beginning was God, and with God, *Joh. 1. 2.*

That true light which lighteneeth every thing, that cometh into this world, *Joh. 1. 9.*

The light of world, that whosoever follows him, shall not live in darkness *Joh. 8. 12.*

Mediator, *Gal. 3. 19.*

The Mediator of the New Testament. *Heb. 9. 15.*

The Mediator of the New Covenant. *Heb. 12. 24.*

That Bread of life which commeth down from Heaven, and giveth life unto the world *Joh. 6. 33.*

That Bread of life which cometh down from Heaven, that man may eat thereof and not die. *Joh. 6. 33.*

Emanuel, God with us, *Isa. 7. 14.*

A Foundation laid in Zion, a tried stone, precious Corner stone, a sure foundation, *1 Pet. 2. 6.*

The Doore by which
whoever enters shall
be saved, *Iohn 10. 9.*

That good Shep-
herd who knowes his
sheep, and is known of
them. *Iohn 10. 14.*

The way, The truth,
and The Life. *Iohn 14. 6.*

The true fructifying
vine. *Iohn. 15. 1.*

That great Prophet
of the Church. *Deut.*

15.
Our Peace. *Ephs.*

14.
The Chiefe Corner
stone, of the Apostles
and Prophets.

The Lord from Hea-
ven. *1. Cor. 15. 4.*

A Faithfull Wit-
ness, the first begotten
of the dead, and Prince
of the Kings of the
earth. *Rev. 1. 15.*

The Root of the
generation of David,
and the bright morn-

ing starre. *Rev. 22. 18.*

He who was dead
and is alive, and is alive
for evermore. *Rev. 11. 18.*

Our Pascheover sacri-
ficed for us. *1 Cor. 5. 7.*

Our life hid with
him in God. *Col. 3. 2.*

One who is not di-
vided. *1 Cor. 1. 13.*

He is Lord, even of
the Sabbath. *Marth.*

12. 8.
The Resurrection &
the life. *Iohn 11. 25.*

His riches are un-
searchable riches. *Eph.*

6. 8.
What be in his na-
ture.

Quick of under-
standing in the feare
of the Lord.

One not judging af-
ter the sight of his eye,
Nor after the hear-
ing of the ear.

But

E

But

E

But with righteou-
nesse judging the poor.

A Reprover with
equity of the meek of
the earth, *Isa. 41. 4.*

One who delivereth
the poore when he cri-
eth, *ibid.*

The needie also, and
him that hath no help-
er, *ibid.*

One who is merci-
full unto them, and
preserveth their soule,
ibid.

One who redeem-
eth their soules from
deceit and violence:
their blood being pre-
cious in his sight, *Psal.*

72. 13, 14.

One on whom the
Spirit of the Lord rests,

The Spirit of wise-
dome & understanding.

The Spirit of Coun-
sell and might,

The Spirit of know-
ledge, and of the feare

of the Lord, *Isa. 41.*

He breaks not
bruised reed,

Nor smoking
doth he not quench,

Untill he bring
forth Judgement.

Truth, *Isa. 47. 2.*

One who when
fees in us of the

of his soule, will be
tified, *Isa. 53. 11.*

His love is a con-
ming love, *2 Cor. 5.*

XV.

Of Christ His Ex-
lency.

His Name is Wo-
nderfull

lor,

The mighty God,

The everlasting

ther,

The Prince of

Isa. 9. 6.

He is fater then

ren of men;
Grace is poured in
ropes, because God
blessed him, for
Psal. 45. 8.

His name is as an
ointment poured out,
1. 3.

His Name endureth
ever, as long as the
world, *Psal. 7. 17.*

His love is better
than wine, *Cant. 1. 1.*

His mouth is most
sweet, he is altogether
lovely, *Cant. 5. 16.*

He is white and ruddy,
the chiefest among
thousand, *Cant. 5. 10.*

He hath the tongue
of learned to speak
the word in due time to
that is weary, *Isa. 51.*

God hath put all
things under his feet,
given him to be
lord over all things to
the Church, *Eph. 1. 22.*

God hath highly ex-
alted him, and given
him a name above eve-
ry name, &c. *Phil. 2. 9.*

He only hath im-
mortality, dwelling in
the light, which no
man can approach.

When no man hath
seene nor can see, *1 Tim. 6. 16.*

His Throne is for
ever and ever,

A Scepter of righte-
ousnesse is the Scepter
of his kingdome, *Heb. 1. 8.*

He was appointed to
be heyre of all things,
by whom the worlds
were made, *Heb. 1. 2.*

He is annointed with
the Oyle of gladnesse
above his fellowes,
Heb. 1. 9.

Such an high-Priest
it became us to have
endowed with all ex-
cellencies, made higher

then the Heavens,

That need not like
unto other Priests Sa-
crifice for himselfe and
others, *Heb. 7. 26.*

He is worthy to re-
ceive riches and wis-
dome, and strength and
honour: and glory and
praise, *Rev. 5. 12.*

All things ought to
be accounted losse for
him, yea dang, and no-
thing being compared
with the excellency of
knowing him, *Phil. 3.*
7. 8.

The breadth and depth
and length, and height
and knowledge of the
love of Christ, passeth
all knowledge,

And causeth us to be
filled with all the ful-
nesse of God, *Ephes. 3.*
18, 19.

He offers not the
prayers of the Saints,
much sweet Odors, up-

on the golden
which is before
Throne, *Rev. 8. 3.*

All the Prophets
witness unto him,
whosoever beleeveth
him shall have reme-
dion of sinne, *Act. 10.*

XVI.

Benefits we have
him in general

Past.

HE hath borne
griefes and
ed our sorrowes,

He was wounded
our transgressions,
53. 4.

He was bruised
our iniquities;

The chastisement
our peace was
him, *Isa. 53. 5.*

He dyed for our
according to the Scrip-
tures, *1 Cor. 15. 3.*

He hath quickened
who were dead in
and trespasses, *Eph.*

He hath quickened
together with Christ
1. 5.

He hath reconciled
those who were ene-
mies alienated in our
minds by wicked
works, *Eph. 1. 21.*

He hath blotted out
the hand-writing of
ordinances, which was
against us, contrary to
and nailed the same
on the crosse, *Col.*

He hath spoiled the
principalities and Pow-
ers, and hath made a
show of them openly,
triumphing over them
all, *Col. 1. 18.*

He hath abolished
death and brought in
life and immortality
through the Gospel,

2 Tim. 1. 10.

Not according to
the works of righteous-
nesse which we had
done,

But according to his
mercie he saved us, by
the washing of Rege-
neration and the re-
newing of the Holy-
Ghost, *Tit. 5. 5.*

He hath redeemed
us from the curse of
the law, when he was
made a curse for us,
Gal. 3. 13.

In all things it be-
hooved him to be like
unto us, that he might
be a mercifull and a
faithfull High-Priest
to make reconciliation
for sins, *Heb. 2. 17.*

Being consecrate, he
became the Author of
eternall salvation unto
all that obey him, *Heb.*

9. 9.

He upholding all

things by the word of his power, when he had by himselfe purged our sinnes, sate down at the right hand of the Majestie on high, *Heb. 1. 3.*

Present.

With his stripes we are healed, *Isa. 53. 5.*

On him he hath laid the iniquities of us all, *Isa. 53. 6.*

By his knowledge he justifies many, bearing their iniquities, *Isa. 53. 11.*

If we shall confesse with our mouth the Lord Jesus, and beleve in our heart that God raised him from the dead, we shall be saved, *Rom. 10. 9.*

He confirms us up to the end, that we may be blamelesse in the

day of his appearance, *1 Cor. 1. 8.*

We are quick together with him, giving all our treasures, *Col. 1. 13.*

He delivereth from the wrath come, *1 Thes. 1. 10.*

He delivers all who for feare of death were all their life subject to bondage, *Heb. 2. 9.*

To come.

If we have been planted together with him in the likenesse of death, so shall we also in the likenesse of his resurrection, *6. 5.*

Since by man came death, by man came resurrection from the dead, *1 Cor. 15.*

XVII

Christ his incarnation.

Why sent?

To preach glad tidings to the meek;

To bind up the brokenhearted;

To proclaim liberty to the Captives; and

The opening of the prison unto them that

are bound,

To proclaim the acceptable years of the Lord,

And the day of vengeance of God,

To comfort all who mourne,

To appoint them who mourne in Zion,

To give them beauty for ashes,

The oyle of joy for mourning,

The garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness,

That they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified, *Isa. 61. 1, 2, 3.*

To preach the kingdom of God to other cities, as well as to Jerusalem, *Luke 13. 39.*

Not to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be saved, *John 3. 17.*

To bless us in turning every one of us from our iniquities, *Act. 3. 26.*

To redeem us from the curse of the law, when he was made a curse for us, *Gal. 4. 6.*

E 4

Why

Why he came

TO set a man at variance against his Father,

And the daughter against the mother,

And the daughter in law against the mother in law,

To cause a mans foes be them of his own household, *Matth.* 10. 35, 36.

To save that which was lost, *Matth.* 18. 11.

To send fire on the earth, *Luk.* 12. 39.

Not to do his own will, but the will of him that sent him, *Joh.* 6. 38.

For judgement into this world, that they which see not might see,

And that they which see might be

made blinde, *Joh.* 9.

That we might have life, and have it more abundantly, *Joh.* 10. 10.

A light into the world, that those who believeth in him, should not remaine in darkness, *Joh.* 12. 26.

To this end was he borne, for this came he came into the world that he might be a witnesse unto the truth, *Joh.* 18. 37.

To save sinners, *1 Tim.* 2. 15.

Why he came not.

Not to destroy, but to fulfill the Law and the Prophets, *Matth.* 5. 17.

Not to send peace on the earth, but sword, *Matth.* 10. 34.

Not to call the righteous

us but sinners to re-
 stance, *Mat. 9. 13.*
 Not to be ministred
 to, but to give his
 for a ranfome for
 any, *Mat. 20. 28.*
 Not to give peace
 the earth, but divi-
 on, *Luk. 12. 51.*
 Not to judge the
 world, but to save the
 world, *Iohn 12. 37.*

by he was given?

For a Covenant to
 the people.

For a light to the
 Gentiles, *Isa. 42. 6.*

To open the blinde
 eyes,

To bring out the
 prisoners from the Pri-
 son, and them that sit
 in darknesse out of the
 prison-house, *Isaiah*

2. 7.
 That whosoever be-
 lieveth in him, should

not perill, but have e-
 verlasting life, *Iohn*
 3. 15.

For a light to the
 Gentiles,

To be Gods salvati-
 on to the ends of the
 earth, *Isa. 49. 6.*

For a Covenant to
 the people to preserve
 the earth,

To cause to inherit
 the desolate heritages,
Isa. 49. 8.

To say to the Pri-
 soners, go forth,

To them that are in
 darknesse shew your
 selves, *Isa. 49. 9.*

For a witnesse to
 the people, for a lead-
 er and a Commander,
Isa. 55. 4.

He was made,

Sinne for us who
 knew no sinne, that
 we might be made the
 righ-

continuance of God in him, 2 Cor. 5. 21.

A little lower then the Angels, that by the grace of God, he might taste death for all men, Heb. 2. 9.

More excellent then the Angels, having obtained a more excellent name then they, Heb. 1. 4.

God made him unto us, wisdom, righteousness, sanctification and redemption, 1 Cor. 3. 30.

His soule was made an offering for sinne, Isa. 53. 10.

He hath made of both one, and broken down the middle wall of the partition between us, Eph. 2. 15.

He was exalted with Gods right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance

unto Israel,

And for forgiveness of finnes, Act. 5. 31.

He Made himselfe

Of no reputation and tooke upon him the forme of a servant,

And was made in the likenesse of men, Phil. 2. 8.

He was found in his Fashion as man.

And humbled himselfe and became obedient to the death, even to the death of the Crosse, Phil. 2. 9.

He gave himselfe for us that he may redeeme us from all iniquity,

And purge us to himselfe a peculiar people unto him, zealous of good workes, Tit. 2. 14.

He gave himselfe for a ranfome of all to be testified, in due time, 1. Tim. 2. 6.

He
Priest
order
Heb.
Ma
Law
Comm
after
endle

Bene
B
T
I

B
from
whic
be J
of M
C
by h
Al
wh
unc
Chr
By

He is made an High-Priest for ever, after the order of *Melchizedeck*, *Heb. 6. 29.*

Made, not after the Law of the Carnall Commandement, but after the power of an endlesse life. *Heb. 7. 6.*

XVIII.

Benefits in particular,

By him, In him, Through him.

I. By him, Post.

BY him all who be-
lieve are Justified
from all things from
which they could not
be Justified by the Law
of Moles *Act. 13. 39.*
Grace & truth came
by him, *John 1. 17.*

All things are of God
who hath reconciled us
unto himselfe by Jesus
Christ *2. Cor. 5. 18.*

By him were all things

Created, in heaven and
in earth, with all other
Creatures, whatsoever.
Col. 1. 16.

By Him Present.

By him also we have
accesse by faith unto
this Grace, wherein we
stand, and rejoyce in the
hope of the Glory of
God, *Rom. 5. 2.*

By Him to Come.

If being enemies we
were reconciled unto
God by the death of
his sonne,

Much more being
reconciled, we shall be
saved by his life. *Rom.*
5. 10.

As by the offence of
one man many are
made sinners,

So by his Obedience
shall many be made
Righteous *Rom. 5. 19.*

2. In

2. In him past.

The law of the spirit of life which is in him, hath freed us from the law of sinne and death, *Rom.* 8. 2.

God who commanded the light to shine out of darknesse, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ, *2 Cor.* 4. 6.

God was in Christ reconciling the world to himselfe, not imputing our sinnes, *2 Cor.* 5. 19.

The veyle of the Old Testament is done away in him, *2 Cor.* 5. 14.

We are chosen in him before the foundation of the world, *Eph.* 1. 4.

In the dispensation

of the fulnesse of times, all things are gathered together in One, all things in Christ, both in heaven and earth, *Eph.* 1. 10.

In him we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated thereunto, according to the purpose of God,

Who works all things according to the purpose of him, who works all things according to the purpose of his own will, *Ephes.* 1. 11.

Our mindes should not be corrupted from the simplicity that is in him, *2 Cor.* 11. 3.

In him neither circumcision availeth any thing, or uncircumcision, but faith which worketh by love, *Gal.* 5. 6.

Nothing is available in him, but a new Creature,

Creature, *Gal. 3. 15.*

In him present.

There is no condemnation unto them that are in him, *Rom. 8. 1.*

Nothing can be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord, *Rom. 8. 39.*

He that stablisheth us with others in Christ is God, *2 Cor. 1. 21.*

God makes us alwayes to triumph in him, *2 Cor. 2. 14.*

In him we are blessed with all spirituall blessings in heavenly places, *Eph. 1. 3.*

We are raised up together and made to sit in heavenly places in Christ Jesus, *Eph. 2. 1.*

In him we have boldnesse & accesse through the faith of him, *Eph. 3. 12.*

The peace of God, wch passeth all understanding doth guard our hearts and mindes in him, *Phil. 4. 7.*

He is before all things and in him, all things subsist *Col. 1. 17.*

In him are hid all the Treasures of wisdom & knowledge, *Col. 2. 3.*

As we have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so we should walke in him rooted and built up in him, *Col. 2. 6. 7.*

In him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily, *Col. 2. 9.*

By our rejoycing wch wee have in him, wee ought to die daily, *1 Cor. 15. 31.*

All the promises of God in him are Yea, & in him are Amen, *2 Cor. 1. 20.*

If any man be in him he is a new creature,

2 Cor. 5.

In

In him to come.

Those who are alive in him, will God bring with him, *1 Thess. 4. 14.*

As in *Adam* all die, so in Him shall all be made alive, *1 Cor. 15. 22.*

3. Through him past.

We are freely justified by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus our Lord *Rom. 3. 24.*

Through him present.

Being justified by faith we have peace through him, *Rom. 5. 1.*

As sinne reigns unto death, so grace reigns through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord, *Rom. 6. 23.*

The gift of God is eternal life, through him, *Rom. 6. 23.*

As the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth through him, *2 Cor. 1. 5.*

Our victory which we have is through him, *1 Cor. 15. 27.*

Through him we both have an access unto the Father by one Spirit, *Ephes. 2. 5.*

In him we are built together to be an habitation of God through the Spirit, *Ephes. 2. 22.*

God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to receive salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, *1 Thess. 5. 9.*

XIX.

Virtues of his Blood.

THE Church was purchased by his blood

lood, *Act. 20. 28.*

God sent him forth
to bee a propitiation
through faith in his
blood :

To declare his right-
eousnesse for the finnes
which are past through
the forbearance of God
Rom. 3. 25.

By his blood we shal
be saved from wrath
through him, *Rom. 5. 9.*

In him we have re-
demption through his
blood, which is the for-
giveness of sins accord-
ing to his rich grace,
Ephes. 1. 7.

Those sometime afar
off are made neer by his
blood, *Ephes. 2. 13.*

We have redemption
through his blood, wch
is the forgiveness of
sinnes, *Col. 1. 14.*

Having made peace
by his blood, by him
he reconciled all things

unto himself, things in
heaven, and things in
earth; *Col. 1. 20.*

Neither by the blood
of bulls and calves, but
by his own blood en-
tered he once into the
holy place, and obtain-
ed eternal redemption
for us, *Heb. 9. 12.*

By his blood we may
be bold to enter into
the holy place, *Heb.*
10. 19.

By that new & living
way which he hath pre-
pared for us, through
the veile which is his
flesh, *Heb. 10. 20.*

It speaks better things
then the blood of *Abel*,
Heb. 12. 24.

That he might san-
ctifie the people with
his own blood, he suf-
fered without the gate,
Heb. 13. 12.

We are elect accord-
ing to the foreknow-
ledge

ledge of God the Father unto sanctification of the Spirit, through obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Christ Jesus, *1 Pet. 1.2*

Wee are redeemed, not with corruptible things as with silver & gold,

But with the precious blood of Christ, as with a Lamb undefiled and without spot, *1 Pet. 1.18.*

He hath redeemed us unto God by his blood, out of every kingdome and tongue and people and nation, *Rev. 5.9.*

XX.

Trial.

HE died for all, that they which live should not live unto themselves, but unto him that died and rose

again, *1 Cor. 15.17.*

We may be crucified with him, and yet live, *Gal. 2.19.*

The Law was our school-master, to bring us unto him, *Gal. 3.24.*

As many as are baptized into Christ, have put on Christ, *Gal. 3.27.*

Those who are Christ have crucified the flesh with the lusts thereof, *Gal. 5.24.*

By bearing one anothers burdens, we come to fulfill the law of Christ, *Gal. 6.2.*

Our greatest glorying should be in the crosse of Christ Jesus our Lord, *Gal. 6.14.*

As we have borne the image of the earthly, so shall wee beare the image of the Heavenly, *1 Cor. 15.49.*

Our chiefest knowledge should be that of Christ

Christ
The
and re
in the
him, E
he dw
y faith
Grac
very o
ng to
he gift
7.
He t
ven th
ended
heavens
all ch
Ther
an pr
s, a
treasure
of the f
phes.
We
o in a
which i
Christ,
The
phes.

Christ crucified 1 Cor. 2. 2.

The spirit of wisdom
and revelation is given
in the knowledge of
him, *Ephes. 1. 17.*
He dwells in our hearts
by faith, *Ephes. 1. 17.*

Grace is given unto
every one of us accord-
ing to our measure of
the gift of Christ, *Eph.*

7. He that descended is
even the same that a-
scended farre above all
heavens, that he might
fill all things, *Ephes. 4. 10.*

There is a perfect
man propounded unto
us, according to the
treasure of the stature
of the fulnesse of Christ
Ephes. 4. 13.

We ought to grow
up in all things into him
which is the head, even
Christ, *Ephes. 4. 25.*

The truth is in Jesus,
Ephes. 4. 21.

He that hath begun
a good work in us, will
finish it untill the day
of Jesus Christ, *Phil. 1. 6.*

We should be sincere
without offence, untill
the day of Christ, *Phil.*

1. 10.

We should rejoyce if
Christ be preached un-
der whatsoever pre-
sence, *Phil. 1. 18.*

He ought to be mag-
nified in our body, whe-
ther it be by life or by
death, *Phil. 1. 20.*

It is a high preroga-
tive not only to believe
in him, but also to suf-
fer for his sake, *Phil. 2. 9.*

We ought to presse
hard towards the mark
for the high price of the
calling which is in Christ
Jesus, *Phil. 3. 14.*

Our Conversation
should bee in heaven,
continually expecting
him, *Phil. 3. 20.*

Ministers ought to preach and teach, every man in all wisdom, that they may present every man in Christ Iesus perfect, *Col. 1. 28.*

If we be risen with him, we should set our affections on things which are above, where Christ sitteth at the right hand of God, *Col. 3. 1.*

In services unto others, we serve the Lord Christ, *Act. 20. 21.*

He died for us, that whether wee wake or sleep, we should live together with him, *1 Thes. 5. 10.*

He sheweth mercy unto some grievous, and great sinners, for a long suffering patterne unto them which should hereafter believe, *1 Tim. 1. 16.*

In that he suffered & was tempted, he is able

to succour all that are tempted, *Heb. 2. 18.*

We are his house, we hold fast the confidence and rejoycing in the hope unto the end, *Heb. 3. 6.*

He learned obedience by the things that he suffered, *Heb. 5. 8.*

He was once offered for the sinnes of many, *Heb. 9. 28.*

We are sanctified by the body of Christ, once made, *Heb. 10. 10.*

With one offering hath he consecrated for ever them that are sanctified, *Heb. 10. 14.*

He in his own flesh bare our sins in his body on the tree; that being delivered from sin, should live in righteousness, *1 Pet. 2. 24.*

He suffered for our sins, the Just for the unjust, that he might bring

us into God, 1 Pet.

3. 18.

If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, even Jesus Christ the just, 1 Joh. 2. 1.

He is the reconcili-
ation for our sins, and
not for our finnes only,
but also for the finnes
of the whole world,
1 Joh. 2. 2.

Whosoever trans-
gresseth & abideth not
in the doctrine of Christ
hath not God, 2 Joh. 9.

XXI.

Titles of God the Holy
Ghost.

Seed of God, 1 Joh.

3. 9.

Teacher of the faith,
1 Joh. 19. 26.

The Teachers of
truth, *ibid.*

Water, 1 Joh. 3. 5.

Ezek. 16. 9.

Spirit of God, Gen.

1. 2.

Spirit of the father,
Math. 18. 20.

Spirit of eternity,
Heb. 9. 1.

Spirit of Counsell,
Isa. 11. 2.

Spirit of Consolati-
on, 2 Thes. 2. 16.

Spirit of supplicati-
on, Zach. 12. 10.

Spirit of Christ, Rom.

8. 9.

Spirit of Adoption,
Rom. 8. 15.

Spirit of the Grace
of God, Gal. 14. 26.

Spirit of holinesse,
Rom. 1. 4.

Spirit of Interpre-
tation, 1 Cor. 12. 10.

Spirit of Knowledge,
Isa. 11. 2.

Spirit of Prophecie,
1 Cor. 12. 10.

Spirit of the Lord,
Isa. 11. 12.

The Spirit of right.

Spirit of working
miracles, 1 Cor. 12. 10.

Spirit of wisdom,
Isa. 11. 2.

Spirit of Revelation,
Isa. 1. 7.

Spirit of the Sonne,
Dan. 4. 6.

Spirit of Sanctifica-
tion, Rom. 1. 4.

The Pledge of God,
1 Cor. 15. 5.

The Seale of God,
2 Cor. 1. 22.

The witness of God,
Rom. 8. 16.

The Kisse, Cant. 2. 2.

The Comforter, Act.
2. 4.

The Holy Spirit,
Eph. 4. 30.

A heavenly gift,
Heb. 6. 4.

The earnest of the
Spirit, 2 Cor. 1. 22.

The minde of Christ,
1 Cor. 2. 16.

The Oyle of gladnes,
Psal. 43. 7.

The power of the
most high, Luk. 1. 35.

Compared to

Ointment, Ioh. 1. 27.

A Dove, Mat. 3. 16.

Fire, a mighty will,

1 Cor. 3. 13.

Cloven tongues like
fire, Act. 2.

XXII.

Of the Spirit of God
Generals.

THe things of the
Spirit of God
knoweth no man but
the Spirit of God, 1 Cor.
2. 11.

The Lord is the spi-
rit, and where the spi-
rit of the Lord is, there
is liberty, 2 Cor. 3. 17.

None hath directed
the spirit of the Lord,
nor taught him, Isa. 40.
18.

Those

Those who professe
to live in the spirit, must
also walke therein, *Gal.*
5. 25.

There is one body,
and one spirit, even as
we are called into one
hope of our vocation,
Eph. 4. 4.

The righteousnesse
of the law is made per-
fect in such, who walk
not after the flesh, but
after the spirit, *Rom.*
4. 8.

If any man have not
the spirit of Christ, he
is none of his, *Rom.* 8. 9.

The Saints receive
not the spirit of bon-
dage againe to feare,
but the spirit of adop-
tion to cry Abba fa-
ther, *Rom.* 8. 15.

The Saints in this
life, have but the first
fruits of the spirit, *Rom.*
8. 23.

The Searcher of

hearts, knowes what is
the minde of the spi-
rit, his intercession be-
ing according to the
will of God, *Rom.* 8. 27.

The naturall man re-
ceiveth not the things
which are of the spirit
of God, *1 Cor.* 2. 14.

No man can say that
Jesus is the Lord, but
by the Holy Ghost,
1 Cor. 12. 3.

There are diversity
of gifts, but the same
spirit, *1 Cor.* 12. 4.

By one spirit we are
baptized into one bo-
dy, &c. and have been
all made drink of one
spirit, *1 Cor.* 12. 13.

The spirits of the
Prophets, are subject
to the Prophets, *1 Cor.*
14. 32.

It is impossible to
begin in the spirit, and
be made perfect by the
flesh, *Gal.* 3. 3.

The flesh and spirit
lust one against ano-
ther, and are contrary,
so that we cannot doe
the things which we
would, *Gal. 5. 17.*

God hath not given
us the spirit of feare,
but of power, of love,
and of a sound minde,
2 Tim. 1. 7.

Excellencie.

The ministration of
the spirit, is more glo-
rious, then that of the
ministration of death,
2 Cor. 3. 7.

We behold with o-
pen face the glory of
God, and are transfor-
med into the same i-
mage from glory to
glory, even as by the
spirit of the Lord, *2 Cor.*
3. 18.

Because we are sons
of God, God hath sent

forth the spirit of his
Sonne in our hearts,
crying Abba father,
Gal. 4. 6.

In Christ we are built
together to be the ha-
bitation of God by the
spirit, *Eph. 2. 22.*

Christ grants us ac-
cording to the riches
of his glory, to be
strengthened with might
in the inner man, by his
spirit, *Eph. 3. 16.*

Christ offered up
himselfe, through the
eternall spirit, *Heb. 9.*
14.

The unction of the
holy One, makes us to
know all things, *1 Iohn*
2. 20.

We need not to have
any man to teach us,
but as the anointing
which is from above,
that teacheth us all
things, *1 Iohn. 2. 27.*

It witnesseth our sal-
vation

vation
and n

5. 7.

Aft

sion, I

ples s

tongue

It i

Spirit

It i

Psal. 5

A r

Sl. 10.

It is

51. 11.

His Sp

14. 3. 1

To

3. 6.

Th

the ho

nelle

Gal. 5

vation both in heaven
and upon earth, 1 John
5. 7.

After Christs ascen-
sion, It made the Disci-
ples speak with divers
tongues, 1 Cor. 12. 23.

Nature.

It is a constraining
Spirit, Job 32. 18.

It is a holy Spirit,
Psal. 51. 11.

A right Spirit, Psal.
51. 10.

It is a free Spirit, Ps.
51. 11.

His Spirit is good, Psal.
143. 10.

To give life, 2 Cor.
3. 6.

Use.

Thereby we wait for
the hope of righteous-
ness through faith,
Gal. 5. 3.

The pouring out
thereof makes our old
and young men to pro-
phesie, Joel 2. 28.

Thereby he garnish-
ed the Heavens, Job
26. 13.

It is the earnest of
our Inheritance, &c.
Ephes. 1. 14.

Encouragements.

That there is no con-
demnation unto such as
now walk not after the
flesh but after the Spi-
rit, Rom. 8. 1.

That if we sow to
the Spirit, we shall of
the Spirit reap life ever-
lasting, Gal. 6. 7, 8.

That the Spirit is life
because of righteousness
Rom. 8. 10.

We are built toge-
ther to be the habitati-
on of God by the Spi-
rit, Gal. 3. 31.

Trial.

If it dwell in us, it will quicken our mortal bodies, by that indwelling, *Rom. 8. 11.*

As many as are led thereby, are the sonnes of God, *Rom. 8. 14.*

We are strengthened thereby in the inner man, that Christ may dwell in our hearts by faith, to know heavenly mysteries, *Eph. 3. 16.*

We were chosen from the beginning of the world, through sanctification thereof, and the faith of truth, *2 Thes. 2. 13.*

Our soules are purified in obeying the truth thereby, *1 Pet. i. 22.*

The manifestation thereof is given unto every one, to profit by,

1 Cor. 12. 7.

Rebellious children cover with a Cover, but not by his Spirit to adde sin to sin, *Isa. 30. 1.*

Where it is, there is liberty, *2 Cor. 3. 17.*

By walking therein, we shall not fulfill the lusts of the flesh, *Gal. 5. 16.*

If we be led thereby, we are not under the law, *Gal. 5. 18.*

We should stand fast in one Spirit, contending for the truth of the Gospel, *Phil. 1. 27.*

We should love God in the Spirit, rejoycing in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh, *Phil. 3. 3.*

Our living according to God, is in the Spirit, *1 Pet. 4. 6.*

We know that Christ abideth in us, by the Spirit

Spirit t
ven us,

1 Joh. 4

01 10

10 10

To b

er, Joh

To a

eyer, I

To

John 1

To

with o

are the

Rom. 8

To

world

Of r

judgm

To

truth.

To

even

of Ge

To

come,

To

and sh

16. 14

Spirit that he hath gi-
ven us, 1 *Joh.* 3. 24. and
1 *Joh.* 4. 13.

Officers.

To be our Comfort-
er, *Joh.* 14. 15.

To abide with us for
ever, *Joh.* 14. 16.

To testifie of Christ,
Joh. 15. 26.

To beare witness
with our spirit, that we
are the Sonnes of God,
Rom. 8. 16.

To convince the
world of sinne.

Of righteousness & of
judgment, *Joh.* 16. 9. 10.

To guide us in all
truth, *Joh.* 16. 13.

To search and reveal
even the deep things
of God, 1 *Cor.* 2. 12.

To shew things to
come, *Joh.* 16. 13.

To receive of Christs,
and shew unto us, *Joh.*
16. 14.

Not to speak of his
own, but what he shall
heare, 1 *Joh.* 16. 13.

To teach us all things.
1 *Joh.* 16.

To be a continuall
directing voice behind
us, *Isa.* 30. 21.

To search and reveal
all things, even the
deep things of God,
1 *Cor.* 2. 10.

To dwell in Gods
children, 1 *Cor.* 3. 16.

By the commanding
power thereof, to free
us from the law of sin
and of death, *Rom.* 8. 2.
1 *Cor.* 5.

To helpe our infir-
mities in prayer, with
unspeakable sighs and
groanings, *Rom.* 8. 28.

To seale us with the
holy spirit of promise,
Eph. 1. 13, 14.

To seale us up unto
the day of redemption,
Eph. 4. 30.

Fruits.

Fruits.

Love, Joy, Peace,
Long-suffering, Gen-
tleness, Goodness,
Faith, Meekness, tem-
perance, *Gal. 5. 22.*

Goodness, in all
Righteousness and
truth, *Eph. 5. 9.*

Attaining.

It is not received by
the works of the law,
but by the hearing of
faith, *Gal. 3. 2.*

God gives the ear-
nest thereof, *Cor. 5. 5.*

The spirit of wis-
dom and Revelation,
is given through the
knowledge of Christ,
to open the eyes of our
understanding, *Eph.*
17. 18.

Keeping.

By not grieving the
holy Spirit of God,
wherby we are sealed up
unto the day of redem-

ption, *Eph. 4. 30.*

By putting away all
bitterness, and wrath,
and anger, and clamor
and evill speaking with
all malice.

And be kind to one
another tenderhearted
& forgiving even as God
for Christs sake hath
forgiven us, *Eph. 3. 32.*

By not quenching
the spirit, *1 Thes. 5. 19.*

By preserving the
unity thereof in the
bond of peace, *Eph. 4. 3.*

Danger, of Omission.

It is a branch of the
unpardonable sin,
despite the Spirit of
grace, *Heb. 10. 29.*

XXIII.

Mercy of GOD.

Generals.

His tender mercie
and loving kind-
ness

ffes have been of old
Psal. 25. 6

His feryants are not
ft destitute thereof,
Psal. 24. 7

He will shew mercy
in whom he will, *Exod.*
19.

All Gods paths are
mercy and truth, unto
ch as keep his Cove-
nant, *Pfal. 25. 10.*

God hath multitudes
of mercies, *Pfal. 69. 13.*

It is a duty to sing a-
bout of Gods mercy &
his power in the morn-
g, *Pfal. 95. 16.*

Mercy and Truth,
righteousnesse & Peace
are they which kisse
each other, *Pfal. 85. 10.*

Mercy and truth go
before his face, *Pfal.*
9. 14.

The earth is full
hereof, *Pfal. 119. 64.*

Mercy & truth will
not forsake us, *Pratt.*

God is rich in mercy,
Ephes. 2. 4.

God desires mercy,
and not sacrifice, and
the knowledge of him
more then burnt offer-
ings, *Mos. 6. 6.*

It is a part of his
Name to keep mercy
for thousands, *Exod.*
34. 6.

He is a merciful God
Dent. 4. 31.

He keepeth Cove-
nant & mercy with us,
Dent. 7. 9. Nehem. 1. 5.

With the mercifull
he will shew himselfe
mercifull, *2 Sam. 22. 6.*

He is gracious and
mercifull, *2 Chron. 30. 9.*

It is by the mercy of
the most High, that we
are not moved, *Pfal.*
21. 7.

It is in the Heavens,
Pfal. 36. 5.

It belongeth unto
God, *Pfal. 62. 12.*

As the heavens is high
above, so is his mercy,
Psal. 103. 11.

It is his mercies that
we are not consumed,
Lam. 3. 22.

The fatherlesse find-
eth mercy in him, *Hos.*
14. 3.

He is gracious and
mercifull, slow to anger,
Isa. 2. 21.

He delighteth in
mercy, *Micah 7. 18.*

He hath mercy on
whom he will, *Rom. 9. 9.*

It is not in him that
willeth, or in him that
nilleth, but in God that
sheweth mercy, *Rom.*
9. 16.

God is the Father of
mercies, *2 Cor. 1. 3.*

He is abundant in
mercy, *1 Pet. 1. 3.*

He accepts of mercy
before sacrifice, *Math.*
9. 13.

Gratioulesse.

It is great above
Heavens, *Psal. 108.*

They are very gra-
tious, *Chon. 2. 13.*

It is a Heavens gra-
tious mercy, *Psal.*
57. 10.

His mercifull gra-
tiousness is great toward
us, *Psal. 117. 2.*

His tender mercies
are great, *Psal. 119.*

He is slow to anger
and of great mercy,
Psal. 119. 8.

Nature.

They be tender mer-
cies, *Psal. 99. 8.*

It is good, there
deliverance sought, *Psal.*
109. 21.

The least may be
astonishing mercy, *Gen.*
32. 10.

They be graciously
good, 2 Sam. 24. 14.

It is a multitude of
mercies, Psal. 5. 7.

With him is a multi-
tude of mercies, Psal.

1. 1. He is plenteous in
mercy, Psal. 86. 5.

With him is mercy
and plenteous redemp-

tion, Psal. 130. 7.

Trials.

Thereby we become
steadfast, Psal. 31. 77.

He hath multitude
of mercies, Lam. 3. 22.

In wrath he remem-
bers mercy, Hab. 3. 3.

He hath mercy upon
us, that the riches there-

of may appeare in sa-
ving some, Rom. 9. 22.

He hath included all
in unbelief, that he

might have mercy up-
on all, Rom. 11. 32.

The mercies of God
do moke of all move

and break the heart,
Rom. 12. 1.

It is obtained that
we might be faithfull,

1 Cor. 7. 25.

Mercy is shewed on
some great sinners, for

a long-suffering Pattern
of his mercy unto other

great sinners, 1 Tim. 6.
16.

Mercy of men unto
us comes from God,

Exod. 12. 36.

Tasting therein, we
come to rejoyce in his

salvation, Psal. 13. 5.

It is usually accord-
ing to the strength of

our hope, Psal. 33. 22.

Good men are ever
mercifull, and tender,

Psal. 37. 26.

The multitude of
them, must blot out

our transgressions, Ps.
51. 1.

Satisfaction there-
with makes us to be
glad and rejoyce all
our dayes, *Psal.* 90. 14.

He hath remembered
his mercy, and his truth
unto his people, *Psal.*
98. 1.

He will shew mercy
when the set time is
come, *Psal.* 102. 13.

A mercifull man doth
good to his own soul,
Prov. 11. 17.

The mercifull are
blessed, for they shall
obtaine mercy, *Matth.*
5. 7.

Continuance.

It endureth forever
Psal. 136. 1. *Psal.* 118. 1.

He sheweth mercy
unto the faithfull, and
unto their seed for e-
vermore, *2 Sam.* 20. 31.

It is from everlast-
ing to everlasting, up-

on his children, *Psa*
103. 7.

It is given with ever-
lasting kindnesse, *Ma*
34. 7.

It endures contin-
ally, *Psal.* 32. 1.

He is good, and his
mercy is from everlast-
ing, *Psal.* 100. 5.

Companions.

Goodnesse, Bowels
mercies, kindnesse,
humblenesse of mind,
meeknesse, long-suffe-
ring, *Col.* 1. 12.

Truth, *Gen.* 42. 17
and 32. 10.

Faithfulnesse, *Psa*
89. 34.

Love, *Psal.* 103. 1.

Claimed.

By *Moses*, *Numb.* 14.
18.

David was confident
therein.

herein,

For

Journey

Gen. 43

By S

By N

Pray

9. 16.

40. 11.

44. 26.

61. 7.

From

Me

cy pro

Isa.

15. Isa.

20. 6.

Hof. 2.

By

ming

herein, *Psal.* 89. 1. 2.

Prayed for.

For *Jacobs* tonnes
journey into *Egypt*,

Gen. 43. 14.

By *Solomon*, for all
Israel, 2 *Chron.* 6. 42.

By *Nehemiah*, 1. 11.

Prayed for, *Psal.* 31.

9. 16. *Psal.* 33. 92. *Pf.*

40. 11. *Pf.* 41. 11. *Pfal.*

44. 26. *Pf.* 37. 57. *Pf.*

61. 7. *Pf.* 85. 7.

100. 1. *Pf.* 101. 1.

108. 1. *Pf.* 109. 1.

110. 1. *Pf.* 111. 1.

112. 1. *Pf.* 113. 1.

114. 1. *Pf.* 115. 1.

116. 1. *Pf.* 117. 1.

118. 1. *Pf.* 119. 1.

120. 1. *Pf.* 121. 1.

122. 1. *Pf.* 123. 1.

124. 1. *Pf.* 125. 1.

126. 1. *Pf.* 127. 1.

128. 1. *Pf.* 129. 1.

130. 1. *Pf.* 131. 1.

132. 1. *Pf.* 133. 1.

134. 1. *Pf.* 135. 1.

136. 1. *Pf.* 137. 1.

138. 1. *Pf.* 139. 1.

140. 1. *Pf.* 141. 1.

142. 1. *Pf.* 143. 1.

144. 1. *Pf.* 145. 1.

146. 1. *Pf.* 147. 1.

of grace, to finde mer-
cy and grace in the
time of need, *Hebr.* 4.

16.

Gods mercies unto

us, procures the mercies

of others, *Jer.* 42. 12.

By shewing our selves

mercifull, *Pf.* 18. 25.

By walking before

God in Truth, and

righteousnesse, 1 *King.*

3. 6.

His Covenant and

mercy is kept to us by

walking before God

with all our heart,

1 *King.* 8. 23.

By deliverance, *Psa.*

146. 1.

By waiting, Praying,

and shewing our ex-

ceeding mieries unto

God, *Pfal.* 123. 3.

By confessing and

forsaking of sin, *Prov.*

28. 13.

By praying for it,

Dan. 2. 18.

By

Obtaining.

By our bold com-
ming unto the Throne

By

By our mercy to the
Saints, *Philem. 7. 20.*

Not by the works of
righteousnesse, wch we
have done. &c. *Ti. 3. 3.*

XXIII.

Justice of God, Generals.

Justice and Judge-
ment are the habita-
tion of his Throne, &c.
Psal. 89. 14.

He is plentifull in
Justice, *Job 37. 23.*

He shall judge the
world in righteousness,
and minister Judgment
to the world in upright-
nesse, *Pf. 9. 8.*

He is justifiable in
all his actions, and just
in all, *Job 34. 17.*

Like for Like.

Christ shall render
unto every man, accor-

ding to his works, *Mat.*
16. 27.

With what measure
we meet, it shall be
measured unto us.
Mark 24.

God will recom-
pence every man ac-
cording to his work.
Rom. 2. 3. Prov. 24. 12.
Pf. 62. 12.

Such who plow in-
quity and wickednesse
shall also reap the same.
Job 4. 8.

Those who walk in
the way of their detest-
able things, their way
recompensed on their
own heads, *Ezek. 11. 3.*

Wicked mens mil-
lchievous dealing, shall
returne upon their own
heads, *Pf. 7. 16.*

The wicked are in-
snared in their own net,
with their own hands,
Pf. 9. 16.

Their sword dividing
mischief

mischief
shall e
hearts.

Mali
paring
fall into
67 6.

Wick
off in th
ednesse,
them th
ty, *Pfal*
Such re
ed for,
Such.

fall into
Pfal 14

It is
nishment
with on
Prov. 1.

Cause
ous to
ato thei
8. 10.

He th
he wron
he wron
Leade

mischief against others,
shall enter into their
hearts, *Psal. 9. 6.*

Malitious men pre-
paring pits for others,
fall into the same, *Pf.*
57. 6.

Wicked men are cut
off in their own wick-
ednesse, and bring upon
them their own iniqui-
ty, *Psal. 94. 23.*

Such returns are pray-
ed for, *Pf. 109. 16.*

Such are by course to
fall into their own nets,
Psal. 141. 10.

It is a grievous pu-
nishment, to be filled
with our own devices,
Prov. 1. 31.

Causers of the right-
eous to stray, shall fall
into their own pit, *Pro.*
8. 10.

He that hath done
the wrong, shall receive
the wrong, *Col. 3. 25.*

Leaders into captivi-

ty, and such who kill,
shall be so used, *Rev.*
13. 10.

Fained hypocriticall
drawing neer to God,
punished with hardnesse
of heart, senselesse stupi-
dity of wile and pru-
dent men, *Isa. 29. 13.*

Those who with un-
just strength strengthen
themselves, that proves
their shame and confu-
sion, *Isa. 30. 2, 3. 12, 13.*

Punishment accord-
ing to the fruit of our
doings, *Ier. 21. 19.*

Recompencing ac-
cording to the deeds
and works of our own
hands, *Ier. 25. 14.*

Babel to be reward-
ed according to her
works, *Ier. 50. 29.*

Eye for eye, tooth
for tooth, was to be
given, &c. *Exod. 21. 24.*

Upon disobedience,
all the like evils threat-

G ned

ned, as good things received, *Iosh. 25. 15, 16.*

Such returns prayed for, *Psal 28. 4.*

His eyes are upon all the sonnes of men; to give to every man according to his wayes, and all his doings; *Ier. 32. 19.*

Whatsoever a man sowes, that shall he reap also, *Gal. 6. 7.*

So much sorrow given unto Babylon, as she glorified herself and lived in pleasure; *Rev. 18. 7.*

Confusion of evil men prayed for, with double destruction, *Ier. 17. 18.*

The Lord is called the Lord God of recompences, *Ier. 51. 56.*

The righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickednesse of the wicked

shall be upon him, *Ezek. 18. 20.*

He casts us down by our own counsels, *Ier. 18. 7.*

He catches us in a net by our own feet, *Ier. 18. 8.*

Wisdom laughs at our destruction, as we refused her instruction, *Prov. 1. 24.*

False accusers, the mischief falls on themselves, *Deut. 19. 19.*

The wicked are to be taken in the devices which they have imagined, *Psal. 18. 12.*

They are taken in the pit which they digged, *Psal. 7. 15.*

They are enclosed in their own fat, *Psal. 17. 10.*

The wicked sword entering into their own heart, *Psal. 27. 15.*

The wicked fall into

that pi

propare

Ther

alleth

Psal. 74.

As t

urging,

o it sh

hem, *P*

Comp

ightcou

of their

over th

40. 9.

Wick

their ow

he righ

Psal. 9. 1.

Wick

or bloo

or thei

Prov. 1. 1.

Despi

ounsel e

their ow

alled wi

devices,

We despi

counsel,

that

that pit which they have prepared, *Psal. 57. 6.*

Their owne tongue alleth on themselves, *Psal. 74. 8.*

As they delight in cursing, & not blessing, so it shall come upon them, *Pf. 109. 17.*

Compassers about the righteous, the mischief of their own lips shall cover them, *Psalme 40. 9.*

Wicked men fall into their own nets, whilest the righteous escape, *Psal. 9. 15.*

Wicked men seeking for blood, lie in wait for their own lives, *Prov. 1. 18.*

Despisers of good counsel eat the fruit of their own way, and are filled with th. ir own devices, *Prov. 1. 31.*

We despising of Gods counsel, he also laugh-

ing at our destruction, *Prov. 1. 24.*

He will repay fury to his adversaries, according to their deeds, and recompence to his enemies, *Isa. 51. 18.*

The turning away of the simple, and prosperity of fools, slayes and destroyes them, *Prov. 1. 22.*

The wicked taken with his own iniquities, and held with the cords of his own sins, *Prov. 1. 32.*

They fall by their own wickednesse, *Pro. 11. 5.*

*More particularly,
Like for like, Evil.*

Haman preparing a gallows for Mordecai, was hanged thereon, Esth. 7. 9.

The bloody decree
G 2 against

against the Iewes, fals
upon all their enemies,
Ejth. 1. 9. 25.

Israels seventy years
Captivity, was that the
land might injoy her
Sabbaths, which they
had taken away, *2Chro.*

Achan troubling Is-
rael, so he is troubled,
Josh. 36. 21.

Because the people
would not wait to re-
ceive instruction, there-
fore they did wait on
till he rose up to the
prey, *Zeph. 3. 7.*

Adonibezek's Thumbs
cut off, as he cut off those
of seventy Kings, *Judg.*
1. 17.

As *Agag* had made
many mothers child-
lesse, so his mother
made childlesse, *1 Sam.*
15. 33.

The Gentiles as they
refused to retaine God
in their knowledge: so

given up unto a Repro-
bate mind, *Rom. 1. 28.*

Babylon must be
rewarded, as she re-
warded others, *Rom.*
18. 6.

The serving of strange
gods in a strange land,
as they served such in
their own land, *Ier. 5.*
19. and Ier. 16. 13.

Babylon as slaying,
falling by the slaying,
Ier. 51. 39.

Ephraims Altars, so
Alters his sin, *Hos. 8. 11.*

As *Israel* drove out
out the Canaanites, so
they not to be driven
out, but to be thornes
in their sides, *Isa. 2. 12.*

Spoilers not spoiled,
& treacherous dealers
not so dealt with, shall
be unlookt for spoiled,
and dealt treacherously
with, *Isa. 33. 1.*

Forfakers of the Lord,
and preparers a Table

for the
ishing
ings un
er, nu
ore to t
o bow
laughter
bellion,
Burn
upon th
ind blas
the hills,
ving the
measured
ome, Is
Idols
into fa
heard;
aved in
their tro
False
phecy in
Judgem
ceived
med by
mine, w
y prop
destruct
the peop
for

for the troope, and furnishing of drink-offerings unto that number, numbred therefore to the sword, and to bow down to the laughter for their rebellion, *Isa. 65. 12.*

Burners of incense upon the mountaines, and blasphemers upon the hills, therefore having their former work measured into their bowels, *Isa. 65. 7.*

Idolaters, crying unto false gods not heard, therefore not saved in the time of their trouble, *Ier. 11. 13.*

False Prophets, prophesying falsely of Gods judgements with deceived hearts, consumed by sword and famine, which they falsely prophesied of, and destruction falling on the people, *Ier. 4. 15. 16.*

Israel polluted in her own gifts, *Ezek. 10. 36.*

Israels owne way recompensed on their owne heads, *Ezek. 22. 31.*

Israel removed and spoiled, because blood is in their hand, *Ezek. 23. 26.*

Because *Israel* not purged by God, she shall not be purged untill his fury rest upon him, *Ezek. 24. 13.*

Israel to be judged according to her doings and wayes, *Ezek. 24. 14.*

Edom greatly offending, by taking vengeance upon *Israel*, Gods hand laid upon *Edom* by *Israel*, according to his wayes to know his vengeance, *Ezek. 25. 14.*

The house of *Israel* endured, every one according to his wayes,

G 3 *Ezek.*

Ezek. 36. 19.

Israel done unto according to their uncleannes, & transgressions, God hiding his face from them, *Ezek.* 39. 24.

Daniels persecutors devoured by the same Lyons which spared him, *Dan.* 6. 24.

Ephraims glory turned into shame for his sinning against God, *Hof.* 3. 7.

Israels own doings before Gods face, beset them about, *Hof.* 7. 2.

Ephraim sowing the winde, and reaping the whirle-winde, *Hof.* 8. 7.

Israel ashamed of his own counsell, *Hof.* 10. 6.

As *Betharbell* spoiled in the day of battell, where mothers with

their children were dashed in pieces, so *Israhel* to do to *Israel* and his king, for their great wickednesse, *Hof.* 10. 15.

Because *Israel* refused to returne unto the land of *Egypt*, the *Assyrian* to be his king, *Hof.* 11. 5.

Israel devoured by the sword, because of his own counsels, *Hof.* 11. 6.

As *Edom* hath done, so his reward to returne upon his own head, *Obad.* 15.

That gathered of the hire of an harlot, returning to the hire of an harlot, *Micah* 1. 7.

The *Caldeans* spoile many Nations, the remnant to spoile him, *Hab.* 2. 8.

The Lord of Hosts did with his people anciently

ancient
their w
Zech 1.

As
heard;
not hea

Jeru
the *Pro*
who ca
sing to
house i
unto he

37, 38.
Desp
word,
forth i
land,
gods co
out any
16 13.

For d
Lords f
not visi
therefor
their do
on them

As th
served
Gods p

anciently according to
their wayes & doings,
Zech 1.6.

As God crying not
heard; so they trying,
not heard. *Zech. 7. 12.*

Jerusalem, stoning
the Prophets and those
who came to her, refus-
ing to hear Christ, her
house is left desolate
unto her, *Matth. 23.*
37, 38.

Despisers of Gods
word, therefore cast
forth into a strange
land, to serve strange
gods continually with-
out any favour, *Ier.*
16 13.

For driving away the
Lords flock, and not
not visiting of them,
therefore the evill of
their doings visited up-
on them, *Ier. 23. 2.*

As the King of Babel
served himsele with
Gods people, so many

Nations & great Kings
to serve themselves, of
them also, recompen-
cing them according to
their deeds and works,
Ier. 25. 13, 14.

For not proclaiming
of liberty to their bre-
thren, as God com-
manded; therefore a
liberty proclaimed un-
to them to the sword,
to the pestilence, to the
famine and captivity,
Ier. 34. 17.

Babel to be recom-
penced, and have done
to her according to all
that she hath done, *Ier.*
50. 29.

Babylon destroyed
for the vengeance of his
temple, *Ier. 51. 11.*

Babylon and all the
inhabitants of Chaldea
rendred all their evill
that they have done in
Zion, in their sight, *Ier.*
51. 11.

The violence done to the Church, and to her flesh, to be upon Babylon, *Ier. 51. 35.*

As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth, *Ier. 51. 49.*

The Church prays for the like of her punishments to come upon her persecutours, *Lam. 1. 29. & 6. 64.*

Israel not spared, but recompenced according to her wayes and abominations, *Ezek. 7. 3. 9.*

The King and people done unto according to their way, and according to their deserts judged, *Ezek. 7. 27.*

Idolaters in heart setting up of idols, answered according to the multitude of their

idols, *Ezek. 14. 4.*

Israels houses burnt with fire, and judgments executed upon her in the sight of many women, because of her whoredoms and abominations, *Ezek. 16. 41.*

Israels way recompenced on her owne head, *Ezek. 16. 43.*

Israels oath and Covenant broken, recompenced upon her owne head, *Ezek. 17. 19.*

Every one of the house of Israel to be judged according to his wayes *Ezek. 18. 30.*

Like for like, in Good for evil.

The righteous rewarded according to their righteousness, and recompenced according to the cleanness of their

their hands, *Pf.* 18. 20.

With the pure he
will shew himself pure,
Pf. 18. 26.

A vertuous woman
shall have of the fruit
of her hands, *Proov.*
i. 31.

The taking of those
Captives, unto whom
Gods people were Cap-
tives, *Isa.* 14. 2.

After the bread of
diversity and the water
of affliction, a sight of
their Teachers with a
voice behind them for
direction, *Isa.* 30. 20.

For waste and deso-
late places in the land
of destruction, those
wallowing them up,
shall be too narrow for
the inhabitants, and
wallowers up be far a-
way, *Isa.* 49. 19.

For lost children,
those after given, com-
plaining for want of

place & room, whence
comes admiration at
so great a change, *Isa.*
49. 20.

In stead of the thorn
and the brier, the com-
ming of the firre tree,
and the myrtle tree, *Isa.*
55. 13.

The sons of them that
afflicted the Church,
coming bending before
them, and those who
despised us, bowing
down at the soales of
our feet, *Isa.* 60. 14.

In stead of forsaking,
hatred and desolation,
to be made an eternall
excellency and the joy
of many generations,
Isa. 60. 15.

Mourners in Zion to
have given them, for
allies, mourning, the
Spirit of heavinesse,
beauty, the oyle of
joy, the garment of
praise, and to be called
trees

trees of righteousness,
and the planting of the
Lord for his glory, *Isa*
61. 31.

For shame, to have
double, & for confusion,
to rejoyce in our por-
tion; two double por-
tions of joyes for our
miseries; with everlast-
ing joyes upon us, *Isa*.
61. 7.

The Church profes-
ses the praises & loving
kindnesses of the Lord,
to render according
unto his great goodnes,
mercies, and according
unto the multitude of
his loving kindnesses
bestowed, *Isa*. 63. 7.

The Captivity of his
people returned when
they do seek him with
their whole heart, and
gathered from out of
all the Nations where
in they were scattered,
Ier. 29. 14.

He that scattered
Israel gathering of him
and keeping him as
herd doth his flock
Ier. 31. 10

Like as he brings
the evill upon his pe-
ple, so he will bring
unto them all the good
promised them, *Ier*.
32. 42.

Comfort to *Ierusalem*,
according to
the evill brought upon
it, *Ezek*. 14. 22.

Her that halted made
a remnant, and her that
was cast as farre off,
strong Nation, and he
that was driven out,
afflicted, gathered, *Ma*.
4. 7.

All who undoe the
Church afflicted, he
that halted, gathered
and her driven out ga-
thered, and praise and
fame in every land
wherein they have
found

found
Israel
among
saved a
king, Z

As
punish
fathers
so again
those d
unto J
the h

Zech. 8
We n
as we
unto u

Tu
theref
farre
Isa. 59.

Wor

IT n
I vain

found shame, *Zeph. 3. 19.*

Israel as a curse among the Heathen, so saved and made a blessing, *Zech. 8. 12.*

As God thought to punish Israel when their fathers provoked him; so again did he think, in those dayes, to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah, *Zech. 8. 13.*

We must do to others as we wish them to do unto us, *Mat. 7. 12.*

Turbulent spirits; therefore is judgement farre from them, &c. *Isa. 59. 9.*

XXV.

Word of G O D.

Generals.

IT never returns in vain, but performs

that for which it was sent, *Isa. 55. 11.*

People like Sodome and Gomorrah, are commanded to hear it, *Isa. 1. 10.*

We ought as it were to eat Gods words, and to make them the rejoyeing of our hearts, *Ier. 15. 6.*

His precepts should be our heritage for ever *Psal. 119. 106.*

Men full of frailties and weaknesses, may keep Gods word, *Iob. 17. 6.*

The word must neither be added to, nor taken from, *Rev. 22. 19.*

It should be our delight and our counselour, *Psal. 119. 24.*

That which in this life we have, is but a taste, *Psal. 34. 8.*

In God, his word is to be praised, *Psal. 56. 4. 10.*

It

It should be our meditation all the day, *Pf.* 119 87.

His precepts should be our heritage for ever *Psal.* 119 106.

It should be read & meditated of day and night, rising, lying down, talked of by the way, *Deut.* 6 7.

We should prevent the dawning and night-watches to meditate therein, *Psal.* 119 147.

We must not adde thereto, lest we be reproved and found liars, *Provr.* 30.6.

Obedience therunto is all that God requires of us,

To keep his Commandments, To love him,

To serve him with all our heart and soule, *Deut.* 10.12.

In our obedience &

walking therein, there is a wilderness as well as a Canaan-service—

Deut. 12 8,9,10.

Man liveth not by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God, *Deut.* 8.3.

It should dwell in us richly in all wisdom, *Col.* 3.16.

It is not bound, *2 Tim.* 2.9.

It came not by any private interpretation, but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the holy Ghost, *2 Pet.* 1.21.

It may be kept with a little strength, *Rev.* 3.8.

Psal.

It is truth, *Pf.* 119 151. *Iohn* 17.

It is the power of God unto salvation, to every

very one

eth, *Rom.*

It is

he Spirit

It is th

Psal. 119

It is th

ruth, *D.*

There

cept fro

the destr

In on

meditati

forts, *Pf.*

The w

delight

thereof

Psal. 119

It is

proache

His p

best for

grimage

Sou

preserv

Psal. 119

every one that belie-
th, *Rom. 1. 16.*

It is the sword of
the Spirit, *Ephes. 6. 18.*

It is the way of truth
Psal. 119. 30.

It is the Scripture of
truth, *Dan. 10. 21.*

Use.

Thereby we may be
kept from the paths of
the destroyer, *Psal. 17. 4.*

In our oppressions,
meditation therein com-
forts, *Psal. 119. 23.*

The word is our best
delight, and precepts
thereof our counsellors,
Psal. 119. 24.

It is a helper in re-
proaches, *Psal. 119. 42.*

His precepts are the
best songs in our pil-
grimage, *Psal. 119. 54.*

Soundnesse therein
preservs us from shame,
Psal. 119. 80.

It keeps us from pe-
rishing in our affliction,
Psal. 119. 92.

It quickens us, *Psal.*
119. 93.

It brings understand-
ing, *Psal. 119. 104.*

It is a lamp to our
feet, and a light to our
paths, *Psal. 119. 105.*

The Commandment
is a lamp, and the Law
is light, &c. *Prov. 6. 23.*

It makes us wise un-
to salvation, *2 Tim.*
3. 17.

It is profitable for
doctrine, reproof, cor-
rection, and instruction
in righteousness, *2 Tim.*
3. 15.

By obedience unto
it, we live and prolong
our dayes, *Deut. 5. 23.*

It is good to him that
walks uprightly, *Mic.*
2. 7.

It tries us many times
ere deliverance come,
Psal. 105. 19. It

It is a healer of our sinnes and our rebellions, *Psal. 107. 20.*

We thereby are kept from shame, *Psal. 119. 6.* Attended unto, it cleanseth our way, *Psa 19. 9.*

It teaches us that God afflicts us in faithfulness, *Psal. 119. 75.*

The hiding thereof in our hearts, keeps us from sinning against God, *Psal. 119. 11.*

It is the way to put away from us shame & rebuke, *Psal. 119. 22.*

By knowledge in the same we are enabled to talk of Gods wondrous works, *Psal. 119. 27.*

When our soul melteth for heaviness, it is our best comforter, *Psa. 119. 28.*

Gods judgments laid before us, is the way to make us to choose the way of truth, *Psal. 119. 30.*

It teacheth us how to avoid the reproach of enemies, *Psal. 119. 12.*

In afflictions it comforts and quickens, *Psal. 119. 50.*

It keeps us from perishing in affliction, *Psa. 119. 94.*

Our steps ordered therein keeps us from the dominion of iniquity, *Psal. 119. 135.*

In anguish it should be our delight, *Psa. 119. 123.*

We going astray are put in minde thereby how to recover ourselves, *Psal. 119. 176.*

It makes us to live, *Dent. 5. 33.*

It forewarnes us, *Psal. 19.*

Power.

It roots out, pulls down, destroys, throws down, builds and plants Nations, *Ier. 1. 10.*

It som
burning
owels,

God o
is done.

Psal. 33.
Somet
vine it m
make one

2. 19.
It runne
y, *Psa. 14.*

It is li
a hamme

It is q
y, sharp
edged sw
even to t

funder o
And
of the th

heart, H
It bre
Ier. 23. 2

Con

It is f
ver, *Psa. 1*
It is

It sometimes is like
burning fire in the
bowels, *Ier. 20. 9.*

God only speaks &
is done, *Gen. 1. 1. 3.*
Psal. 33. 9.

Sometimes like new
wine it may be ready to
make one to burst, *Iob*
2. 19.

It runneth very swift-
ly, *Pf. 147. 15.*

It is like a fire and
a hammer, *Ier. 23. 29.*

It is quick and live-
ly, sharper then a two
edged sword, piercing
even to the dividing a-
sunder of soul & spirit,

And is a discernor
of the thoughts of the
heart, *Heb. 4. 12.*

It breaks the rock,
Ier. 23. 29.

Continuance.

It is founded for e-
ver, *Pf. 119. 152.*

It is clean and en-

during forever, *Pf. 19. 10*

It is for ever settled in
heaven, *Psal. 119. 85.*

Heaven and earth
shall passe away, but it
shall not passe away,
Matth. 24. 35.

Every one of his
righteous judgements
endureth for eyer, *Pf.*
119. 160.

Nature.

It is perfect, conver-
ting the soule, sure, ma-
king wise the simple,
Pf. 19. 7.

His commandments
are pure, enlightning
the eyes, *Pf. 19. 8.*

His judgements are
true and righteous al-
together, *Pf. 19. 9.*

It is right, *Pf. 33. 4.*

It is upright, *Pf.*
119. 137.

It is very pure there-
fore to be loved, *Psal.*
119. 140.

All his commandments are faithfull, *Pf.* 119. 86.

Every word of God is pure, *Prov.* 30. 5.

Manner.

We must make haste, and not delay to keep it, *Pf.* 119. 60.

It must be spoken without fear, *Phil.* 1. 14.

We ought not to receive it as the word of men, but as the word of God, which worketh effectually in believers, *1 Thes.* 1. 13.

In obedience thereunto, we must not turn to the right hand, nor to the left, *Deut.* 5. 32.

It ought to be treasured up in our heart, *Deut.* 11. 18.

It ought to be engrafted in us, *Iam.* 1. 21.

It ought to be re-

ceived with meekness, *ibid.*

We ought as it were to eat Gods words and make them the joycing of our hearts, *Ier.* 15. 6.

Trials.

It is the Lord that giveth us power to speake a word in due time to him that is worthy, *Isa.* 50. 4.

The words of Gods Commandments should be in our hearts, *Deut.* 6. 6.

We should specially practise obedience to Gods word, after abundance of mercies received, *Deut.* 6. 12.

Then we are right in our obedience, when at all times our soules are broken, in longing for Gods righteous judgments,

ments, *Psal.* 119. 20.

When we are Companions of all such that feare God; and keep his Commandments, *Pf.* 119. 163.

Excellency.

They are all pure as silver tried in a furnace of earth purified seven times, *Pf.* 12. 6.

They are more to be desired, then gold, sweeter also then the honey and the hony combe *Pf.* 19. 10.

His Testimonies are very sure, *Pf.* 95. 5.

It is better then thousands of gold and silver, *Pf.* 119. 72.

It is setled for ever in heaven, *Pf.* 119. 89.

It is broad beyond all perfection, *Psal.* 19. 96.

It is a good heritage; and may be the

rejoycing of our heart, *Psal.* 119. 111.

It is wonderful, therefore to be loved; *Pf.* 119. 129.

It is the word of his righteousness, *Pf.* 119. 123.

It is magnified above all his Name, *Psal.* 138. 2.

Christ bears up all things by it, *Heb.* 1. 3.

It is the mysticall wisdom of God, which God hath ordained before the world to our glory, *1 Cor.* 2. 7.

His words shall raise the dead, *Iohn* 5. 28.

Therein we think to have eternall life, they testify of Christ, *Iohn* 5. 39.

Thereby we shall be judged at the last day, *Rom.* 2. 16. *Ioh.* 12. 48.

It is more to be desired then gold, then

H much

much fine gold, *Psal.*
19. 10, 11.

It is right, rejoycing
the heart, *Pf.* 19. 8.

It is pure, enlightning
the eyes, *Pf.* 19. 8.

It is sure, making
wise the simple, *Psal.*
19. 7.

All his wayes are
mercy and Truth to
them that keepe his
Covenant and his Te-
stimonyes, *Psal.* 25. 10.

His word and his
Command finished all
things to stand fast, *Pf.*
147. 15. *Pf.* 111. 8.

The law of his mouth
is better then thou-
sands of gold and sil-
ver, *Pf.* 119. 72.

It should be loved
above gold. yea above
fine gold, *Psal.* 119. 127.

The entrance there-
unto, giveth light and
understanding to the
simple, *Psal.* 119. 130.

By it the heavens
were made, *Psal.* 33. 6.

It is a tryed word,
2 Sam. 22. 31.

*Danger in neglect-
ing it.*

Those who despise it
shall be destroyed, *Pro.*
13. 13.

Not to keep Gods
Commandements, is
death, *Prov.* 19. 17.

When wee depart
from God the fountain
of living waters, then
we hew out unto our-
selves broken cisterns
which can hold no wa-
ter, *Ier.* 2. 13.

Their prayer abomi-
nable, who turne their
eare from it, *Pro.* 28. 9.

Truth thereof.

Hee remembers his
word to a thousand

gene

gener

o It

begin

It i

truth,

It i

cous a

19. 10.

All

cy and

His

very su

His

to the

108. 4.

It i

very fa

138.

All

ments

119. 15

The

of all t

Lord fa

1 King

It i

righteo

119. 23

Not

generations *Psal* 105.8.

It is true from the beginning, *Psal* 119.60.

It is the Scripture of truth, *Dan* 10.21.

It is true and righteous altogether, *Psal* 19.10.

All his ways are mercy and truth, *Psal* 25.10.

His testimonies are very sure, *Psal* 39.5.

His truth reacheth to the clouds, *Psal* 108.4.

It is righteous and very faithfull, *Psal* 119.138.

All his Commandments are truth, *Psal* 119.151.

There shall nothing of all the word of the Lord fall to the ground *1 King* 10.10.

It is the word of his righteousness, *Psal* 119.23.

Nothing of all his

words by *Moses* fell to the ground, *Iosh* 1.22.

Encouragements.

Such are blessed who keep his testimonies, & that seek him with their whole heart, *Psal* 119.3.

Those who keep the Commandment, keep their own soul, *Prov* 19.16.

Those who keep it, shall feel no evil thing, *Eccles* 8.5.

Such who hear it and do it, are of Christs neereſt kindred, *Luke* 8.21.

Our submission thereunto is our wiſdome and understanding before men, *Deut* 4.6.

Hearkening thereunto makes our peace like a river, our righteousness as the waves of the ſea,

Our ſeed as the ſand,

the off-spring of our bowels, like the gravell, with a lasting name, *Isa.* 48. 14.

God meets such who rejoyce in him, and work' righteousnessse, *Isa.* 64. 5.

If Christs words abide in us, aske what we will and he will do it, *Iohn* 15. 7.

By obedience thereunto, wee become friends unto Christ, *Ioh.* 15. 24.

Their praise endures for ever, *Psal.* 111. 10.

They are blessed that delight mightily in his Commandements, *Pf* 112. 1.

Their seed shall be mighty on the earth, *Psal.* 112. 2.

Such who love the same, shall have great peace, and nothing shall

offend them, *Psal.* 119. 165.

It is commanded for our good, and our children after us, That we may prolong our dayes upon the earth, *Dent.* 4. 40. *Dent.* 5. 29.

By obedience thereunto we increase mightily, *Dent.* 6. 3.

In keeping thereof, there is great reward, *Psal.* 119. 11.

It is our righteousnessse to obey all Gods Commandments, *Dent.* 6. 25.

God is faithfull to keepe mercy and Covenant with them to a thousand generations, who keep his Commandements, *Dent.* 7. 8.

By keeping of them we are loved, blessed, multiplied, the fruit of our wombe, and of our goods blessed and fruit-

full

full, D

Ther
from
ses, ha
destro

It
to gat
8. 18.

It is
God g
devour
sume o
9. 3.

It is
seasona
first an
seasona
the
ground
fort of
11. 12.

It is
long lif
on ear
Dent. 1

Obed
is the v
dread
thers, 2

full, *Dent.* 7. 13.

Thereby we are freed from noysome sicknesses, have our enemies destroyed, *Dent.* 6. 16.

It procures power to gather wealth, *Dent.* 8. 18.

It is the way to have God go before us like a devouring fire, to consume our enemies, *Dent.* 9. 3.

It is the way to have seasonable raine, both first and latter raine, a seasonable gathering of the fruits of the ground, for the comfort of our beasts, *Dent.* 11. 12. 13.

It is the way to have long life, as heaven upon earth multiplied, *Dent.* 11. 2.

Obedience thereunto is the way to put the dread of us upon others, *Dent.* 11. 25.

It brings plenty of all sorts of blessings, *Dent.* 28. 3.

We ought to be obedient to God, because it is our life, and the length of our dayes, *Dent.* 30. 20.

This obedience is the way to make our way prosperous, and to have good successe in all things, *Iosh.* 1. 8.

Attaining.

By prayer we come to have power to keep it, *Psal.* 119. 5.

God must open our eyes to see the wondrous things therein, *Psal.* 119. 18.

The lesse worldly we are, the more we shall understand Gods word, *Pf.* 119. 19.

God must make us to understand them to

H₃ make

the off-spring of our bowels, like the gravell, with a lasting name, *Isa.* 48. 14.

God meets such who rejoyce in him, and work righteousnesse, *Isa.* 64. 5.

If Christs words abide in us, aske what we will and he will do it, *Iohn* 15. 7.

By obedience thereunto, wee become friends unto Christ, *Ioh.* 15. 24.

Their praise endures for ever, *Psal.* 111. 10.

They are blessed that delight mightily in his Commandements, *Pf* 112. 1.

Their seed shall be mighty on the earth, *Psal.* 112. 2.

Such who love the same, shall have great peace, and nothing shall

offend them, *Psal.* 119. 165.

It is commnded for our good, and our children after us, That we may prolong our dayes upon the earth, *Dent.* 4. 40. *Dent.* 5. 29.

By obedience thereunto we increase mightily, *Dent.* 6. 3.

In keeping thereof, there is great reward, *Psal.* 19. 11.

It is our righteousnesse to obey all Gods Commandments, *Dent.* 6. 25.

God is faithfull to keepe mercy and Covenant with them to a thousand generations, who keep his Commandements, *Dent.* 7. 8.

By keeping of them we are loved, blessed, multiplied, the fruit of our wombe, and of our goods blessed and fruitfull

full, *D*

Then
from
ses, ha
destro

It
to gar
8. 18.

It is
God g
devour
sume o
9. 3.

It is
season
first a
season
the
ground
fort of
11. 12.

It is
long li
on ea
Dent.

Obe
is the
dread
chers,

full, *Dent.* 7. 13.

Thereby we are freed from noysome sicknesses, have our enemies destroyed, *Dent.* 6. 16.

It procures power to gather wealth, *Dent.* 8. 18.

It is the way to have God go before us like a devouring fire, to consume our enemies, *Dent.* 9. 3.

It is the way to have seasonable raine, both first and latter raine, a seasonable gathering of the fruits of the ground, for the comfort of our beasts, *Dent.* 11. 12. 13.

It is the way to have long life, as heaven upon earth multiplied, *Dent.* 11. 2.

Obedience thereunto is the way to put the dread of us upon others, *Dent.* 11. 25.

It brings plenty of all sorts of blessings, *Dent.* 28. 3.

We ought to be obedient to God, because it is our life, and the length of our dayes, *Dent.* 30. 20.

This obedience is the way to make our way prosperous, and to have good successe in all things, *Iosh.* 1. 8.

Attaining.

By prayer we come to have power to keep it, *Psal.* 119. 5.

God must open our eyes to see the wondrous things therein, *Psal.* 119. 18.

The lesse worldly we are, the more we shall understand Gods word, *Pf.* 119. 19.

God must make us to understand them to

make use of them, *Pf.*
119. 27.

Sinne must be thrust
out before the word
can enter in, *Pfal.*
119. 29.

Gods enlarging of
the heart to runne the
way of his Command-
ments, *Pfal.* 119. 32.

By Gods teaching, we
attaine unto it, *Pfal.*
119. 23.

God must give us
understanding to keep
it with our whole
heart, and to go in his
paths, *Pfal.* 119. 34.

If we regard the
word of God, we
must not regard vanity,
Pfal. 119. 37.

God must stablish
his word in our hearts,
Pfal. 119. 38.

By thinking on our
wayes, we come to turn
our feet to his Testimo-
nies, *Pfal.* 119. 59.

God must give un-
derstanding to learne,
Pfal. 119. 73.

By abstaining from
sinfull courses, *Pfal.*
119. 101.

By binding our selves
to the performance
thereof, *Pfal.* 119. 106.

By abstaining from
evill company, *Pfal.*
119. 115.

By beleieving that all
our wayes are before
God, *Pfal.* 119. 168.

By having recourse
to, and seuing out the
New Covenant, *Ier.* 31.
32. *Ier.* 32. 39.

XXVI.

Titles of Gods Word.

THe Law of God,
Gen. 26. 5.

The Law of the Lord,
Prov. 20. 17.

The law of liberty,
Iam. 1. 15.

The
Ies. 45. 5.
Law

3. 27.
Law
2. 6.

The
Iohn 8. 2.
The

Rom 8. 2.
A pe
10. 7.

A Ro
2. 8.
The

naan, *I*
A p
Zeph. 3.

The
Cor. 3. 9.
Life

4. 22.
The li

4. 18.
The l
32. 47.

The l
20. 27.
The p
16. 11.

The law of life, <i>Ec- les. 45. 5.</i>	The fountain of life, <i>Prov. 14. 27.</i>
Law of Faith, <i>Rom.</i> 3. 27.	The tree of life, <i>Rev.</i> 2. 7.
Law of Truth, <i>Mal.</i> 2. 6.	The water of life, <i>Iohn 6. 35.</i>
The Law of Moses, <i>Iohn 8. 2.</i>	The Rod, <i>Pf. 32. 4.</i>
The Spirit of life, <i>Rom. 8. 2.</i>	The Staffe, <i>idem.</i>
A perfect Law, <i>Pf.</i> 10. 7.	The Steps, <i>Ioh. 23. 11.</i>
A Royal Law, <i>Iam.</i> 2. 8.	The Secrets, <i>Pfal.</i> 25. 14.
The language of Ca- naan, <i>Isa. 19. 18.</i>	The Statutes, <i>Pfal.</i> 19. 8.
A pure language, <i>Zeph. 3. 9.</i>	The Testimonies, <i>Pfal. 119. 99.</i>
The killing letter, <i>2 Cor. 3. 9.</i>	The Testament, <i>Heb.</i> 8. 9.
Life and death, <i>Pro.</i> 4. 22.	The truth, <i>Pf. 119. 160.</i>
The life of God, <i>Eph.</i> 4. 18.	The Verity, <i>Rom. 3. 7.</i>
The life of lives, <i>Deu.</i> 32. 47.	The Voice, <i>Pf. 67. 2.</i>
The life of man, <i>Pro.</i> 20. 27.	The Vision, <i>Num.</i> 24. 4.
The paths of life, <i>Pf.</i> 16. 11.	The Will, <i>1 Cor. 2. 7.</i>
	The witnesse, <i>1 Ioh.</i> 5. 9.
	The writings, <i>Exod.</i> 32. 16.
	The works, <i>Idem.</i>
	Wisdome, <i>Prov. 8. 14.</i>
	H 4 The

The breath of Gods
lips, *Isa. 11. 1.*

The word of Gods
lips, *Psal. 17. 4.*

The secrets of Gods
kingdom, *Mat. 13. 11.*

The sound of Gods
voice, *Iohn 37. 2.*

The wonders of Gods
law, *Psal. 119. 18.*

The breath of Gods
law, *Psal. 33. 6.*

The Judgments, *Pf.*
119. 13.

The Spirit, *Isa. 11. 4.*

The Gospel of peace
Eph. 1. 9.

The Gospel of Gods
grace, *Act. 20. 24.*

The Gospel of God,
Rom. 1. 1.

The arrows, *Ioh. 6. 4.*

The answer, *Mic. 3. 7.*

The bands, *Psal. 2. 3.*

The cords, *idem.*

The Breath, *Lab 37.*

10.

The charge, *1 King.*

4. 3.

The counsel, *1 Cor. 2. 10.*

The deep things,
1 Cor. 2. 10.

The faith, *Rom. 3. 3.*

The finger, *Exod.*
31. 18.

The fulnesse, *Eph.*
3. 19.

The Grace, *1 Pet.*
4. 10.

The kingdom, *Mat.*
21. 33.

The mouth, *Ier. 9. 11.*

The oath, *Deut. 29. 12.*

The oracles, *1 Th.*
7. 58.

The Ordinances,
Deut. 4. 2.

The protestation of
God, *Neh. 9. 34.*

The paths, *Mic. 6. 9.*

The power, *Rom. 1. 6.*

The precepts, *Psal.*
119. 93.

The purpose, *Ier.*
49. 20.

The sword of Gods
mouth, *Prov. 2. 16.*

Tell

Test
mouth

God
11. 1.

God
Isa. 25. 1.

God
24. 19.

God
1. 10.

God
27. 8.

God
18. 10.

God
66. 19.

God
King.

God
13.

God
2. 2.

Secr
Stat

Tell
Voic

Way
Wo

Yea
Ier. 5. 5.

Testimonies of Gods
mouth, *Psal* 119.88.

Gods charge, *Dent.*
11. 1.

Gods counsels of old
Isa. 25.1.

Gods comfort, *Psal*
94. 19.

Gods doctrine, *Gal.*
2. 10.

Gods face, *Psal.*
27. 8.

Gods gate, *Psal.*
118.10.

Gods glory, *Isa.*
66. 19.

Gods judgements,
King. 2. 3.

Gods message, *Hag.*
1. 13.

Gods speech, *Dent.*
32. 2.

Secrets, *Amos* 5. 3.

Statutes, *1 King.* 2. 3.

Testimonies, *idem.*

Voice, *Iosh* 24. 24.

Way, *Psal.* 27. 11.

Word, *Ier.* 1. 2.

Yoake and band,
Ier. 5. 5.

Good and Evill,
Dent 30. 15.

A good thing, *Rom.*
10. 15.

The good part, *Luke*
10. 42.

A principall thing,
Prov. 4. 7.

A hammer, *Ier.* 23.
29.

Health, *Prov.* 3. 8.

Saving health, *Psal.*
67. 2.

A healing medicine,
Ier. 30. 15, 16.

High sentences, *Psal.*
78. 2.

A holy knowledge,
Eccles. 1. 16.

A holy thing, *Mat.*
7. 6.

Instructions, *Prov.*
4. 13.

The Fathers instructi-
ons, *Prov.* 1. 8.

The joy of the heart,
Ier. 15. 16.

The judgements of
the Lord, *Psal.* 119. 98.

Justice

Justice and equity,
Prov. 1. 3.

The Key of heaven,
Matth. 16. 19.

The Key of Gods
Kingdom, *ibid.*

The Key of know-
ledge, *Luke* 11. 52.

Knowledge, *Ier.*
3. 15.

The knowledge of
the truth, *Heb.* 10. 26.

The knowledge of
God, *Prov* 2. 3.

The knowledge of
Gods wayes, *Iohn* 21.
14.

A lampe, *Prov.* 6. 23.

A Lanthorne, *Prov.*
6. 25.

The book of the
Law, *Iosh.* 1. 8.

The book of the
Lord, *Isa.* 34. 16.

The book of life,
2 King 22. 8.

A Buckler, *Pf.* 9. 1. 4.

A Candle, *Mark*
4. 21.

A Candlestick, *Rev.*
2. 5.

Christs yoake, *Mat.*
11. 29.

Comfort, *Pfal.* 119. 50.

The Commandment
of God, *Pf.* 119. 68.

A holy Commande-
ment, *2 Pet.* 2. 21.

A large Command-
ment, *Pfal.* 119. 96.

A pure Command-
ment, *Pf.* 19. 8.

A new Commande-
ment, *1 Iohn* 2. 18.

The Covenant of the
Lord, *Deut.* 29. 9.

The Tables of the
Covenant, *Deut.* 9. 9.

Counsell, *Ier.* 23. 21.

A Counsellor, *Pfal.*
119. 24.

A Crowne, *Eccle.*
1. 2.

A discerner of the
thoughts, *Heb.* 4. 12.

The doctrine of the
Apostles, *Act.* 7. 41.

The doctrine of the
Lord

ord, *Act. 13. 12.*
 The doctrine of
 Christ, *2 John 9.*
 Good doctrine, *Prov.*
2.
 Sound doctrine, *2 Tim.*
3.
 Wholesome doctrine,
ibid
 The Arme of the
 Lord, *Isa. 53. 1.*
 The Armor of God,
Eph. 6. 13.
 The Armor of righ-
 teousnesse, *2 Cor. 6. 11.*
 The Armor of light,
Rom. 13. 12.
 A blessing and a
 curse, *Deut. 11, 26.*
 Bread, *Isa. 55. 2.*
 Bread of sincerity,
1 Cor. 5. 8.
 Bread of truth, *ibid.*
 Divine inspiration,
Tim. 3. 16.
 The eyes of the
 Lord, *Prov. 22. 12.*
 Eye-salve, *Rev. 3. 18.*
 Faith, *Gal. 1. 23.*

The doore of faith,
Act. 14. 27.
 A shield of faith,
Eph. 6. 16.
 Faithfulnesse, *Isa.*
25. 1.
 The feare of the
 Lord, *Prov. 10. 27.*
 The founaine of
 wisdom, *Eccles. 1. 5.*
 The fountaine of life,
Prov. 14. 27.
 A Garment, *Psal.*
45. 8.
 Glory, *Prov. 22. 4.*
 A glorious Gospell,
1 Tim. 1. 11.
 The Gospell of the
 Kingdome, *Matth.*
24. 14.
 The Gospell of
 Christ, *Rom. 1. 16.*
 The Gospell of the
 Sonne, *Rom. 1. 9.*
 The light of our
 pathes, *Pf. 119. 105.*
 The light of the
 Lord, *Prov. 10. 27.*
 The light of Gods
 counte-

countenance, *Pf. 67. 1.*

The light of men,
Ioh. 1. 4.

The light of the li-
ving, *Ioh 33. 3.*

The Armor of light,
Rom. 13. 12.

A marvellous light,
1 Pet. 2. 9.

A true light, *1 Iohn*
2. 8.

Marrow, *Prov. 3. 8.*

Meate, *Iohn 6. 17.*

A portion *Luk. 12. 42.*

Strong meat, *Heb.*
5. 12.

Spirituell meat, *1 Cor.*
10. 3.

Milke, *1 Cor. 3. 2.*

The ministration of
condemnation, *2 Cor.*
3. 4.

The ministration of
righteousnesse, *ibid.*

The mothers teach-
ing. *Prov. 1. 8.*

The mystery of the
Kingdome of heaven,
Matth. 13. 11.

The mystery
godlinesse, *1 Tim.*
16.

The mystery of God
Christ, *Col. 2. 2.*

The mystery of the
Father, *ibid.*

The mystery of faith
1 Tim. 1. 9.

Spirituell gifts, *Rom*
1. 11.

Spiritual drink, *1 Cor.*
10. 3, 4.

Spirituell meate
ibid.

Statutes of life, *E*
zek. 33. 4.

Statues of the Lord
Psal. 19. 8.

Statutes of *Israell*
Psal. 81. 4.

Helmet of salvation
Eph. 6. 17.

The shield of salva-
tion, *2 Sam. 26. 36.*

The Wells of salvati-
on, *Isa. 12. 3.*

The way of God, *P*
27. 11.

The

The way of Gods testimonies , <i>Psalme</i> 19. 14.	White rayment, <i>Rev.</i> 3. 18.
The way of holines, <i>Isa.</i> 35. 8.	The word of the Covenant, <i>Jer.</i> 11. 3.
The way of judge- ment, <i>Prov.</i> 6. 8.	The word of Exhor- tation, <i>Act.</i> 13. 15.
The way of life, <i>Prov.</i> 23.	The word of Christ, <i>Col.</i> 3. 19.
The way of righte- ousnesse, <i>Isa.</i> 58. 2.	The word of good doctrine , <i>1 Timothy</i> 4. 6.
The way of peace, <i>Luke</i> 1. 79.	The word of grace, <i>Act.</i> 20. 32.
The way of wise- dome, <i>Prov.</i> 4. 11.	The word of Gods mouth, <i>Psal.</i> 78. 1.
A good way, <i>1 Sam.</i> 2. 23.	The word of faith, <i>Rom.</i> 10. 8.
A Narrow way , <i>Matth.</i> 7. 13.	The word of know- ledge, <i>Prov.</i> 1. 2.
A perfect way, <i>Psal.</i> 119. 1.	The word of life, <i>Phil.</i> 2. 16.
A straight way, <i>Act.</i> 9. 10.	The word of this life <i>Act.</i> 5. 20.
An incorrupt way, <i>Psal.</i> 18. 30.	The words of the Law, <i>Dent.</i> 31. 24.
Sound wisdom , <i>Prov.</i> 8. 14.	The word of the holy One, <i>Iob</i> 6. 10.
Weapons of a Chri- stian, <i>2 Cor.</i> 10. 4.	The word of meek- nesse, <i>Ps.</i> 45. 4.

The

The word of prophetic, *Rev.* 1. 3.

The word of the Prophets, *Act.* 3. 27.

The word of Reconciliation, *2 Cor.* 5. 9.

The word of the Gospel, *Act.* 15. 7.

The word of soberness, *Act.* 26. 25.

Word of truth, *idem.*

The word of God, *Ier.* 1. 2.

A wholesome word, *Tit.* 2. 8.

A true word, *Rev.* 22. 6.

A sure word, *2 Pet.* 1. 9.

A straight word, *Prov.* 8. 9.

A right word, *Psal.* 33. 4.

A pure word, *Psal.* 12. 6.

A powerfull word, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A precious word, *1 Sam.* 3. 1.

A plain word, *Prov.* 8. 9.

A pleasant word, *Eccles.* 12. 10.

A mighty word, *Heb.* 1. 3.

A lively word, *Heb.* 4. 12.

A faithfull word, *Rev.* 22. 6.

A comfortable word, *Zach.* 1. 13.

Gods words, *Ezek.* 16. 1.

An engrossed word, *Iam.* 1. 21.

Right statutes, *Psal.* 19. 8.

The strength of all things, *Wisd.* 10. 12.

Assured strength, *Prov.* 14. 26.

A song, *Deut.* 31. 19.

A new song, *Psal.* 40. 3.

The Supper of the Lamb, *Revel.* 19. 9.

A great Supper, *Luk.* 14. 16.

A sw
than A

The
Spirit,

A tw
Heb. 4. 1

A tal
The

dome
Col. 2. 3

Thur
A tr

Tidin
Luk. 2.

Glad
Isa. 52. 7

Go
peace,

Go
Isa. 40.

Und
15. 16.

Cha
Prov. 1.

A c
Prov. 4.

The
A g

36. 6.

A sword against Sa-
than *Heb* 4.12.

The sword of the
Spirit, *Eph* 6.17.

A two-edged sword,
Heb 4.12.

A talent, *Mat* 25.15.

The treasure of wis-
dome and knowledge,
Col 2.3.

Thunder, *Iob* 37. 5.

A trumpet, *Ier* 6.17.

Tidings of salvation,
Luk 2. 10.

Glad tidings of peace.
Isa 52.7.

Good tidings of
peace, *Rom* 10.13.

Good glad tidings,
Isa 40.9.

Understanding, *Iohn*
15. 16.

Chains for the neck,
Prov 1.9.

A crown of glory,
Prov 4.9.

The dew, *Dent* 32.2.

A great deep, *Psal*
36. 6.

A draw-net, *Mat*
13.49.

Fire burnnig, *Jer*
10.9. *Mat* 7.16.

Frontlets, *Dent* 6.8.

Grapes, *Mat* 7.16.

A glasse, *Jam* 23.

Gold tryed, *Psal*
19.10.

Garments smelling
of Myrrhe, Aloes, and
Cassia, *Psal* 45.8.

Hyfop, *Psal* 51.7.

Honey and honey-
combe, *Psal* 19.10.

An heritage, *Psal*
119.111.

Leaven hid in meale,
Mat 13.3.

The light of the world
Rom 13.12.

Light shining in dark-
nesse, *2 Pet* 1.19.

Merchandises of fil-
ver, *Prov* 3.14.

Mighty mountains,
Psal 36.6.

New cloth, *Mat* 9.16

New wine, *idem*

Oyle and ointment:
The pool of Bethesda

Iohn 5. 2.

A plough, *Luk* 9. 62.

Rain and showres,

Dent 32. 2.

Silver tryed in the
fire, *Psal* 12. 6.

A fickle, *Rev* 14. 15.

A shield and buckler,
Psal 91. 4.

A starre, *Mat* 2. 2.

Hidden treasures,
Luk 16. 11.

Waters still and deep,
Ezek 34. 18.

Waters and Wine,
Isa 55. 1.

The foure winds of
the earth, *Rev* 7. 17.

A message, *1 Iob* 5. 5.

A Net, *Hos* 7. 12.

Ointment, *Isa* 1. 6.

An Ornament of
grace, *Prov* 1. 9.

Paths to walk in,
Psal 27. 11.

The old paths, *Ier* 6. 16.

Right paths, *Pf* 27. 11.

Pastures, *Iohn* 9. 10.

Good pasture, *Ezek*

34. 18.

Green pasture, *Psal*

23. 2.

A Pearle *Matth* 7. 6.

Peace, *Rom* 14. 17.

A pleasant Garden,
Eccles 40. 47.

The Prophets re-
port, *Isa* 53. 1.

Profound deepnesse,
Eccles 7. 26.

Riches *Prov* 22. 4.

Unsearchable riches,
Eph 3. 8.

Rest, *Matth* 11. 24.

Refreshing Rest,
Isa 28. 12.

Strength, *Psal* 105. 5.

The Helmet of sal-
vation, *Eph* 6. 17.

The shield of salva-
tion, *1 Sam* 26. 36.

The wels of salvati-
on, *Isa* 12. 3.

A Sanctuary, *Pf* 73. 17.

Scripture, *Acts* 1. 16.

Scrip-

Scri
Dan. 1
Scrip
phets.
Holy

1. 2.
The
kingdo
Seed
Imm

1. 23.
The
2 Cor. 2
The
Idem.

The
bowels.

A sh
The
3. 6.

Tran

HE
tha
nor as t

Scriptures of truth,
Dan. 10. 11.

Scriptures of the Pro-
phets, *Rom. 16. 26.*

Holy Scriptures, *Rom.*

1. 2.

The secrets of the
kingdom, *Mat. 13. 11.*

Seed, *Luk. 8. 11.*

Immortal seed, *1 Pet.*

1. 23.

The favour of life,
2 Cor. 2. 16.

The favour of death,
Idem.

The searcher of the
bowels, *Prov. 20. 27.*

A shield, *Psal. 91. 4.*

The Spirit, *2 Cor.*

3. 6.

XXVII.

Truth of GOD.

Generals.

HE is not as man,
that he should lie,
nor as the son of man

that he should repent :
Hath he said it and spo-
ken it, and shall not he
make it good? *Num.*
23. 19.

All his paths are mer-
cy and truth to such as
keep his covenant and
testimony, *Psal. 25. 10.*

His righteousness is
like the great moun-
tains, &c. *Psal. 36. 6.*

His right hand is full
of righteousness, *Psal.*
48. 10.

It is great unto the
clouds, *Psal. 57. 10.*

His faithfulness is
established in the hea-
vens, *Psal. 89. 2.*

He hath commanded
his Covenant for ever,
Psal. 111. 9.

He keepeth truth for
ever, *Psal. 146. 6.*

He must be true, and
every man a liar, *Rom.*
3. 4.

He is true, *2 Cor. 1. 18.*

I He

He is faithfull who
hath promised, *Hebr.*
10. 23.

Christ is the true God,
Eternal life, 1 *Ioh.* 5. 20.

He is holy and true,
Rev. 3. 7.

Just & true are Gods
wayes, *Rev.* 15. 3.

His judgments are
true and righteous, *Rev.*
17. 2.

We were begotten
by the word of truth,
1. Iam. 1. 18.

He is most just, *Iob*
34. 17.

None is like unto
him, and his faithfulness
round about him, *Psal.*
89. 8.

His mercy and truth
go hand in hand; *Psal.*
57. 3.

The Law is the truth,
Psal. 119. 143.

In Christ mercy and
truth are met together,
Righteousnesse & peace

kisse each other, *Pf.* 89. 10.

Truth, righteousnesse
and meeknesse joyn in
Christ, *Psal.* 45. 4.

He hath sworne, that
as he thinks of things,
so all things must come
to passe, *Isa.* 24.

We should worship
Gods name, because of
his mercy and truth.

His word being ma-
gnified above all his
Name, *Psal.* 138. 2.

His mercy is great
unto the Heavens, and
his faithfulness unto
the clouds, *Psal.* 57. 10.

All his Commande-
ments are truth, *Psal.*
86. 15.

He is plenteous in
mercy & truth, *Pf.* 86. 15.

Mercy and truth go
before his face, *Pf.* 89. 15.

The works of his
hands are verity and
judgement, *Pf.* 111. 7.

His testimonies are

very

very
He
not to
89. 13
He
God,
His
2 Sam
His
salvati
40. 10
His
truth,
Chris
of trut
He
true,
Chr
John 14
His S
of trut
God
God, 1
His jud
sinners
truth, R
God
Cor. 1. 9
The

very sure, *Psal. 93. 5.*

He swore in his truth
not to fail *David, Psal.*
89. 38.

He is the faithfull
God, *Dent. 32. 4.*

His words be true,
2 Sam. 7. 28.

His faithfulness and
salvation declared, *Pf.*
40. 10.

His works are all
truth, *Dan. 4. 27.*

Christ taught the way
of truth, *Mark. 12. 14.*

He who sent Christ
is true, *Iohn 10. 41.*

Christ is the truth,
Iohn 14. 6.

His Spirit is a Spirit
of truth, *Iohn 14. 17.*

God is the only true
God, *Iohn 17. 3.*

His judgments against
sinners is according to
truth, *Rom. 22.*

God is faithfull, *1*
Cor. 1. 9.

The Word is the

word of truth, *Ephes.*

1. 13.

The Gospel is the
word of truth, *Col. 1. 4.*

2 Tim 2. 15.

God is gracious and
righteous, *Psal. 116. 5.*

Gods testimonies are
righteous & very faith-
full, *Psal 119. 138.*

The foundation of
the Lord standeth sure,

2 Tim. 2. 19.

God is the true God
and everlasting life, *1*
Iohn 5. 20.

Continuance.

His words come to
passe for ever, he doth
not things without
cause, *Ezek. 14. 22.*

His counsel endureth
forever, the thoughts
of his heart to a thou-
sand generations, *Psal.*
34. 11.

His righteousness
I 2 endu-

endureth for ever, *Pf.*
11. 3.

His truth endureth
for ever, *Pf.* 117. 2.

His faithfulness is
unto all generations,
Pf. 119. 89. see *Pf.* 100. 5.

The righteousness of
his testimonies are for
everlasting, *Pf.* 119. 144.

His faithfulness and
mercy are continued,
Pf. 99. 24.

It endureth to all ge-
nerations for ever, *Pf.*
111. 3. *Pf.* 119. 90.

Trials.

He desires truth in
the inward affections,
Pf. 31. 6.

It is our shield and
buckler, *Pf.* 91. 5.

When we know it,
it makes us free, *John*
8. 32.

We seal that God is
true, receiving of Christs

testimony, *John* 3. 32.

We ought to give
glory to God for his
mercy and his truth
sake, *Psal.* 115. 1.

All his works are
done in truth and up-
rightness, *Psal.* 111. 3.

The word is the word
of his righteousness,
Psal. 119. 123.

God is the true God
and everlasting life, *John*
5. 20.

Hee is abundant in
kindness and truth,
Exod. 34. 6.

He is the Lord God
of truth, therefore our
spirits are committed
into his hands, *Pf.* 31. 5.

His mercy is in the
heavens and his faith-
fulness reacheth unto
the clouds, *Psal.* 36. 5.
& 10. 4.

Hearing is begged
from Gods faithfulness
Psal. 143. 1.

Christ

Christ was a minister
of the Circumcision for
the truth of God to
confirm the promises,
Rom. 15. 8.

Christ's undertaking
the office of the Medi-
ator, was, that he might
be a merciful & a faith-
full high priest in things
concerning God, *Heb.*

His righteousness is
an everlasting righte-
ousnesse, and his law is
truth, *Psal. 119. 142.*

The anointing which
is from above, which
teacheth us all things,
is truth and no lie, *1 John*

The Spirit is a wit-
nesse of our justification
and sanctification, be-
cause he is the truth,
1 John 5. 6.

Christ's coming into
the world was, that he
might bear witness to

16. John 18. 32.

His counsels of old
are faithfulness & truth
Isa. 25. 1.

**Strengthening Pro-
mises.**

That he will be mind-
full of his Covenant,
Psal. 111. 1.

That he keeps Cove-
nant and mercy with
his servants, *1 Kings*

That he will not for-
sake the Covenant of
the Fathers which he
swore unto them, *Dant.*

That he keepeth
truth for ever, *Psal.*

That though we be-
leeve not, yet abideth
he faithfull, he cannot
deny himselfe.

That the Lord is not
slack concerning his

promise, as we count
slacknesse, but is long-
suffering to us ward,
2 Pet. 3. 9.

That his promise
shall be performed be-
cause he is faithfull,
Isa. 49. 7.

He speaks and will
do it, *Ezek. 22. 14.*

That heaven & earth
shall passe away, but
his word shall not
passe away, *Mat. 24. 35.*

That it is easier for
heaven and earth to
passe away, rather then
for one Title of the
law to faile, *Luk. 17. 19.*

That he who calleth
is faithfull, who will
also do it, whatsoever
he hath promised,
1 Thes. 1. 24.

That he is faithful, who
will stablish us, and
keep us from evill,
2 Thes. 2. 3.

That he is faithfull

who hath promised,
Heb. 10. 23.

Experiences.

He remembered his
mercy and his truth to
the house of *Israel*, *Pf. 98. 3.*

He hath remembered
his Covenant for ever,
the words which he
hath commanded to a
thousand generations,
Pfal. 105. 8.

His faithfulness is
remembered unto all
generations, *Pf. 89. 1.*

He remembered his
holy promise unto *Ab-
raham* his servant,

And he brought forth
his people with joy,
and his chosen with
gladnesse, *Pfal. 105. 42.*

God remembered his
Covenant, and repent-
ed, and forgave his
people many and many

a time, *Psal.* 106. 44. 45.

Abrahams servant
blessed God for his
truth, *Gen.* 24. 7.

Gods mercy and
truth, not taken away
from *Solomon*, *Psal.*
89. 24.

His truth to *Abra-*
ham acknowledged,
Nehem. 9. 9.

His faithfulness
praised in the Congre-
gation of the Saints,
Psal. 89. 5.

Nothing of all he
promised by his servant
Moses failed, but all
came to passe, *Iosh.* 1. 13.

He gave the land
which he sware to their
fathers, *Iosh.* 21. 24.

Their failed nought
of any good thing,
which the Lord had
promised to his people,
Iosh. 21. 43. and 23. 14.

God let none of *Sam-*
uels words fall to the

ground, *1 Sam.* 3. 19.

All his promises are
kept to *Israel*, *1 King.*
8. 25.

Nothing of all his
threatnings fall to the
ground, *1 King.* 10. 10.

All the things which
John spake of Christ
were true, *John* 10. 41.

All his promises
made to *David* accom-
plished, *2 Chron.* 5. 15.

Cyrus was stirred
up to fulfill his word,
Ezra 1. 1.

Jehoram was spoiled
because of Gods pro-
mises to *David*, *2 Chro.*
21. 7.

Christ as God hath
promised, was incar-
nate in the fulness of
time, *Gal.* 4. 4.

All things fore-typi-
fied of Christs incarna-
tion, sufferings and
death, were all finished
ere his Ascension, when

on the Crosse he cried
out it is finished, *Mat.*
27.

XXVIII.

Love of GOD.

Generals.

IF any man love God,
the same is known of
him, *1 Cor.* 6. 3.

We love him because
he loved us first, *1 John*
4. 19.

The eye hath not
seen, the eare heard,
neither hath it entred
into the heart of man,
1 Cor. 1. 2.

God is love, and
he that dwelleth in
love, dwelleth in God,
and God in him, *1 John*
4. 16.

Whom God loves, he
loves unto the end, *Iob.*
13. 1.

Gods love to us ought
to make us to love the

brethren, *1 John* 4. 11.

Gods love to us
such, that nothing past,
present or to come, can
separate us from the
love of God in Jesus
Christ, *Rom.* 8. 29.

He loveth the stran-
ger in giving him food
and raiment, *Deut.* 10. 8.

God hath bestowed
that love upon us, that
we should be called the
sonnes of God, *1 John*
2. 1.

Trials.

Whom the Lord lo-
veth he chastiseth, and
scourgeth every sonne
whom he receiveth,
Heb. 12. 6.

Who so keepeth
Christs word in him,
verily is the love of
God perfected, and
hereby we know that
we are in him, *1 John*
2. 5.

Gods

Gods love appear-
eth in that Christ laid
down his life for us,
1 *Iohn* 3. 16.

His love dwels not
in such who have not
compassion of their
poor brethren, 1 *Iohn*
3. 17.

Herein Gods love
appeared, not that we
loved him, but that he
loved us, and gave
Christ to be a propiti-
ation for our sins, 1 *Ioh.*
4. 10.

Whom God loves he
rebukes, that they may
be zealous and amend,
Rev. 3. 19.

He that hath much
love to God, it argues
much forgivenes from
God, *Luke* 7. 47.

God loves us when
we love Christ, and be-
leeve that he came out
from God, *Iohn* 16. 27.

Who so keeps his

word, in him is the love
of God perfited, here-
by we know that we
are in him, 1 *Iohn*

Christ hath loved
us, even as the father
hath loved him, &c.
Iohn 15. 9.

It is Christs Com-
mandement to love
one another, even as he
hath loved us, *Ioh.* 15. 12.

So he loved the
world that he gave his
only begotten Sonne
for it, to bring us to e-
verlasting life, *Ioh.* 3. 16.

Hereby the love of
God is known to us,
because he laid down
his life for us, 1 *Ioh.*
3. 16.

The manifestation
of his love to us is seen,
because that he hath
sent his only begotten
Sonne into the world,
that we might live
through him, 1 *Iohn* 4. 9.

He

He that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, & he in him, *1 Ioh. 4. 16.*

This is the love of God, that we keep his commandments, which are not grievous, *1 Ioh. 4. 20.*

Nature.

It is a free love and a healing love, *Hos. 14. 4.*

It is an everlasting love causing him with mercy to draw us, *Ier. 31. 3.*

It is a constant love continuing unto the end *Iohn 13. 1.*

It is such a love which made him to wash away our sinnes in his own blood, *Rev. 1. 5.*

Cause.

His own free love without any deserving on our part, *Dent. 7. 7.*

Attaining.

By Gods quickening of us, when we were dead in sinnes, together with Christ, *Ephes. 4. 5.*

The Fathers love in calling us the sonnes of God, *1 Iohn 1. 3.*

Gods circumcising of the heart to love him with all our heart and soul that we might live, *Deut. 30. 6.*

By shedding his love abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, *Rom. 5. 5.*

Keeping.

By keeping his commandments we shall abide therein, even as Christ hath kept his Fathers commandments, and abideth in his love, *Iohn 15. 10.*

By being built up in our

our n
pray
Gho
By
decla
festat
unto

Vo

B
L
B
it, cu
28. 2.
Sin
from i
Gen 3.
Go
light i
unto t
1 Sam
On
for no
King
God
vellou
37. 4.

our most holy faith and
praying in the Holy
Ghost, *1ud. 20. 21.*

By Christs constant
declaration and mani-
festation of his Name
unto us, &c. *Iohn 17. 26.*

XXIX.

Voice of G O D.

Blessings shall over-
take us if we heare
it, curses, if not, *Dent,*
28. 2.

Sin makes us to flee
from it and be afraid,
Gen 3. 10.

God doth more de-
light in obedience there
unto then in sacrifices,
1 Sam. 15. 22.

One slain by a lion
for not obeying it, *1*
King. 18. 11.

God thundreth mer-
vellously therewith, *Iob*
37. 4.

It is upon the waters,
Psal. 29. 3.

It is powerful full of
majesty, *Psal. 29. 4.*

It was so terrible at
giving of the Law, it
could not be endured,
Heb. 12. 19.

It breaketh the ce-
dars, divideth the flames
of fire,

Shaketh the wilder-
nesse, *Pf. 29. 5, 6.*

It maketh the hinds
to calve, *Pf. 29. 9.*

It discovereth the for-
rests, *Pf. 29. 9.*

It melts the earth,
R/ 46. 6.

It is a mighty voice,
Pf. 68. 33.

Hardnesse of heart
hinders us from hearing
thereof, *Pf. 95. 7.*

The waters lie at the
voice of his thunder,
I/ a. 30. 31.

At the uttering there-
of there is a multitude
of

of waters in the heavens
Ier. 51. 16.

It must be obeyed,
Dent. 13. 4.

Hee thunders from
heaven when he utters
his voice, *2 Sam. 22. 14.*

At giving the Law
was a voice with no si-
militude, *Dent. 4. 13.*

Christ knocks at the
door of our heart, and
will come in, if any man
will hear his voice, *Rev.*

3. 20.
It hath a great noise
at its out-going, *Iob*
37. 2.

The great day of the
Lord hath a voice, *Zeph.*
1. 14.

Riding on the hea-
vens which were of old,
he sends forth his voice,
& that a mighty voice,
Pf. 68. 33.

It is the voice of the
Lord that rendreth re-
compence to his ene.

mies, *Isa. 66. 6.*

The sound of the
Cherubims was heard,
even as the voice of the
Almighty God, *Ezek.*
10. 5.

The terror of God
by the creature match-
ing at Gods command,
is said to be his voice,
Joel 2. 11.

When he uttereth his
roaring voice, the in-
habitants of the earth
must mourne, and the
earth wither, *Amos 1. 2.*

Christs sheep hear his
voice, *John 10. 37.*

Every one that is of
the truth, heareth his
voice, *John 18. 37.*

Dead souls at hearing
of this voice shall live,
John 5. 25.

At hearing thereof
our hearts should not
be hardened, *Heb. 3. 7.*
& *4. 7.*

It shook the earth,
Heb. 12. 37.

It comes from an excellent glory, 2 Pet.

1. 17.

XXX.

The Picture of the Wrath of God, anatomized in 32 Heads.

Generals.

A Nger is not in God, 1er. 3. 12.

In wrath God remembers mercy, Heb. 3. 2.

None knoweth the power of his wrath, for according to his power, so is his anger, Psal. 9. 11.

His wrath from heaven is revealed against all ungodlines and unrighteousnesse of men, who withhold the truth in unrighteousnesse, Rom. 1. 18.

He many times turns away his anger, and stirs not up all his wrath, Psal. 106. 45.

His wrath burnes like fire, Heb. 12. 29.

His wrath burnes into the bottome of hell,

Consumes the earth with her increase.

And sets on fire the foundations of the mountains, Deut. 32. 22.

It caused the rent of the ten Tribes, and removed them for ever into bondage, 2 King. 17. 18.

The Saints may be in that case, as to cry out to be hidden from it in the grave, untill it be overpast, Job 13. 14.

The hypocrites in heart, heaps up wrath, Job 36. 13.

God speaks to the wicked in his wrath,

And vexes them in his

his sore displeasure, *Pf.*
2. 5.

When his wrath is
never so little kindled,
they are blessed that
trust in him, *Pf.* 2. 12.

God is angry with
the wicked every day,
Psal. 7. 11

The way to cease
anger is to turn to God,
Psal. 85. 3; 4.

His wrath may lie
heavy upon his deare
children, being assault-
ed with all his waves,
Psal. 88. 7, 16.

The expectation of
the wicked is wrath,
Prov. 11. 23.

The foundations of
the heavens move at
his wrath, 2 *Sam* 22. 8.

His wrath consumes
like stubble, *Exod.* 15. 7.

He causes his fury
to come forth like fire,
to burn unquenchably,
Ier. 4. 4.

It rules over the
wicked with a mighty
hand, and with an out-
stretched arme, and fu-
ry powred out, *Ezek.*
20. 24.

He in wrath strait-
ens the steps of our
strength, and

Causeth our owne
Counsels to pull us
down, *Iob* 18. 7.

GENERALS.

*On the Body effects of
Wrath.*

In our case to be
broken asunder, *Iob*
16. 12.

His filling us with
wonderfull plagues,
Exod. 3. 20.

His making us cur-
sed in our coming in,
and in our coming
forth, *Deut.* 28. 19.

His sending on us
won-

wonder
of plagues
continuan
gypt. D
His re
plagues
His h
chiefs, &
upon u
His
so affli
swallow
7. 19.
His c
affright
Dri
feet, 7
His
succes
our pu
As
with u
by the
To
hold
An
temp
in the
Hi
the m

wonderfull & unheard
of plagues of long con-
tinuance, even all of E-
gypt. *Dent. 28. 59.*

His rejoicing to poure
plagues upō us, *D. 28 63*

His heaping up mil-
chiefs, & sending plagues
upon us. *Dent. 32. 23.*

His suffering us to be
so afflicted, as not to
swallow our spittle, *Job*
7. 19.

His causing terrors to
affright us on every side

Driving us to our
feet, *Job 18. 11.*

His making of our
successors astonished at
our punishments,

As they who lived
with us were affrighted
by them, *Job 18. 20.*

To have terrors take
hold of us as waters,

And his causing his
tempest to steal us away
in the night, *Job 27. 20.*

His casting us into
the mire, so

As we become like
dust and ashes, *Iob 30. 3.*

His raining of snares
fire and brimstone, and
a horrible tempest up-
on us, *Psal 11. 6.*

His making of us a
fiery oven,

And his swallowing
of us up in his wrath.

Fire to devoure us,
Pf. 21. 9.

His bowing of us,
and troubling of us
greatly,

His making us to go
mourning all the day
long, *Pf. 38. 6.*

His making of us
feeble and sore broken,
Pf. 38. 8.

His making of us
halt, having sorrow con-
tinually before us, *Pf.*
38. 17.

His making innume-
rable evils to compasse
us about, *Pf. 40. 12.*

His plaguing of us all
the

the day long, and

His chastening of us
every morning, *Psal.*
73.14.

His making of us be-
come like a bottle in
the smoak, *Pf.* 119.83.

His making our pu-
nishments becom grea-
ter then the sin of So-
dome, which was over-
thrown in a moment,
Lam.

His overthrowing us,
and compassing us with
his net, *Iob* 19.6.

His causing his ar-
rows to stick fast in us,

His hand to presse us
fore, *Pf* 38.2.

His consuming us by
a blow of his hand, *Pf.*
39.14.

His fierce wrath go-
ing over us,

His terrors cutting us
off, *Pf* 88.16.

His causing his whirl-
wind go out against us
in fury.

His casting down our
beauty from heaven to
earth, so

As hee remembreth
not his footstool, *Lam.*
2. 1.

His turning his hand
against us all the day,
Lam. 3.3.

His building against
us, and his compassing
us about with gall and
travell, *Lam.* 3.5.

His being unto us as
a Beare lying in wait,

As a Lion in secret
places, *Lam.* 3.10.

His bending his bow
against us,

And his making us
the mark of his arrow,
Lam. 3.12.

His being to us as a
lion, & as a young lion,
to teare and destroy
without any rescue,
Hof. 5.15.

His multiplying our
wounds without ceasing
and

His
a temp

His
one up
upon a
none p
26. 37

His
like a
and fro
stubble

His
and an
gainst u
dy to
14. 26

Our
quietne
that w
20. 20.

His n
the mid
encie be

Ever
wicked
Iob 20.

To h
sink an
38. 5.

His breaking us with
a tempest, *Iob* 9. 16.

His making of us fall
one upon another, as
upon a sword, when
none pursueth, *Levit.*
26. 37.

His making us to be
like a leafe driven to
and fro, and like dry
stubble, *Iob* 13. 25.

His making trouble
and anguish prevail a-
gainst us as a King rea-
dy to the battell, *Iob*
14. 26.

Our not feeling of
quietnesse, nor saving of
that wee desire, *Iob*
20. 20.

His making of us in
the midst of our suffi-
cencie be in straits,

Every hand of the
wicked being against us,
Iob 20. 10.

To have our wounds
stink and corrupt, *Psal.*
38. 5.

To be Close beset
behinde and before *Pf.*
139. 5.

To be covered with
a cloud in Gods anger,

To have our beauty
cast down from Hea-
ven to earth, *Lam.* 2. 1.

His pulling us in pie-
ces, and turning aside
our wayes, to make us
desolate. *Lam.* 3. 11.

His filling us with
bitternesse, and making
us drunk with worme-
wood.

EFFECTS

*Therof more particu-
larly on the body.*

To be smitten with
a Consumption: Fea-
ver, Inflammation Ex-
treame burning, with
the sword, blasting,
mildew, until we perish
Dent. 28. 22.

K To

To be smitten with
the botch of Egypt, in-
curable Emerods, scabs.
itch, *Deut.* 28. 27.

To grope at noone
day, like a blind man in
darknesse, *Deut.* 28. 29.

To be burnt with
hunger, and devoured
with burning heat, and
bitter destruction.

To have the teeth of
beasts sent upon us,

And the poyson of
serpents of the dust.
Deut. 32. 24.

To be poured out as
milk and curdled as
cheese, *Iob* 10. 10.

To have witnesse re-
newed against us,

And to have indig-
nation upon us,

To have changes of
warre against us, *Iob*
10. 7.

To be broken with
breach upon breach,

To have God runne

upon us like a giant,
Iob 16. 14.

To have all our mem-
bers as a shadow, *Iob*
17. 17.

To have our strength
hunger-bitten, *Iob* 18. 12.

To have a fire not
blown consuming us,
Iob 20. 26.

To have evill come
upon us, when we ex-
pect good, and

Darknesse when we
expect light, *Iob* 30. 26.

To be spoke unto by
God in his wrath, and

Vexed in his sore dis-
pleasure, *Pf.* 2. 5.

To be broken with a
rod of iron, and

Dasht in peeces like
a potters vessel, *Pf.* 2. 9.

To be made as the
fat of lambs, and

Consumed away like
smoak, *Pfal.* 37. 20.

To be cast down and
not able to rise up, *Pfal.*

36. 12.

To have our root rottenneſſe,

And our bloſſome to grow up as duſt,

As fire devouring ſtubble and chaffe, *Iſa. 5. 14.*

To be melted and tryed, *Ier. 9. 9.*

The breaking in peeces of men and women, young men and maids,

Shepheard and flock,

Captives and rulers,

Husbandmen & oxen *Ier. 22. 23.*

To have our young men and old lie in the ſtreet, *Lam. 2. 21.*

To have a fire come from the miſt of us to devoure us, *Ezek. 28. 18.*

His caſting of our carcaſes upon our idols,

So his ſoule to abhor us, *Lev. 26. 30.*

His ſuffering of us to be ſtoned to death,

Deut. 21. 21.

To have our carcaſes

meat unto all the ſouls of the aire, and beaſts of the field,

Having none to drive them away, *Deut. 28. 26.*

To be left few in number of a great multitude, *Deut. 28. 59.*

To be brought into bondage, and ſold for

Bondmen, and Bondwomen, *Deut. 28. 68.*

To go away by the breath of our mouths, *Iob 14. 30.*

To have our light put out,

And the ſpark of our fire not ſhine, *Iob 18. 5.*

To have deſtruction ready at our ſides, and

The fiſt-borne of Death to devoure our ſtrength, *Iob 13. 18.*

To periſh for ever like our dung, *Iob 20. 7.*

To flie away like a dream, and

Not to be found; and
Chased away like a
vision of the night, *Job*
20. 8.

To suck the poison
of asps, and

The vipers tongue to
slay us, *Job* 20. 17.

To have the Heaven
reveal our iniquity,

The earth to rise up
against us.

H E A D.

To be stript of glory,
And to have our
crown taken from our
head, *Job* 19. 9.

To have our mischief
and wicked dealing re-
turn upon our own head
and pates, *Psal.* 7. 7. 16.

To have sackcloth
and ashes, with baldnes
brought upon all heads
and loins, *Amos* 8. 10.

To have head and

taile, branch and root,
cut off in one day, *Isa.*

9. 14.

His continual whirl-
wind which shall fall
upon our heads, *Jer.*

30. 32.

To be consumed by
the breath of our no-
strils, *Job* 4. 9.

F A C E.

To have our faces
foul with weeping,

And the shadow of
death upon our eye-lids
Job 16. 16.

To bee filled with
wrinkles, *Job* 16. 8.

E Y E S.

To have our eyes dim
with sorrow, *Job* 17. 7.

To have eyes consu-
med with grief, *Psal.* 6. 7.

To have our strength
faile, *And*

And the light of our eyes to go from us, *Pf.*

38. 10.

To have our eyes fail with teares, *Lam* 2. 11.

E A R E S.

To have a dreadfull sound into our eares, *Iob* 14. 21.

T E E T H.

To break our teeth with gravel stones,

To cover us with ashes, *Lam* 3. 16.

To have our flesh in our teeth,

Our teeth in our hand, *Iob* 13. 14.

N E C K.

His taking us by the neck and shaking us in peeces, *Iob* 16. 12.

BOWELS & BELLY.

To have our bowels boyl without resting,

The dayes of our affliction preventing us, *Iob* 30. 27.

To have our belly cleave unto the earth, *Pf.* 44. 25.

To have our bowels troubled, *Lam* 1. 19.

L O I N E S.

To have our loines filled with loathsome diseases,

And to have no soundnesse in our flesh, *Pfal.* 38. 7.

K N E E S, L E G S.

To be smitten in the knees with a sore incurable botch,

From the sole of the

K 3 foot

foot unto the crown of
the head, *Deut. 28. 35.*

BONES & FLESH.

To have our bones
to cleave to our skin,

And to our flesh, *Job*
19. 20.

To have our bones
full of the sinnes of our
youth, which shall lie
downe with us in the
grave, *Job 20. 11.*

Our bones to be burnt
with heat, *Job 30. 30.*

Our bones to be bro-
ken, *Psal. 37. 15.*

To have no founde-
nesse in our flesh because
of Gods anger,

Nor any rest in our
bones, *Psal. 38. 3.*

To have fire from a-
bove sent into our bones
Prevailing against us,

Lam. 1. 13.

To have our bones
broken, *Lam. 3. 40.*

To have our flesh
clothed with worms,

And clods of dust,
Job 7. 5.

F E E T.

To have our feet put
into the stocks,

All our parts narrow-
ly lookt to,

To have a print set
upon the heels of our
feet, consuming as a
rotten thing,

And as a moth-eaten
garment, *Job 13. 27.*

To have our way
fenced that we cannot
passe,

And darknesse set in
our wayes, *Job 10. 8.*

His inclosing our wayes
with heven stone,

And making our paths
crooked, *Lam. 3. 9.*

To be cast into a net
of our own feet,

To walk upon snares,
Job 18. 8.

To

To have a net spread
for our feet,

Being turned back &
desolate,

Faint all the day long,
Lam. 1. 13.

To have our feet tur-
ned within us, *Lam. 1. 19*

To have our steps
numbred, *Job 14. 16.*

To have a grinne take
us by the heel, and

The Robber to pre-
vail against us, *Job 18. 9.*

SKINNE.

To have our skin black
upon us, *Job 30. 30.*

To have our flesh and
skin made old, *Lam. 3. 14*

To have our skin bro-
ken and become loath-
some, *Job 5. 7.*

To have our skin black
as an oven,

Because of the famine
Lam. 5. 12.

To have sackcloth
sowed on our skin,

Our horn defiled iⁿ
the dust, *Job 16. 15.*

HEART.

His meeting us as a
Beare that is robbed of
her whelps,

Renting the caule of
our hearts,

Devouring us as a lion
Hos. 13. 8.

His sending of faint-
nesse of heart upon us,
in the land of our ene-
mies, *Leu. 26. 36.*

To be smitten with
hardnesse of heart,
Exod. 7. 13.

To toare because of
disquietnesse of heart,
Psal. 38. 8.

To have our heart
pant, *Psal. 38. 10.*

To have our heart
faint, *Lam. 1. 21.*

To have the joy of our
heart to cease,

And our dancing tur-
ned into mourning,
Ezek. 5. 10.

To be smitten with
blindnesse,

Making astonishment
of heart, *Dent. 28.*

To have our hearts
waxed grosse,

And our eares dull of
hearing, *Mat. 13. 15.*

His appointing over
us terror, consumption,
and the burning ague,
causing sorrow of heart
Lev. 26. 18.

To have our own
sword enter into our
own heart, *Psal.*

REINES.

To have Gods archers
compasse us about,

To cleave our reines
asunder, *Job 16. 33.*

To cause the arrowes
of Gods quiver enter
into our reines, *Lam. 3.*
13.

LIVER.

To have our Liver

poured on the ground
because of the children,

And swoounding in
the streets, *Lam. 2. 11.*

GALL.

To poure our gall on
the ground, *Job 16. 33.*

MEAT.

To have our meat
turned into the gall of
asps within us, *Job 20. 14.*

In the filling of our
bellies,

To have God cast the
fury of his wrath up-
on us,

Raining it upon us
when wee are eating,
Job 20. 23.

Our Priests & Anci-
ents to perish whilst
they look for food to
relieve their souls, *Lam.*
1. 18.

To have women eat
their

their fi

His
which
to be o
Iob. 6.

To
bread
away,

To
bread,

To
feeders
streets

To
ed with
brace

4. 5.

To
with
lives
sword.

To
to eat

An
eat the
midst o

To
tished,
And

their fruit, *Lam.* 2. 2.

His making that which our soul abhorrs to be our pleasant meat

Iob. 6. 7.

To have the stay of bread and water taken away, *Isa.* 3. 1.

To fight and seek bread, *Lam.* 1. 11.

To have our delicate feeders desolate in the streets and,

To have those clothed with scarlet to embrace dunghils, *Lam.* 4. 5.

To eat our meat with the Perill of our lives because of the sword. *Lam.* 5. 6.

To have the fathers to eat the sonnes,

And the sonnes to eat the fathers in the midst of us, *Ezek.* 5. 10.

To eat and not be satisfied,

And to have our cast-

ing down in the midst of us. *Micah.* 8. 9.

His causing of scarcity of bread,

His breaking of our stasse of bread,

His causing us to eat by waight,

And not be satisfied. *Leuit.* 26. 26.

SOULE and SPIRIT.

His setting of the terror of his wrath in array against us. *Iob.* 6. 4

His making of us to be full of Confusion, *Iob.* 10. 15.

His making of us unable to look up, *Pf.* 40. 12

His making terrors to come round about us daily,

Like water compassing us about together. *Pf.* 88. 16.

To have the sorrows of

Of death to compasse us
about,

The paths of hell to
get hold upon us,

With trouble and
sorrow. *Psal* 116. 3.

His casting his ter-
rors as in a solemn day
to be assembled round
about us, *Lam* 2. 22.

His makings us be-
lieve that he hides his
face from us,

And counts us for
his enemies. *Iob* 13. 24.

His face hiding from
us *Pf* 88. 14.

His affrighting of us,
and making of us ready
to die, from our youth,
whilst we suffer his de-
strating terrors, *Pf* 88. 15.

His hiding his face
from us. *Micah* 3. 8.

His spewing us out
of his mouth. *Rev* 3. 18.

His causing our souls
chuse strangling & death
Rather then life. *Iob* .

7. 15.

His making our souls
weary of life *Iob* 10. 1.

His making terrors,
round about us, pursue
us as the winde,

Our welfare passing
way as a cloud *Iob* 30. 15.

His causing our souls
to be poured out upon
us, *Iob* 30. 15.

His sore vexing of
our souls, *Pf* 6. 3.

His putting our soul
as amongst lions,

Lying amongst them
who are set a fire,

Whose teeth are
spears and arrows,

And their tongue a
sharp sword, *Pf* 44. 21.

To have our soul bow-
ed down unto the dust,
Pf 44. 25.

His making our soule
cleave to the dust, *Pf* .
119. 25.

His causing us to weep
incessantly, because the
Comforter that should
refresh

refresh our soules is far
from us, *Lam. 1. 16.*

His causing our soules
to shew to be cast off,
Isa. 88. 14.

His removing our
soules far from peace,

And making us to
forget prosperity, *Lam.*
7. & 1. 11.

His making us to be
troubled with feare and
trembling,

As to melt away,
Exod. 15. 15.

To have a doubting
and fearing day & night

Having no assurance
of our life, *Dent. 28. 66.*

His causing us in the
evening to wish for the
morning,

And in the morning
to wish for the evening
Dent. 28. 6; 7.

His causing of us to
hear bitter curses & ac-
curations, *Job 21.*

His causing of our

grief in sense to be hea-
vier then the sand of
the sea,

And our words swal-
lowed up, *Job 6. 3.*

His putting of his
arrows in us,

The poyson thereof
drinking up our spirits,
Job 6. 9.

His suffering us to
cry out impatiently,
Job 7. 12.

His filling us with
bitternesse

Not suffering us to
take breath, *Job 8. 18.*

His making us afraid
of all our sorrows, *Job*
8. 28.

His making us cry
out to be hidden in the
grave,

And kept secret untill
wrath be over, *Job 13. 14.*

His causing us possesse
moneths of vanity,

And wearisom nights
Job 7. 3.

His

His causing us to have
restlesse wearinesse all
the night long, *Iob 7.4.*

His scaring us with
dreams,

Afrighting us with
visions, when we expect
rest, *Iob 7.13, 14.*

His making us flie at
the shaking of a leaf,

As fleeing away, *Lev.*
26. 36.

His causing our di-
straction to come often

Distributing sorrows
upon us in his anger,
Iob 21.17.

Our crying to God,
to be not heard,

Nor regarded, *Iob*
30. 20.

His lifting us up to
the wind,

And making us ride
upon it,

Dissolving our sub-
stance, *Iob 30.32,*

His causing us to go
mourning without sun,

To be a brother to
dragons,

A companion to owls,
Iob 30.39.

His causing our harp
to be turn'd into moun-
ning,

And our organ into
the voice of them that
weep, *Iob 30.31.*

His bring us into de-
solation in a moment,

Consuming us utter-
ly with terror, *Pf. 38.13*

To be weary of groan-
ing,

All night to make
our bed to swim, and
water our couch with
tears, *Pf. 6.6.*

To have our life spent
because of grief,

And our years spent
because of sighing, *Pf.*
31. 10.

Our being sore bro-
ken into the place of
dragons,

Being covered with
the

he sha
Pf. 44.2

To be
without

Pf. 69.2

To e
and not

To f
and yet

Pro. 1.2

To h
ties con

And
without

6. 15.

To b
own w

To
wicked

And
to repr

To b
ed, *Ier.*

To
kindled

And
of his

15. 11.

To
phing

the shadow of death,
Pf. 44. 2b.

To be full of heaviness
without any comfort,
Pf. 69. 20.

To call upon God
and not be answered,

To seek him early,
and yet not finde him,
Pro. 1. 28.

To have our calamities
come suddenly,

And to be broken
without remedy, *Prov.*
6. 15.

To be filled with our
own wayes, *Pro. 14. 14.*

To have our owne
wickednesse correct us,

And our backslidings
to reprove us, *Ier. 2. 15.*

To be melted & try-
ed, *Ier. 9. 9.*

To have his wrath
kindled against us,

And counted as one
of his enemies, *Iob*
19. 11.

To have our trium-
phing short,

And our joy but for
a moment, *Iob 20. 5.*

To have our candle
often put out, *Iob 21. 17.*

To heape up wrath
when God bindes us,
Iob 36. 13.

Not to stand in judg-
ment,

Nor in the congre-
gation of the righteous,
Psal. 1. 5.

To have our iniqui-
ties go over our heads
as a heavy burden, too
heavy for us, *Pf. 38. 4.*

To have our soules
far removed from peace
Lam. 1. 11.

His causing our soules
in shew to be cut off,
Pf. 88. 14.

To be fed with worm-
wood, having gall to
drink, *Ier. 17. & 25. 15.*

To be drunk, & sleep
a perpetuall sleep,

Not to wake, *Ier.*
51. 52.

To

To be set in great
bitternesse for want of
solemn meetings, *Lam.*

1. 4.

In nakednesse to sigh
and turne backwards,
Lam. 1. 8.

To come down won-
derfully and have no
comforter, *Lam.* 1. 9.

To have matchlesse
sorrow inflicted in the
day of wrath, *Lam.* 1. 12.

The increasing of our
mourning and lamenta-
tion, *Lam.* 2. 5.

His hedging us about
that we cannot get out,
And making of our
chain heavy, *Lam.* 3. 7.

To have our prayers
shut out when we cry
and shout, *Lam.* 3. 8.

His covering him-
self with a cloud, that
our prayers should not
passe through, *Lam.* 3.

44. *Ezek.* 8. 18.

To be gathered like

lead or tinne,

And melted in the
day of Gods wrath
Ezek. 22. 20.

Not to bee purged
from our filthinesse, un-
till God have consumed
us,

And made his fury
rest upon us, *Beek.* 24.

His drawing of sword
against the beauty of
our wisdom,

To defile our bright-
nesse, *Ezek.* 28. 9.

To have our sun go
down at noon,

And our earth dark-
ned at noon day, *Amos*

8. 9.

To have our mourn-
ing like that of an only
sonne,

And a bitter day,
To cry unto the Lord
and not be heard, *Mic.*

3. 8.

To be under lucke-
lamity,

Tha
not go
Zeph

To be
a rod
And

like a p
Da

Rev 12
To b
fruit

Jer. 6. 1
To
night,

Tea
eyes a
lovers,

To
many,

To
turned

on, A
His b

er of
26. 19
To
captiv

That neither silver
nor gold shall profit us,

Zeph. 9.

To be ruled over with
rod of iron,

And to be broken
like a potters vessel,

Dashed to peeces,

Rev. 2. 27.

To bring upon us the
fruit of our thoughts,

Ier. 6. 14.

To weep sore in the
night,

Teares being in our
eyes amongst all our

lovers, *Lam. 1. 2.*

To have our sighes
many, *Lam. 1. 2.*

To have our feasts
turned into mourning,

To have our songs
turned into lamentati-

on, *Amos 8. 10.*

His breaking the pow-
er of our pride, *Lev.*

26. 19.

To have no ease in
captivity,

Nor rest to the soale
of our feet,

But to have a trem-
bling heart,

Failing of eyes,

And sorrow of mind

Deut. 28. 65.

To have our griefe
heavier then the sand of

the sea, *Iob 6. 3.*

To possess the finnes
of our youth, *Iob 13. 26.*

Not to depart out of
darknesse, *Iob 14. 30.*

In our Reputation.

His making us to be
a wonder unto many.

Pf. 7. 7.

His bringing of such
desolation upon us,

that at the report ther-
of

Our eares shall rin-
gle, *Ier. 19. 3.*

His utterly destroy-
ing, making us an alto-

nishment, with a his-
sing,

With

With a perpetuall
desolation, *Ier.* 29. 9.

At Gods awaking to
have our image despised
as a dream, *Psal.* 37. 20.

To have hypocriti-
cal mockers in feasts,
gnash upon us with
their teeth, *Pf.* 35. 16.

His making us a ter-
ror to our selves,

And our friends, *Ier.*
20. 4.

His causing our ser-
vants to rule over us,
Lam. 5. 8.

To be removed from
our habitations,

All who honoured
us, despising us, *Lam.*
1. 8.

To put our remem-
brance from under hea-
ven, *Exod.* 17. 14.

To be an astonish-
ment,

A proverb amongst
strange Nations, *Dent.*

28. 37.

To have sojourning
strangers exalted,
we driven low, *Dent.*

28. 43.

To have strangers
lend us, and wee not
them,

They to be the head,
and we the taile, *Dent.*

28. 44.

To scatter us amongst
all the Nations,

To serve unknown
gods, *Dent.* 28. 64.

To have our remem-
brance perish from
the earth,

And to have no
name in the streets, *Ier.*

18. 17.

To be a reproach to
our neighbour enemies,

To be a feare to our
acquaintance, *Pf.* 31. 11.

To be forgotten
the dead out of minde,
like a broken vessell, *Pf.*

31. 12.

To have false wit-
nesses

nesses
laying
to our

To
break
69. 20.

To
in a str
astonish

reproach

Seeing
no more

Ier. 44.

To be
our peo
songs all

3. 18.

To be
scouring
the midd

ple, *Lam.*

To gat
yers rou

And d
takednes

Ezek. 16.

To be
shes on
the fight

nesses rise up against us,
laying things unknown
to our charge, *Pf. 35. 11.*

To have reproach
break our hearts. *Pfal.*
69. 20.

To be an execration
in a strange land, an
astonishment, curse and
reproach,

Seeing our country
no more, *Ier. 42. 18. 8.*
Ier. 44.

To be a derision to
our people, and their
songs all the day, *Lam.*
3. 18.

To be made the off-
scouring and refuse in
the midst of the peo-
ple, *Lam. 3. 45.*

To gather all our lo-
vers round about us,

And discover all our
nakednesse unto them.
Ezek. 16. 37.

To be brought to
shames on the earth, in
the sight of all that be-

hold us, *Ezek. 28. 18.*

To have all that know
us be astonished at us
among the people,

To be a terror, never
to be any more. *Ier.*
20. 4.

In our children.

His causing us to eat
the flesh of our sonnes
and daughters. *Levit.*
26. 27.

His causing of wilde
beasts to robb us of our
children, and cattell,

And to make us few
in number. *Levit. 26. 22.*

To be cursed in the
fruit of our body, Land,
increase, cattell, and
sheep. *Deut. 28. 18.*

To have our sonnes
and daughters given to
another people, our eys
to fail for them all the
day long,

Without any might

L in

in our hand, *Dent. 28. 32*

To have sonnes and daughters, and not enjoy them,

They going into captivity, *Dent. 28. 41.*

To eat the fruit of our bodies greedily,

Without compassion of others of our friends *Dent. 28. 53.*

To have our children cursed in the gate, far from safety, none to deliver them, *Job 5. 4.*

To have our children miserable, and to make restitution, *Job 20. 0.*

To have our iniquity laid up for our children and to know it, *Job 21. 19.*

Our eyes to see our childrens destruction, and to drink of the wrath of the Almighty *Job 21. 19.*

To have our children multiplied for the word

And our off-spring not to be satisfied with bread, *Iob 27. 44.*

To have our young men die by the sword, and our sonnes and daughters by famine, *Ier. 11. 32.*

To have our children delivered up to famine, Our blood to be poured out by force of the sword,

Our wives to be widows and bereaved of their children,

Our men put to death, our young men slain by the sword, *Ier. 29. 30.*

To have all our mighty men in the midst of us trod under foot, An assembly called to crush our young men,

Having our Virgins troden as in a wine presse, *Lam. 1. 15.*

To have our young men

men and the five *Lam. 1.*

To have our sonnes then perished and our *Lam. 5.*

The our bra

To dried up above off, *Job*

To have nor nep people, ing amo lings, *Iob*

In

His ca to be fow the use of *Lev. 26.*

His ser the curs

men and virgins slain by
the sword, unpierced,

Lam. 2. 21.

To have our precious
sonnes esteemed as ear-
then pitchers, *Lam. 4. 20.*

To have our women
and maids ravished,

Lam. 5. 11.

The flame to dry up
our branches, *Iob. 13. 30.*

To have our roots
dried up beneath, and
above our branches cut
off, *Iob. 18. 16.*

To have neither son
nor nephew among the
people, nor any remain-
ing amongst our dwell-
ings, *Iob. 18. 20.*

In our Goods:

His causing our seed
to be sown in vain, for
the use of our enemies,
Lev. 26. 6.

His sending upon us
the curling vexation,

and rebuke in all we put
our hands to,

Untill we be destroy-
ed and perish quickly,
Deut. 28. 20.

To plant a vineyard,
and not to eat of the
grapes, *Deut. 30. 33.*

To have our beasts
killed before our eyes,
Not to eat of them,

Violently taken from
us, not to be restored,
none being to rescue
them, *Deut. 28. 31.*

To have the fruit of
our land, and all our la-
bours eaten up, by a
Nation we know not,
Deut. 28. 33.

His making the hea-
vens iron and the earth
as brasie, *Levit. 26. 18.*
Deut. 28. 34.

His causing us to spend
our goods in vain, so
that the earth shall not
yeeld her increase, nor
trees fruit, *Lev. 26. 20.*

His bending his bow
like an enemy against
us,

His right hand like
an enemy destroying
all things pleasant to
our eyes, *Lam. 2.4.*

His making of our
good not to be in our
hands, *Iob 21.6.*

To be cursed in our
basket and store, *Deut.*
28.17.

His making the rain
from heaven powder &
dust,

Until we be destroy-
ed, *Deut. 28.24.*

To carry out to the
field much seed,

And bring in little,
it being eaten by the lo-
cust, *Deut. 28.38.*

To have olive trees
all over, and yet not
anoint us with the oile,

The olive to cast her
fruit, *Deut. 48.40.*

To have all the trees

of the land consumed
by locusts, *Deut. 28.42.*

To have our seed time
cut off, *Iam. 2.31.*

To perish by a blast
of God, *Iob 31.3.*

To have our harvest
eaten up by the hungry
out of the thorns,

And the robber to
swallow up our sub-
stance, *Iob 5.7.*

To have our hope
perish, *Iob 8.13.*

To have our hope
cut off and like a spiders
web, *Iob 8.14.*

To vomit up againe
swallow'd down riches,
God casting them out
of our belly, *Iob 20.15.*

To restore our la-
bours, and not swallow
them, and to have no
joy in them, *Iob 20.18.*

To have the increase
of our houses depart,
and our goods flow a-
way, *Iob 20.28.*

To

To
joy,
innoc
27. 17
Te
turne
148
To
our p
10. 18
To
midst o
in the
foote,
To
away hi
from us
thereof,
And
wooll an
ven to c
nesse, H
In our
By bu
Kingdom
ing fire,
round abo

To have the just enjoy,
our riches, and the
innocent our silver, *Iob.*
27. 17.

To have our way
turned upside down *Ps.*
146. 9.

To be flung out of
our possession, *Jerem.*
10. 18.

To have riches in the
midst of our dayes, and
in the end to prove a
foole, *17. 4.*

To have God take
away his corn and wine
from us, in the season
thereof,

And to recover his
wooll and his flaxe, gi-
ven to cover our naked-
nesse, *Hos. 7. 9.*

In our habitations.

By burning against a
Kingdome like a flame-
ing fire, that devours
round about. *Lam. 2. 4.*

His pouring out his
fury like fire upon our
habitations, *Lam. 2. 1.*

His swallowing up a
Kingdome and all her
pallaces and strong
holds,

Like an enemy, *Lam.*
2. 4. 5.

His making of us
weary,

And all our congrega-
tions desolate, *Iob. 16. 2.*

His making of our
Cities waste, *Levit. 26.*

His making the Land
desolate,

And Cities waste,
Levit. 26. 36.

His making us perisha
in the Land of stran-
gers, *Levit. 26. 38.*

To be removed unto
all the Kingdomes of
the earth, *Deut. 28. 25.*

To build an house
and not dwell therein,

To marry a wife and

not enjoy her, *Deut. 28.*

30.

To take route suddenly, but have our habitations cursed, *Iob*

5. 3.

To have our houses fall and not stand,

When we leane upon them for support, *Iob.*

8. 15.

To have our light darknesse in our Tabernacle,

and our light to be put out with us, *Iob. 18. 6.*

To have terror dwell with us,

And brimstone scattered in our habitations, *Iob. 18. 15.*

To have all darknes in our secret places, *Iob*

20. 26.

To have our houses be as mothes, *Iob 27. 18.*

To be set in slippery places,

Cast down into di-

struction. *Pf. 73. 18.*

To have our habitations made heaps and dens of Dragons;

Without inhabitants

Ier. 9. 11.

To have the Land and our houses overrunne, with dreadful wild beasts, *Ier. 5. 25.*

To have all our wayes to mortne,

And all our wayes desolate. *Lam. 1. 4.*

Our chiefest habitations to be like a menstruous woman amongst our enemies,

Lam. 1. 17.

To swallow up all our habitations without pittie,

Thowing down our strong holds to the ground,

To pollute our Kingdome, and Princes

Lam. 2. 2.

To cut off in anger

all

all the
dome
And
of Go
gainst

2. 3.

To
habita
Lam.

To
parts a
togeth

Lam. 2.

To
gates su

To h
them br
ed, Lam

To h
devoure
of Gods

1. 18.

To b
dome a
the bree

and salt
And a
solation
the land

all the horn of the king-
dome,

And the withdrawing
of Gods hand from a-
gainst the enemy, *Lam.*
2. 3.

To take away our
habitations violently,
Lam. 2. 6.

To make our ram-
parts and walls lament
together and languish,
Lam. 2. 8.

To have our city-
gates sunk to the ground

To have the bars of
them broken & destroy-
ed, *Lam.* 2. 9.

To have all the land
devoured with the fire
of Gods jealousy, *Zeph.*
1. 18.

To be made as So-
dome and Gomrorah,
the breeding of nettles
and salt-pits,

And a perpetuall de-
solation, with making
the land desolate, and

cities waste, *Lev.* 26. 36.

His making the pesti-
lence cleave unto us,
untill he have destroyed
us from our habitations,
Deut. 28. 31.

The whole land to be
carried captive, & given
over to idolatry, *Deu.*
28. 36.

To have our confi-
dence rooted out of
our tabernacles, bring-
ing us to the King of
terrors, *Iob* 18. 14.

To have terror dwell
with us, and brimstone
scattered in our habita-
tions, *Iob* 18. 15.

In Church-affairs.

His destroying of our
high places,

And casting down of
our images, *Lev.* 26. 30.

His bringing of our
sanctuaries into desola-
tion, so as our our in-

L 4 dwelling

dwelling enemies shall
be astonished, *Leuit.*

26. 32.

The causing of our
sabbaths and solemn
feasts to be forgotten,

With the despising
both of King & Priest,
Lam. 2. 6.

To give our sanctu-
ary into the hand of the
enemy, polluting the
house of God with noise
Lam. 2. 7.

To have our Law be
no more,

To have our Prophets
be without vision, *Lam.*
2. 9.

To have the stones
of the sanctuary poured
out in every streete,
Lam. 4. 1.

To have our Priests
and Prophets slaine in
the sanctuary, *Lam.*
2. 20.

To have God shut
out all the Saints pray

ers for us, *Ezek. 14. 4.*

In our Friends

To put our Brethren
far from us,

And utterly to re-
strange our brethren
from us, *Job 19. 13.*

To have our kinsmen
to fail us, our familiar
friends to forget us,
Job 19. 14. & 15. 16.

To be abhorred of
inward friends, and
those that loved turned
against us, *Job 19. 19.*

To have our lovers,
friends and kinsmen to
stand afar off from our
grief, *Pf. 38. 11.*

To have lovers, friends
& acquaintance be put
far from us,

And our acquaintance
into darknesse, *Pf. 88. 18.*

All friends dealing
treacherously, being be-
come enemies, *Lam. 1. 7.*

To

To c
vers, bu
by them

To
friends,

Yet o
our tea

Iob 16.

By o

To w

of our e

To h
ment of

9. 29.

His w

to us in

His su

killed a

And c
to the

44. 18.
His cau
of war

16. 10.
Gods
self man

us, *Job 1*

To call for our lo-
vers, but to be deceived
by them, *Lam. 1. 8.*

To be scorned of
friends, *1. 20.*

Yet our eyes to poure
out tears unto God, *Job 16. 20.*

By our Enemies.

To waxe old because
of our enemies, *Pf. 6. 7.*

To have the punish-
ment of the sword, *Job 9. 29.*

His walking contrary
to us in fury, *Lev. 16. 28.*

His suffering us to be
killed all the day long.

And counted as sheep
to the slaughter, *Pfal. 44. 78.*

His causing of changes
of war against us, *Job 16. 10.*

Gods shewing him-
self marvellous against
us, *Job 10. 16.*

His causing his troops
to come together, rais-
ing up their way a-
gainst us, *Job 14. 12.*

His camping round a-
bout our tabernacles, *Job 14. 12.*

His hunting us like a
fierce lion, *Job 10. 16.*

His causing us believe
that he is become cruel
unto us, *Job 30. 21.*

And become strong
against us, *Job 30. 21.*

Gods own fighting
against us with an out-
stretched hand and a
strong arm, in anger, in
fury, and in great wrath
Ier. 21. 4, 5.

His covering us with
anger, slaying us with-
out pity, *Lam. 3. 43.*

To have the sword,
famine and pestilence
sent upon us,

And to be as the fig
which cannot be eaten,
Ier. 29. 7.

The

dwelling enemies shall
be astonished, *Leuit.*

26. 32.

The causing of our
sabbaths and solemne
feasts to be forgotten,

With the despising
both of King & Priest,
Lam. 2. 6.

To give our sanctu-
ary into the hand of the
enemy, polluting the
house of God with noise
Lam. 2. 7.

To have our Law be
no more,

To have our Prophets
be without vision, *Lam.*
2. 9.

To have the stones
of the sanctuary poured
out in every streete,
Lam. 4. 1.

To have our Priests
and Prophets slaine in
the sanctuary, *Lam.*
2. 20.

To have God shut
out all the Saints pray.

ers for us, *Ezek. 14.*

In our Friends

To put our Brethren
far from us,

And utterly to re-
strange our brethren far
from us, *Job 19. 13.*

To have our kinsmen
to fail us, our familiar
friends to forget us,
Job 19. 14. & 15. 16.

To be abhorred of
inward friends, and
those that loved turned
against us, *Job 19. 19.*

To have our lovers,
friends and kinsmen to
stand afar off from our
grief, *Pf. 38. 11.*

To have lovers, friends
& acquaintance be put
far from us,

And our acquaintance
into darknesse, *Pf. 88. 18.*

All friends dealing
treacherously, being be-
come enemies, *Lam. 1. 7.*

To

To call for our to-
wers, but to be deceived
by them, *Lam. 1. 4.*

To be scorned of
friends, *1. 20. 21. 22.*

Yet our eyes to poure
out tears unto God, *Job 16. 20.*

By our Enemies.

To waxe old because
of our enemies, *Psal. 6. 7.*

To have the punish-
ment of the sword, *Job 19. 29.*

His walking contrary
to us in fury, *Lev. 16. 28.*

His suffering us to be
killed all the day long.

And counted as sheep
to the slaughter, *Psal. 44. 18.*

His causing of changes
of war against us, *Job 16. 10.*

Gods shewing him-
self marvellous against
us, *Job 10. 16.*

His causing his troops
to come together, rais-
ing up their way a-
gainst us, *1. 3. 20. 21.*

His camping round a-
bout our tabernacles, *Job 14. 12.*

His hunting us like a
fierce lion, *Job 10. 10.*

His causing us believe
that he is become cruel
unto us, *1. 20. 21. 22.*

And become strong
against us, *Job 30. 21.*

Gods own fighting
against us with an out-
stretched hand and a
strong arm, in anger, in
fury, and in great wrath
Jer. 21. 4, 5.

His covering us with
anger, slaying us with-
out pity, *Lam. 3. 43.*

To have the sword,
famine and pestilence
sent upon us,

And to be as the fig
which cannot be eaten,
Jer. 29. 7.

The

The failing of our strength, not to be able to rise up before enemies, *Lam. 1. 14.*

To spread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord commanding our enemies to camp round about us, *Lam. 1. 17.*

His making of the poor to pine away in their iniquities, in their enemies land,

To make Gods arrows drunk with our blood, and to devour our flesh, *Deut. 32. 32.*

To have the sword abroad bereaving; our home being as death unto us, *Lam. 1. 19.*

His setting his face against us, causing us to be slain before our enemies,

Those that hate us to rule over us; to flie when none pursueth us,

Lev. 26. 16.

The bringing of a snare to avenge the quarrel of his Covenant,

His sending the pestilence into our greatest assemblies,

His delivering us into the hands of our enemies, *Lev. 26. 25.*

His scattering us amongst the Heathen, And his drawing out a sword against us, *Lev. 26. 32.*

His making us have no power to stand against our enemies, *Lev. 26. 37.*

His smiting us with the edge of the sword, destroyed utterly,

With all the beasts amongst us, *Deut. 13. 15.*

To be smitten before our enemies: Going forth one way,

And flying seven wayes before them, *Deut. 28. 25.*

To

To be oppressed and
spoiled evermore, ha-
ving none to deliver &
save us, *Deut. 28. 29.*

To be incessantly op-
pressed alwayes, and
crushed,

To be mad for the
sight of our eyes which
we shal see, *Deut. 28. 33*

To serve our enemies
in hunger, nakednesse,
and want of all things,

To have our enemies
put a yoke of iron about
our necks, untill we be
destroyed, *Deut. 28. 35.*

To have a devouring
Nation, cruell, fierce,
and altogether merci-
lesse brought against us,

Who shall not at all
pity, but use all cruelty
to all sexes to destructi-
on, *Deut. 28. 49.*

To have the sword
without, & terror with-
in to destroy us, all sorts
of sexes and ages,

Deut. 28. 35.

To be waited for of
the sword, *Iob 14. 22.*

To have our enemies
to tear us in their wrath
To gnash upon us with
their teeth,

And sharpen their
eyes upon us, *Iob 16. 9.*

To have enemies gape
upon us, smite us upon
the cheek despitefully,
and gather against us,
Iob 16. 10.

To be spoiled on e-
very side, gone, our hope
removed like a tree,
Iob 19. 10.

Our flying from the
iron weapon, to be
struck through with a
bar of steel, *Iob 20. 4.*

To have those who
seek our life, lay snares
for us,

And to speak mischie-
vous things against us,

And imagin deceit all
the day long, *Pf. 38. 12.*

To

To have lively and strong enemies; and those who hate us wrongfully multiplied, *Psal. 38. 19.*

To have evill come upon us we know not whence, and mischeife to come we shall not put off,

With suddaine unknown destruction, *Isa. 47. 11.*

To have serpents and Coatrices sent amongst us, and such as will not be charmed, *Isa. 8. 17.*

To have the weapons of our strength for our enemies, *Ierm. 21. 4.*

To have strange enemies come amongst us, who shall deliver such as are for death, to death, captivity and sword, *Ier. 43. 11.*

To have enemies like

a flood overflow the Land, and the cities and habitations,

So as all shall wrie howle, *Ier. 47. 2.*

To have no rest in captivity, all our persecutors overtaking us in straits, *Lam. 1. 3.*

To have our enemies to heare of our trouble, and rejoyce at it, without comfort, *Lam. 1. 20.*

To have our enemies to chase us fore, like a bird without cause, *Lam. 1. 31.*

To have strangers the terrible of the nations brought against us, *Ezek. 28. 7.*

To spread abroad our hands without any comforter,

The Lord commanding them to incamp against us, *Lam. 1. 17.*

His ho
prophets

And h
he wor

Ies. 6. 5.

His fi
is with
us moun

His

pieces w
19. 22.

To have
bread, b

of God

Amos, 8.

To 1
dome o

from us

And

on, bri

fruits t

21. 31.

By h

and no

And

and no

13. 14.

By his Word

In Sinne.

His hewing us by his
trophets,

And his slaying us by
the words of his mouth
Ios. 6. 5.

His fighting against
us with the sword of
his mouth, *Revel. 2. 27.*

His breaking us in
pieces with words *Iob.*
19. 22.

To have a famine, not of
bread, but of the word
of God, amongst us,
Amos, 8. 11.

To have the King-
dome of heaven taken
from us,

And given to a Nati-
on, bringing forth the
fruits thereof, *Math.*
21. 31.

By hearing to heare
and not understand,

And by seeing to see
and not perceive, *Mar.*
13. 14.

His causing us to pos-
selle the finnes of our
youth, *Iob 13. 6.*

His making us un-
able to look up for ini-
quities, that uncessantly
take hold upon us, *Pf.*
40. 12.

To have double re-
compence for all our
sinne, *Lev. 17. 8.*

To pine away for the
iniquities of our fathers
with them, *Lev. 26. 39.*

To have our strength
to fail because of sinne,
and to be consumed,
Pf. 31. 10.

To have our trans-
gressions sealed up as in
a bag,

To have our iniqui-
ties sowed up, *Iob 14.*
17.

To have our sorrow
ever before us, *Pf. 38. 17.*

To roar all the day
long

long because of sinne,
Ps. 32.3.

To have our iniquities go over our head like a heavy burden too heavy for us, *Ps. 38.4.*

In Rulers.

To have our beauty depart : to have our Princes become like hearts that find no pasture, Going without strength before the persuer *Lam. 1. 6.*

To have our Elders sit silent on the ground, having cast dust upon their heads girded with sackcloth,

Our virgins to hang the head on the ground *Lam. 2. 18.*

To have our Kingdoms and Princes to be amongst the Gentiles, *Lam. 2. 9.*

To have our Princes hang by the hand, and

our Elders not to be honoured, *Lam. 5. 12.*

To have thole clothed with scarlet, imbrace dunghills, *Lam. 4. 5.*

In Prosperity.

To remember our former prosperity in bitterness, and to want helpers, *Lam. 1. 7.*

In our prosperity to have the destroyer come upon us,

To have vanity be our recompence, *Iob 13. 31.*

Not to see the rivers and floods, and brooks of honey and butter, *Iob 20. 17.*

Our retainers not prospering, *Iob 20. 26.*

To have our turning away stay us, and our prosperity destroy us, *Prov. 1. 32.*

His making us forget

get pro
17. &

To
light to
chased

Iob 18.

To
the day
brought
day of
30.

To h
derbur
widow
Iob 27.

To
with
God,

To
our in
off in
nesse,

Ne
Gods

To
struck

get prosperity, *Lam. 1.*
17. & 1. 11.

By Death.

To be driven from
light to darknesse; and
chased out of the world
Iob 18. 18.

To be reserved to
the day of destruction,
brought forth to the
day of wrath, *Iob 21.*
30.

To have our remain-
der buried in death, our
widows not to weep,
Iob 27. 15.

To be turned to hell
with all that forget
God, *Pf. 9. 7.*

To bring upon us
our iniquity, being cut
off in our own wicked-
nesse, *Pf. 94. 23.*

Never to enter into
Gods rest, *Pf. 95. 11.*

To die without in-
struction, in the midst

of our folly to go a-
stray, *Pro. 5. 23.*

To have our carcases
as dung upon the open
field, and

To be as the harvest-
handfull, which none
gathereth, *Ier. 9. 22.*

To die of grievous
deaths; Not to be la-
mented

To be as dung upon
the face of the earth,

To be consumed by
famine,

And our carcases to
be meat for the fowles
of heaven and earth,
Ier. 16. 4.

To have our lives
cut off in the dungeon,
and cast a stone upon us
Lam. 5. 23.

To fall in the field
and not be brought to-
gether nor gathered,

And to be given for
meat unto the beasts of
the field, and unto the
fowles

Fowls of heaven, *Ezek*
29, 5.

To passe away as the
chaffe driven before the
whirl-winde, *Job* 1, 13.

And as the smo k of
the chimney, *Hos* 13, 3.

To be hewen down
and cast into the fire,
Mat 7, 19.

To have our plagues
come in one day; death,
mourning, famine, *Jer*
7, 33.

To die in our finnes,
Iohn 8, 7.

Not to enter into
Gods rest, *Heb* 3, 11.

To have no inheri-
tance in the kingdom of
God nor Christ, *1 Cor*
6, 9.

To have the black-
nesse and darknesse of
tempest reserved for us
for ever, *Ioh* 10, 13.

To have Christ deny
us in the world to come
Mat 3, 12.

To make an account
of every idle word in
the day of judgment,
Mat 12, 39.

Not to see life: To
have the wrath of God
abiding on us, *Iob* 3, 26.

To burn up as chaffe
in unquenchable fire,
Mat 3, 12.

To be sent to ever-
lasting fire prepared for
the devil and his angels,
Mat 25, 31.

To be bound hand &
foot, and cast into utter
darknesse, on ewobly.

Where shall be weep-
ing and gnashing of
teeth *Mat* 24, 13.

To have our part ta-
ken out of the booke of
life, and drinke of the
wine of the wrath of
God, which is poured
without mixture, into
the cup of his indigna-
tion, *Jer* 7, 13.

And tormented in
fire

fire and
the pr
lamb
Angell.

His p
way lik
119, 119

Its ca
unto the

caines, t
the pr
Lamb, R

To si
not to fi
fire to
sic from

Know

God,
I kno
of the ch
King 8
All hi
known u

fire and orimstone, in the presence of the Lamb and of the holy Angell. *Rev.* 14. 10.

His putting of us away like drosse, *Psal.* 119. 119.

Its causing us to crie unto the hills and mountaines, to cover us from the presence of the Lamb, *Rev.* 6. 16.

To seek death, and not to finde it, to desire to die, and death shie from us, *Rev.* 9. 6.

XXXI.

Knowledge of God.

Generall.

God, even only God knowes the hearts of the children of men, *King* 8. 39.

All his works are known unto him from

the beginning, *Acts* 15. 18.

None can reach him knowledge, since he judgeth these that are on high, *Iob* 21. 22.

It is wickednesse to demand whether or not there be knowledge in the most high, *Psal.* 73. 11, *Iob* 22. 12.

He is perfect in knowledge. *Iob* 36. 8.

Man is nothing that God should take knowledge of him, or make account of him, *Psal.* 144. 3.

Those who know him not, and call not upon him, are in danger of his wrath pouring out on them, *Psal.* 79. 6.

Wee rather are known of him, then know him, *Gal.* 4. 6.

The riches both of the knowledge and

M wil-

wisedome of God are
a great depth,

His judgements are
unsearchable, and his
wayes past finding out,
Rom. 11. 33.

He knowes our re-
proach, our shame, and
our dishonour, *Psal.*
69. 19.

He knoweth our
frame, he remembreth
that we are but dust,
Psal. 103. 14.

Thereby the depths
are broken up, *Pro. 3. 20.*

Wee ought not to
glory in our might, wis-
dome, riches, but that
we understand & know
God, *Ier. 9. 23.*

This knowledge is
more required then
burntofferings, *Hos. 6. 6.*
He knoweth the proud
afar off, *Pf. 138. 6.*

He knows our down-
siring and up-rising,
Pf. 139. 2.

He is acquainted with
all our wayes, *Pf. 139. 9.*

He who teacheth man
knowledge, must of
necessity know althings
Pf. 94. 10.

There is not a word
in our tongue, but the
Lord knoweth them,
Pf. 139. 4.

He knows our spirits
and way, even when
our spirits are over-
whelmed, *Pf. 142. 2, 3.*

Hee is most of all
known and loved of us,
by experience of his
wonderfull mercies,
Ezek. 20. 34.

He knoweth our
hearts, *Luk. 16. 15.*

The hearts of all men,
Act. 1. 24.

Such knowledge is
too wonderfull for us,
so high that we cannot
attain unto it, *Pf. 139. 6.*

most and other know

Kn

He

and I/
from h

He

in the

and of

Hos. 13.

He k

of Moa

Jer. 48. 3

He k

eare, G

He kn

rows, E

He kn

bode, 2

He kn

ealings

ns, Nehe

He kne

Job 32. 2

He knew

gressions

annes, Am

He knew

of the Scri

He kne

Knowledge past.

He knew Ephraim
and Israel was not hid
from him, *Hos. 5. 3.*

He knew his people
in the wilderness in a
land of great drought,
Hos. 13. 5.

He knew the wrath
of Moab; and stooped it,
Jer. 48. 30.

He knew Abrahams
feare, *Gen. 22. 12.*

He knew Israels for-
rows, *Exod. 3. 7.*

He knew Senacheribs
bode, *2 King. 19. 27.*

He knew the proud
dealings of the Egypti-
ans, *Nehem. 9. 1.*

He knew Iobs wayes,
Iob 32. 2.

He knew Israels trans-
gressions and mighty
annes, *Amos 5. 12.*

He knew the thoughts
of the Scribes, *Act. 15. 8.*

He knew the Phari-

sees, *Iohn 5. 42.*

He knew the unbe-
lievers from the begin-
ing, *Iohn 5. 46.*

Christ knew all things
should come unto him;
Iohn 18. 4.

*His Knowledge
present.*

He knoweth the way
we take, *Iob 23. 10.*

He knoweth the place
of wisdom, *Iob 28. 23.*

He keepeth our soul,
knoweth all secrets,
Prov. 24. 10.

He knows the goings
forth, and rage of his
enemies against him;
Isa. 37. 28.

He knows our thoughts
and our works, *Isa. 66. 18.*

He knowes us before
he formed us in the bel-
ly, and before we came

wisedome of God are
a great depth,

His judgements are
unsearchable, and his
wayes past finding out,
Rom. 11. 33.

He knowes our re-
proach, our shame, and
our dishonour, *Psal.*
69. 19.

He knoweth our
frame, he remembreth
that we are but dust,
Psal. 103. 14.

Thereby the depths
are broken up *Pro. 3. 20.*

Wee ought not to
glory in our might, wis-
dome, riches, but that
we understand & know
God, *Ier. 9. 23.*

This knowledge is
more required then
burntofferings, *Hos. 6. 6.*
He knoweth the proud
as far off, *Pf. 138. 6.*

He knows our down-
sitting and up-rising,
Pf. 139. 2.

He is acquainted with
all our wayes, *Pf. 139. 9.*

He who teacheth man
knowledge, must of
necessity know althings
Pf. 94. 10.

There is not a word
in our tongue, but the
Lord knoweth them,
Pf. 139. 4.

He knows our spirits
and way, even when
our spirits are over-
whelmed, *Pf. 142. 2, 3.*

Hee is most of all
known and loved of us,
by experience of his
wonderfull mercies,
Ezek. 20. 34.

He knoweth our
hearts, *Luk. 16. 15.*

The hearts of all men,
Act. 1. 24.

Such knowledge is
too wonderfull for us,
so high that we cannot
attain unto it, *Pf. 139. 6.*

He knoweth our
most secret thoughts

K

He

and I/
from h

He

in the
land of

Hos. 13

He k

of Moa

Ier. 48. 3

He k

teare, G

He kn

ows, E

He kn

bode, 2

He kn

dealings

ns, Neh

He kn

Iob 32. 2

He kne

gressions

nnes, A

He kne

of the Scr

He kn

Knowledge past.

He knew Ephraim,
and Israel was not hid
from him, *Hos. 5. 3.*

He knew his people
in the wilderness in a
land of great drought,
Hos. 13. 5.

He knew the wrath
of Moab; and stopt it,
Jer. 48. 30.

He knew Abrahams
care, *Gen. 22. 12.*

He knew Israels sor-
rows, *Exod. 3. 7.*

He knew Senacheribs
bode, *2 King. 19. 27.*

He knew the proud
dealings of the Egypti-
ans, *Nehem. 9. 1.*

He knew Iobs wayes,
Iob 32. 2.

He knew Israels trans-
gressions and mighty
annes, *Amos 5. 12.*

He knew the thoughts
of the Scribes, *Act. 15. 8.*

He knew the Phari-

sees, *Iohn 5. 42.*

He knew the unbe-
lievers from the begin-
ing, *Iohn 5. 46.*

Christ knew all things
should come unto him,
Iohn 18. 4.

His Knowledge
present.

He knoweth the way
we take, *Iob 23. 10.*

He knoweth the place
of wisdom, *Iob 28. 23.*

He keepeth our soul,
knoweth all secrets,
Prov. 24. 10.

He knows the goings
forth, and rage of his
enemies against him,
Isa. 37. 28.

He knows our thoughts
and our works, *Isa. 66. 18.*

He knowes us before
he formed us in the bel-
ly, and before we came

out of the wombe, *Jer. 1 Chron. 17. 18.*

1. 5.

He knowes the quality of those things that proceed out of our mouth *Jer. 16. 17.*

He knows all the devices of our enemies against us, *Jer. 20. 11.*

He knows the things that come in our minds every one of them, *Ezek. 11. 6.*

He knows the things that we have need of, *Mat. 6. 8.*

He is a God of knowledge by whom purposes are established, *1 Sam. 2. 3.*

He knows the thoughts of men, that they are but vanity, *Pf. 94. 11.*

Israels wildomnesse walk known, *Deut. 2. 7.*

He knows the imaginations of the wicked, *Deut. 31. 32.*

David known of God

Moses is known by name, *Exod. 3. 3.*

He knows our works, *Iob 34. 35.*

He knowes all the fowls in the mountaine, *Pf. 50. 11.*

He knoweth the works of mighty men to overturn them in the night, so that they are destroyed, *Iob 34. 25.*

He knows our paines taking and goodnesse in good things, *Pf. 40. 10.*

He knoweth the secrets of the heart, *Pf. 44. 21. Luk. 16. 15. Mat. 1. 24.*

He knowes our foolishnesse, *Pf. 69. 5.*

He only knowes the hearts of the children of men, *1 King. 8. 39.*

He understandeth the way of wildome, and knoweth the place thereof, *Iob 38. 32.*

He k

Isa. 66.

He kno

of man

He

mens tr

ing, *Isa.*

He l

enemies

us, *Jer. 1.*

He k

man, *Iob*

He k

Iohn 10.

He

thought

that the

1 Cor. 3.

He kn

to him,

He k

2 Tim. 2.

Depr

and kno

him.

He kn

deliver h

temptat

He kn

He knows our works
Isa. 66. 18.

He knows the thoughts
of man, *Pf. 94. 11.*

He knowes wicked
mens treacherous deal-
ing, *Isa 48. 8.*

He knowes all our
enemies counsel against
us, *Ier. 18. 23.*

He knows what is in
man, *Iob. 2. 25.*

He knows his sheep,
Iohn 10. 14.

He knoweth the
thoughts of the wise,
that they are but vain,
1 Cor. 3. 20.

He knoweth our love
to him, *1 Cor. 8. 3.*

He knowes all his,
2 Tim. 2. 9.

Depth of wisdom
and knowledge are in
him.

He knowes how to
deliver his Saints out of
temptation, *2 Pet. 2. 9.*

He knows the Chur-

ches works and tribula-
tion, poverty & dwel-
ling, charity, service,
faith, patience, works,
Rev. 2. 9, 13.

He knowes what we
are, *Job 10. 7.*

He knows vain men,
Job 11. 11.

He knowes the way
that the wicked take,
Iob 23. 10.

He knows the dayes
of the upright, *Pf. 37. 18.*

He knoweth our in-
tegrity, *Pf. 39. 9.*

He knoweth our foo-
lishnesse, and our sinnes
are not hid from him,
Pf. 99. 5.

Tryals.

He is known by the
judgements. which he
executeth, *Pf. 9. 16.*

The more we know
him, the stiller we are,
Pf. 48. 3.

He is known for a refuge in the Churches palaces, *Pf. 48.3.*

The consumption of wicked men makes it known, that God rules in Jacob, *Pf. 59.13.*

Those who know him truly, will deal righteously & mercifully with others, *Ier. 22.16.*

It is God who must give us a heart to know him, *Ier. 24.1.*

He is most of all known and loved of us by his wonderfull undeserved mercies, *Ezek. 20.24.*

No man knoweth the Son but the Father,

And no man knoweth the Father save the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him *Mat. 11.27.*

Such knowledge is too wonderfull for us, *Pf. 139.6.*

XXXII.

Predestination.

Election.

WE were ordained for to walk in good works, *Eph. 2.10.*

Jacob was chosen for Gods peculiar treasure, *Psal 135.4.*

We were chosen to salvation, *2 Thess. 2.13.*

We were elected, by the foreknowledge of the father, *1 Pet. 1.2.*

Some disobedient, whereunto they were appointed *1 Pet. 2.8.*

Christ was the Lamb of God, appointed before the foundation of the world, *1. Pet. 1.10.*

We were elected according to the foreknowledge of God the father : unto sanctifica-

tion

tion of
1 Pet. 1.

The
were w
of life,
dation

Rom. 17.

Isaac

Isa. 44.1

Ierem

he came

ly, *Ier. 1.*

Esaie

and *Iaco*

1. 2.

It is a

pared fr

before t

of the w

25. 39.

Those

Father *11.*

6. 37.

Christ

to suffer

minate c

knowled

Act. 3. 23

Such v

tion of the Spirit. &c.

1 Pet. i. 2.

The elect, their names were written in the book of life, before the foundation of the world, Rom. 17. 8.

Israel was chosen, Isa. 44. 1.

Jeremie known ere he came out of the belly, Jer. i. 5.

Esau were born hated, and Jacob loved, Mal. 1. 2.

It is a Kingdom prepared from everlasting before the foundation of the world, Matth. 25. 39.

Those given of the Father shall come, Job. 6. 37.

Christ was delivered to suffer, by the determinate counsel & foreknowledge of God, Act. 3. 23.

Such were added to

the Church as shall be saved, Act. 2. 47.

Paul a chosen vessel to beare Gods name, Act. 9. 15.

Pharoah hardened, that Gods power may be seen upon him, Rom. 9. 17.

Vessels of mercy aforehand prepared to glory, Rom. 9. 25.

Those foreknowne were also predestinate to be made conforme unto the image of his Sonne, &c. Rom. 1. 29.

He foreknew his people, Rom. 11. 2.

Moreover whom he did predestinate, them also he called, &c. Rom. 8. 30.

A remanent saved according to the Election of Grace, Rom. 11. 5.

The Gospel was ordained before the world to our glory, 1 Cor. 2. 7.

Paul was separated
fro his mothers womb,
Gal 5.13.

Wee are chosen in
Christ before the founda-
tion of the world,
Eph 1.4.11.

We were predestinate
unto the adoption of
children, by Jesus Christ
unto himself, *Eph 1.5.*

Wee were chosen
when we were predesti-
nate according to the
purpose of him who
worketh all things af-
ter the counsel of his
own will, *Ephes. 1.11.*

There is a faith of
Gods elect, and of the
knowledge of the truth,
which is according unto
godlinesse, *Tit. 1.1.*

The *Thessalonians* are
said to be the Elect of
God, *1 Thess. 1.4.*

The Jews according
to the Election beloved
for their fathers sakes,
Rome 11.28.

XXXIII. Providence.

His providing for the
young lions their food

His hunting the prey
of the lion, and filling
the appetite of the
young lions, *Job 38.39.*

His making the wil-
dernesse the house of
the wild asses, *Iob 39.6.*

In his book all our
members were written,
which in continuance
were fashioned, when
as yet there was none of
them, *Pf. 139.16.*

The Lord directeth
our steps, *Prov. 16.9.*

The disposing of the
lot is of God, *Pr. 6.33.*

Many seek rulers favor,
but every mans judge-
ment comes from the
Lord, *Pro. 19.16.*

We are called accord-
ing to Gods purpose
before the world was,

2 Tim

2 Tim.

It ca-
harden
gainst
destruct

The r
the ten
hoboam,

Is the
the city
doth it n

The
Christ w
ed befor

on of the
1.20.

Disob
appointe
1 Pet. 2.8

Men o
to this c
Inde 4.

We sh
endeavour
be to on ca
upon Go

things, A
All wh
unto eter

2 Tim. 1. 9.

It came of God to harden their hearts against Israel for their destruction, *Iosb* 2. 20.

The renting away of the ten Tribes from Rehoboam, *1 King* 12. 15.

Is there any evil in the city, and the Lord doth it not? *Amos* 3. 6.

The sufferings of Christ were foreordained before the foundation of the world, *1 Pet.* 1. 20.

Disobedient men are appointed thereunto, *1 Pet.* 2. 8.

Men of old ordained to this condemnation, *Iude* 4.

We should doe our endeavour, and not to be too carefull, but rely upon God for outward things, *Mat.* 6. 25.

All who are ordained unto eternall life, shall

believe, *Act.* 13. 48.

Joseph acknowledged Gods providence in all his crosses, *Gen.* 45. 5.

None by care-taking can add one cubit to his stature, *Mat.* 6. 27.

The lilies of the field they grow, and toil not, neither spin, *Mat.* 6. 29.

If God clothe the withering grasse, much more will he cloth men, *See. Mat.* 6. 3.

Infidelity makes us to distrust Gods providence, *Mat.* 6. 30.

We ought not to be too carefull for to morrow, because Gods providence takes that care from day to day, *Mat.* 6. 34.

We must in the first place seek heavenly things, and so Gods providence adds unto us a supply of all other things, *Mat.* 6. 33.

Gods

XXXIV.

Gods all-seeing eye.

HE seeth all under
the whole heaven,
Iob 28. 24.

He looketh unto the
ends of the earth, *Iob*
28. 24.

His eyes are upon our
wayes, *Iob 24. 23.*

Wicked men think
that he will never see,
Pf. 10. 11.

He sees all things and
beholds mischief and
wrong to requite it,
Pf. 10. 4.

His eye-lids behold
the children of men,
Pf. 11. 4.

He seeth not as man
seeth, *1 Sam. 16. 7.*

His countenance be-
holds the upright, *Psal.*
11. 7.

When he looks down
from heaven, he sees all

gone aside, *Pf. 14. 2.*

A thousand years are
but as yesterday when it
is past, and as a watch
of the night in his sight,
Pf. 90. 4.

His eyes behold the
things that are equal,
Pf. 17. 2.

He looketh from hea-
ven, he beholdeth all the
sonnes of men,

From the place of his
habitation he beholdeth
all the inhabitants of
the earth, *Pf. 33. 13. 14.*

His eyes are upon them
that fear him, such as
hope in his mercy, *Pf.*
33. 18.

His eyes are upon the
righteous *Pf. 24. 14.*

He sees all the mil-
demeanours of wicked
men against his servants
Psal 35. 22.

He looks down from
heaven, *Pf. 53. 2.*

His eyes behold the
Nati-

Nation

Our

all be

69. 19.

He

ven an

Pf. 80.

His

earth c

ble, *Pf.*

He l

to beh

that ar

and in

113. 6.

His

where

evill an

15. 3.

He f

ons, an

to good

to othe

He se

of all ou

His ey

wayes t

of men

one ac

Nations, *Pf. 66. 7.*

Our adversaries are all before him, *Pfal. 69. 19.*

He looks from heaven and visits his vine, *Pf. 80. 14.*

His looking on the earth causeth it to tremble, *Pf. 104. 32.*

He humbleth himself to behold the things that are done in heaven and in the earth, *Pfal. 113. 6.*

His eyes are every where, beholding the evill and the good, *Pf. 15. 3.*

He sees all our actions, and our slownesse to goodnesse & mercy to others, *Isa. 66. 1.*

He sees the lewdnesse of all our abominations.

His eyes are upon the wayes of all the sonnnes of men, to give every one according to his

works, *Ier. 32. 18.*

He sees all our wrong, vengeance, and imaginations against us, *Lam. 3. 5. 9.*

He saw the works of the Ninevites returning from their evill way, *Ionab 2. 10.*

The eyes of the Lord they run to and froe through the whol earth, *Zech. 4. 12.*

He seeth wickednesse also, will he not then consider it? *Iob 11. 11.*

Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering, *Iob 26. 6.*

His eye seeth every precious thing, *Iob 28. 10.*

God seeth all our wayes and counteth all our steps, *Iob 32. 4.*

His eyes are upon the wayes of man, & he seeth all his goings, *Iob 34. 21.*

There

There is no dark-
nesse nor shadow of
death, can hide them-
selves from him, nor
workers of iniquity,
Iob 34. 22.

He that planted the
care and the eye doth
easily heare and see all,
94. 9.

Our substance was
not hid from him, when
we were made in secret
and curiously wrought
in the lower parts of
the earth.

His eyes did see our
substance, being yet im-
perfect, *Pf. 139. 16.*

Hell and destruction
are before him, how
much more our hearts?
Pro. 6. 11.

All things are naked
and open unto the eyes
of him, with whom
we have to doe, and all
creatures are manifest
in his sight, *Heb. 4. 13.*

His eyes run to and
fro, throughout the
whole earth, *2. Chron.*
16. 9.

Our secret good a-
ctions done in secret,
are seene and rewarded
openly, *Matth. 6. 4.*

XXXV.

Works of GOD.

Of Creation.

Generals.

GOD does all *Isa. 24.*
44.

All his workes are
done in truth *Psalme,*
33. 6.

He doth great things
and unsearchable, mar-
vellous things past find-
ing out, *Iob 5. 9.*

Many are his won-
drous works which he
hath done, and his
thought towards us

ward

ward passing number
Pf. 45.

He only doth wondrous things, *Pf. 72. 18.*

Whatsoever he doth it shall be for ever, nothing can be added to it, nor deminished from it, *1 Cor. 3. 14.*

In all his works he hath set this over against that, that man might finde nothing after him, *Eccleff. 7. 14.*

A man cannot find out his worke under the sunne, *Eccleff. 8. 17.*

We cannot know his workes who made all, *Eccleff. 11. 5.*

Knowne unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world, *Acts. 15. 18.*

All his workes were made in wisdome, *Pf. 130. 5.*

His wondrous works declare the neernesse

of his Name, *Pf. 95. 1.*

There are no works like his works, *Pf. 68. 8.*

His works are very great, and his thoughts very deep, *Pf. 92. 5.*

His works are many, and most wonderfull, all made in wisdome, *Pf. 104. 24.*

They are great, and sought out of all them that have pleasure therein, *Pf. 111. 2.*

The works of his hands are verity & judgment, *Pf. 111. 7.*

Whatsoever he pleased, that he did in heaven and in earth, and in all deep places, *Pfal. 135. 7.*

He alone doth great wonders, *Pf. 136. 4.*

His works are marvellous, *Pf. 139. 14.*

He hath made all things for himself, *Pro. 16. 4.*

He

He created all things
by Jesus Christ, *Eph. 3. 9.*
Joh. 1. 3.

All things were created
for the manifestation
of the wisdom of
God, *Eph. 3. 10.*

Declaration unto po-
sterity of his wondrous
works, breeds hope in
God, *Pf. 78. 6.*

God only doth won-
drous things, *Pf. 27. 8.*

In Heaven & Earth.

His creating of hea-
ven and earth, *Gen. 1. 1.*
Pf. 115. 15. & 21. 2. &
134. 8. & 134. 3.

His speaking of the
word and doing, and all
stood fast, *Pf. 33. 9.*

His making of the
heavens, *Pf. 96. 5. &*
102. 25.

His making of them
by wisdom, *Pf. 136. 5.*

His making of the

heavens and all the host
of them by the breath
of his mouth, *Ef. 33. 8.*

His stretching out the
heavens like a curtain,
Pf. 104. 2.

His garnishing of the
heavens by his Spirit,
Joh. 26. 13.

His spreading out of
the heavens alone, and
treading upon the waves
of the sea, *Iob. 9. 8.*

His spreading out the
sky which is strong like
a molten looking-glasse
Joh. 36. 37.

His stretching out the
heavens like a curtain,

His spreading them
out like a tent to dwell
in, *Isa. 40. 22.*

His making of all
things, and stretching
out the heavens alone,
Isa. 44. 24.

His making the earth
by his power,

His establishing it by
his

his wildome,

His stretching out the heavens by his discretion, *Ier. 10. 12.*

His making of heaven and earth by his great power & stretched out arm, *Ier. 32. 17.*

His building his story in the heavens, & founding his troope on the earth, *Amos 9. 6.*

His bringing out the host of heaven by number,

His calling of them all by names, by the greatnesse of his power, *Isa. 40. 26.*

*In the Sun, Moon,
and Stars.*

His creating of the sun, moon and stars, being the works of his hands, *Pf. 8. 3.*

His preparing the light of the sun, *Pf. 74. 16.*

His appointing the moon for seasons, and the sun to know his going down, *Pf. 104. 20.*

His making of the sun, moon & stars, *Psal. 136. 6, 7.*

His telling the number of the stars, and calling them all by their names, *Pf. 147. 4.*

His making of Arcturus, Orion, & the chambers of the South, *Iob 9. 9.*

His making the Seven starres & Orion, *Amos 5. 8.*

His binding the sweet influences of Pleiades, and loosing the bonds of Orion, *Iob 38. 30.*

In the Earth.

His making of the earth, man and beast by his great power and his out stretched arm,

arme, *Ier.* 27. 7.

His establishing the ends of the earth, *Pro.* 30. 4.

His establishing the world upon the Seas, and establishing it upon the floods *Pf.* 24. 2.

His laying the measures of the earth. *Iob.* 38. 5.

His laying the foundations of the earth, *Iob.* 38. 4.

His laying the corner stone, and foundations of the earth *Iob.* 38. 6.

His founding of the world, and the fulnesse thereof, *Pf.* 89. 11.

His setting the borders of the earth, *Pfal.* 74. 17.

His laying the foundation of the earth so as it should not be removed for ever, *Pf.* 104. 5.

His stablishing the earth that it abideth,

Pfal. 119. 90.

His setting fast the mountains, being girded with power by his strength, *Pf.* 69. 6.

His stablishing the Creation for ever, and making a Decree which they should not passe, *Pfal.* 148. 6.

In the Waters.

His covering the earth with them, as with a garment,

His causing the waters to stand above the mountains, *Pfal.* 104. 6.

His setting a bound over the waters, that they cannot passe to cover the earth, *Pf.* 104. 9.

His making of the sea, and his hands preparing the dry land, *Pf.* 95. 25.

His laying the beams of his chambers in the waters, *Pf.* 104. 4.

His

His
(sea with
brake

His

for the

sea, w

passe, th

thereof

themse

cannot

3. 22.

His

mounta

of the m

In

His

the mo

sing th

know h

12.

His

and wi

In

Our

derfull

49. 14.

His shutting up the
sea with doors, when it
brake forth, *Job 38.8.*

His placing the sand
for the bounds of the
sea, which it cannot
passe, though the waters
thereof roare and toss
themselves, yet they
cannot prevaile, *Ier.*

3.22. His forming of the
mountains, and creating
of the wind, *Amos 4.13.*

In the Seasons.

His commanding of
the morning, and cau-
sing the day-spring to
know his place, *Iob 38.*

12. His making summer
and winter, *Pf. 74.17.*

In Mankinde.

Our fearfull & won-
derfull making, *Pfal.*

His fashioning of all
hearts alike,

His considering of all
our works, *Pf. 33.15.*

His creating of rich
and poor, *Pro. 22.2.*

Man was not created
for the woman, but the
woman for the man, *1*
Cor. 11.9.

Creatures.

His forming of the
crooked serpent, *Iob*
26.13.

His making of Behc-
moth, *Iob 40.15.*

XXXVI.

Works of Providence.

Generals.

His magnifying of
man, and setting
his heart upon him, *Iob*
7.17.

His teaching us more
then the beasts of the
earth,

N

His

His making us wiser
then the fowles of the
heavens, *Iob. 35. 11.*

His workes which
we behold ought to
bee magnified, *Iob.*
36. 24.

His turning of all
things about by his
councils, that he may
by them do on the face
of the earth, whatso-
ever he commandeth
them. *Iob. 37. 12.*

His letting the domi-
nion of heaven on the
earth, *Iob 38. 32.*

His performing of
all things for us, *Psal.*
57. 2.

His crowning the
year with his goodnes,
and his paths dropping
fatnesse, *Psal. 65. 11.*

His holding our soul
in life, and not suffering
our feet to be moved,
Psal. 86. 9.

His daily loading us

with his benefits. *Psal.*
68. 18.

His doing of won-
ders and declaring his
strength among the
people, *Psal. 7. 7.*

His satisfying the
earth with the fruit of
his workes, *Pf. 104. 13.*

His giving of all their
meat in due season *Pf.*
104. 27.

His work is honou-
rable and glorious. *Pf.*
111. 3.

His giving unto all
life, breath and all
things. *Pf. 137. 25.*

He hath made his
wonderful works to be
remembered *Pf. 111. 4.*

He did shew unto
his people the power
of his workes, that he
might give them the
heritage of the heathen
Psal. 111. 6.

His upholding of all
that fall, and raising up

of al
bouer

112.

11

down

wicke

His

out-ca

Psal.

His

basest

ces, D

His

reskpi

His

and we

and ea

His b

ments,

mornin

His

deep an

His k

in dark

dwelling

2. 22.

His g

and mi

His

of all those who be
brouen down, *Pf. 143.*

His turning upside
down the way of the
wicked. *Pf. 146.9.*

His gathering the
out-casts of his people,
Pfal. 147.2.

His setting of the
basest men in high pla-
ces, *Dan. 4.17.*

His delivering and
rescuing

His working signes
and wonders in heave
and earth, *Dan. 6. 27.0*

His bringing his judg-
ments, to light every
morning,

His revealing the
deep and secret things.

His knowledge whats
in darknes and the light
dwelling with him, *Dan*
2. 22.

His giving of wisdom
and might, *Dan. 2. 23.*

His increasing the

Nations and destroying
them, *Iob 12. 23.*

His passing by us and
we see him not, *Iob.*
24.8.9.

His enlarging of the
Nations and straight-
ning them, *Iob 12. 23.*

His often speaking
when we do not per-
ceive the same, *Iob 33. 14*

His working great
matters and deliveran-
ces with man, *Iob, 33. 30.*

In the heavens and
Cloudes

His right hand span-
the heavens,

Their standing to-
gether when he calls,
Isa. 48. 13.

His clothing the hea-
vens with blacknes, ma-
king sackcloth their
covering,

His commanding the
Sun not to rise, & seal-
ing up the stars, *Iob 9. 7.*

His giving the sun for a light by day, and the moon and starres for a light by night, *Jer. 31. 35*

His meting out heaven with a span, *Isa. 40. 12.*

Clouds.

His binding up the waters in his thick clouds, the cloud not being rent under them, *Job 26. 8.*

His lifting up his voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover us, *Job 38. 34.*

By watering his wearying the thick cloud, & scattering his bright cloud, *Job 37. 11.*

His disposing of his clouds, and causing of their light to shine, *Job 31. 16.*

His ballancing of the clouds, *Job 37. 16.*

His numbering of the clouds in wisdom, and

staying of the bottles of heaven, *Job 38. 37.*

His making the clouds his chariot, and walking upon the wings of the wind, *Pf. 124. 3.*

His covering of the heavens with clouds, & preparing of raine for the earth,

His making of grasse to grow upon the mountains *Pf. 147. 18.*

His holding back the face of his throne, and spreading the cloud upon it, *Job 26. 9.*

Light.

His forming the light and creating darkness, *Isa. 45. 7.*

His spreading his light upon the spreadings of the clouds, *Job 36. 29, 30.*

His covering the light and commanding it not to shine by the interpo-

sing

ling cloud, *Iob 36.32.*

His parting of the light which scattereth the East-wind upon the earth, *Iob 38.24*

His covering himself with light, as doth a garment, *Pf.104.2.*

Snow, Rain, Ice.

His saying to the snow, Be thou on earth:

Likewise the same to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength *Iob 37.6.*

His giving rain upon the earth, and sending waters upon the fields, *Iob 5.10.*

His causing the deep to congeal in the heart of the sea, *Exod.15.8.*

His treasuring up the snow and hail, *Iob 38.22*

His visiting the earth and watering it,

His greatly enriching

it with the river of God which is full of water, *Pf.65.9.*

His preparing of corn when he hath so watered it, *Pf.65.9.*

His watering the ridges thereof abundantly,

His feeling the furrows thereof,

His making it soft with showers,

His blessing the springing thereof, *Pf.65.10.*

His hiving the former and latter rain in their season, *Joel 2.23.*

His giving of frost by his breath,

His straitning the breadth of the waters, *Iob 37.10.*

His paths dropping upon the pastures of the wilderness,

His causing the little hills to rejoyce on every side, *Pf.65.12.*

His giving of snow like wooll, his scattering the hoar frost like ashes *Pf. 147. 17.*

His casting forth of ice like morsels, *ibid.*

His sending out his word & melting them, *Pf. 147. 14.*

His sending of the ice and the hoary frost of heaven, *Job 38. 29.*

His making small the drops of rain, pouring down rain according to the vapour thereof, *Job 36. 27.*

His watering the hills from his chambers, *Pf. 104. 13.*

Lightning, Thunder.

His making lightnings with rain, *Jer. 10. 13.*

His dividing a water-course for the overflowing of the waters, and making a way for the

lightning and thunder, *Job 38. 29.*

His present sending of lightnings to go and come readily, *Job 38. 35.*

His making of lightnings for the rain, *Pf. 135. 7.*

Winde.

His causing of his wind to blow, that the waters may flow, *Psal. 147. 14.*

The bringing the wind out of his treasures, *Pf. 135. 7. Jer. 10. 13.*

His commanding and raising the stormy wind which lifteth up the waves, *Pf. 107. 25.*

His gathering of the wind in his binding the waters in a garment, *Job 36. 8.*

In the Earth.

His treading on the high places of the earth, *Amos 4. 13.*

His

His shaking the earth
out of her place, causing
the pillowes thereof to
tremble, *Job 9.6.*

His giving of the earth
in the hands of the wic-
ked, *Job 9.24.*

His stretching out the
North over the empty
place.

And hanging the earth
upon nothing, *Job 26.7.*

His spreading abroad
the earth by himself, *Isa.*
44.24.

His making the go-
ings of the evening and
morning to rejoyce, *Pf.*
65.8.

His looking on the
earth, to make it to
tremble,

His touching the hills
that they may smoak,
Pf. 104.32.

His turning the wil-
dernesse into a standing
water,

And dry ground into

water springs, *Pf. 107.35*

His turning the rock
into a standing water,

And the flint into a
fountain of waters, *Pf.*
114.8.

His causing the va-
pours to ascend from
the ends of the earth,
Pf. 135.7. Jer. 10.13.

His sending forth his
commandement upon
the earth,

His making of his word
to run very swiftly, *Pf.*
147.15.

His causing of the ut-
most parts of the earth
to be afraid at his to-
kens, *Pf. 65.8.*

Waters.

His with-holding the
waters, causing them to
drie up,

His sending them out
to overturn the earth,
Job 5.15.

N 4 His

His compassing the waters with bounds, till the day and night come to an end, *Iob 26.12.*

His dividing the sea by his power,

His smiting through the proud by his understanding, *Iob 26.12.*

His cutting out of rivers amongst the rocks,

And overturning of mountains by the roots, putting out his hand upon the rocks, *Iob 28.9.*

His cutting out the rivers amongst the rocks, *Iob 28.10.*

His binding the earth from overflowing, *Iob 28.11.* His straitening the breadth of the waters, *Iob 37.10.*

His gathering of the waters of the sea as a heap, His laying up the depths in storehouses, *Psal 33.7.*

His stilling the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tid-

mults of the people, *Psal 65.7.*

His turning of the sea into dry land, that his people went through on foot, there rejoicing, *Psal 66.6.*

His ruling the raging of the sea, and stilling of them when they arise, *Psal 92.5.*

His removing the waters, and making them flee at the voice of his thunder,

Their going up to the mountaines, and down to the vallies, unto the place that he hath founded for them, *Psal. 104.7,8.*

His sending the springs into the valleys, which run amongst the hills, *Psal. 104.10.*

His turning rivers into a wilderness,

And the water springs into a dry ground, *Psal. 107.33.* His

His
waters
his hand

His
the dust
a meal

His n
Islands.

His
pools,

His s
be dry,

And
rivers,

His d
at his

the river
Isa. 50.2.

His vo
titudes

heavens

His
when t

roar,

His r
and ma

And
the river

His

His measuring the waters in the hollow of his hand,

His comprehending the dust of the earth in a measure, *Isa. 40. 12.*

His making the rivers Islands,

His drying up the pools, *Isa. 42. 15.*

His saying to the deep be dry,

And drying up the rivers, *Isa. 44. 27.*

His drying up the sea at his rebuke, making the rivers a wilderness, *Isa. 50. 2, 3.*

His voice causing multitudes of waters in the heavens, *Jer. 10. 13.*

His dividing the sea, when the waves thereof roar, *Jer. 31. 35.*

His rebuking the sea and making it dry,

And drying up all the rivers, *Nahum 1. 4.*

His causing with the

blast of his nostrils the waters to gather together,

The floods to stand upright as a heap, *Exo. 15. 8.*

Mountains.

His causing the mountains to quake, and the earth and hills to quake at his presence, yea the world and all that dwell therein, *Nahum 1. 5.*

His making waste mountains and hills, and drying up all their herbs, *Isa. 42. 15.*

His weighing the mountaines in scales, and the hills in a balance, *Isa. 40. 12.*

His removing the mountaines and they know not,

His overturning them in his anger, *Job 9. 5.*

His putting forth his hand upon the rock, and over-

His compassing the waters with bounds, till the day and night come to an end, *Iob 26.12.*

His dividing the sea by his power,

His smiting through the proud by his understanding, *Iob 26.12.*

His cutting out of rivers amongst the rocks,

And overturning of mountains by the roots, putting out his hand upon the rocks, *Iob 28.9.*

His cutting out the rivers amongst the rocks, *Iob 28.10.*

His binding the earth from overflowing, *Iob 28.11.* His straitening the breadth of the waters, *Iob 37.10.*

His gathering of the waters of the sea as a heap, His laying up the depths in storehouses, *Psal. 33.7.*

His stilling the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the ed-

mults of the people, *Psal. 65.7.*

His turning of the sea into dry land, that his people went through on foot, there rejoicing, *Psal. 66.6.*

His ruling the raging of the sea, and stilling of them when they arise, *Psal. 92.5.*

His removing the waters, and making them flee at the voice of his thunder,

Their going up to the mountaines, and down to the vallies, unto the place that he hath founded for them, *Psal. 104.7,8.*

His sending the springs into the valleys, which run amongst the hills, *Psal. 104.10.*

His turning rivers into a wilderness,

And the water springs into a dry ground, *Psal. 107.33.* His

His waters

his hand

His

the dust

a measur

His m

Islands,

His

pools, I

His sa

be dry,

And

rivers, I

His d

at his r

the river

I/4.50.2

His vo

itudes

heavens

His

when th

roar,

His r

and ma

And

the river

His

His measuring the waters in the hollow of his hand,

His comprehending the dust of the earth in a measure, *Isa. 40. 12.*

His making the rivers Islands,

His drying up the pools, *Isa. 42. 15.*

His saying to the deep be dry,

And drying up the rivers, *Isa. 44. 27.*

His drying up the sea at his rebuke, making the rivers a wilderness, *Isa. 50. 2, 3.*

His voice causing multitudes of waters in the heavens, *Jer. 10. 13.*

His dividing the sea, when the waves thereof roar, *Jer. 31. 35.*

His rebuking the sea and making it dry,

And drying up all the rivers, *Nahum 1. 4.*

His causing with the

blast of his nostrils the waters to gather together,

The floods to stand upright as a heap, *Exo. 15. 8.*

Mountains.

His causing the mountains to quake, and the earth and hills to quake at his presence, yea the world and all that dwell therein, *Nahum 1. 5.*

His making waste mountains and hills, and drying up all their herbs, *Isa. 42. 15.*

His weighing the mountaines in scales, and the hills in a balance, *Isa. 40. 12.*

His removing the mountaines and they know not,

His overturning them in his anger, *Job 9. 5.*

His putting forth his hand upon the rock, and over-

overturning of mountains by the roots, *Job* 28.9.

Mankind, Great men.

His removing & setting up of Kings,

His pouring contempt upon Princes, causing them to wander in a wilderness where is no corn, *Psal.* 107.4.

His giving of wisdom to the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding, *Dan.* 2.21

His turning of wise men backwards, and making their knowledge foolish,

His making Diviners mad, His frustrating the tokens of the liars, *Isa.* 24.25.

His bringing the Princes to nothing,

His making the Judges of the earth as vanity *Isa.* 40.23.

His loosing the bond of Kings, and girding

their loins with a girdle *Job* 12.18.

His leading of Princes away spoiled, and overthrowing the mighty, *Job* 12.19.

His pouring contempt upon Princes, and weakening the strength of the mighty, *Job* 12.21.

His leading of Counsellors away spoiled, & making the Judges fools *Job* 12.17.

His removing away the speech of the trusty, And taking away the understanding of the aged, *Job* 12.20.

His taking away the heart of the chief of the people, *Psal.* 107.4.

His causing them to wander in a wilderness where is no way, *Job* 12.24.

His giving of salvation unto Kings, *Psal.* 14.10.

His taking the wife in their

their own counsels; and
carrying headlong the
counsel of the froward,

Job 5.13

Poore men.

His bringing poore,
and making rich,

His bringing low, &
lifting up, *1 Sam. 2.7, 8.*

His delivering the
poor in affliction, and
opening their ear in op-
pression, *Job 36. 5.*

His setting the poor on
high from affliction,

His making him fami-
lies like a flock of sheep
Psal. 107. 41.

His raising up the poor
and needy out of the
dust, and lifting him out
of the dunghill,

That he may set him
with the Princes of his
people, *Psal. 113. 7, 8.*

His saving of the poor
from the sword, & from
their mouth, and from
the hand of the mighty,

Job 5. 25.

Mankinde.

His ruling in the king-
dome of men,

His giving it to whom-
soever he wil, *Dan 4. 17*

His giving of light to
them that sit in darknes
and in the shadow of
death,

His guiding our feet
in the way of peace,
Ezek. 1. 79.

His teaching us to profit,

His leading us by a
way that we should go,
Isa. 48. 17.

His opening the ears
of men, and sealing their
instruction, *Job 33. 16.*

His withdrawing a
man from his purpose,
and hiding pride from
him, *Job 33. 17.*

His speaking in a
dream, in a vision of the
night, in slumbering and
in a deep sleep, *Job 33. 15*

His putting down one
and raising another, *Pf.*

75. 7.

His

His cauling our cloths
to be warme, when he
quieteth the south wind
Job 37.17.

His making us to dwell
in safety only, Ps. 4.8.

His girding us with
strength, and making
our wayes perfect, Ps.
18.32.

His making our feet
like hinds feet, and set-
ting us upon high places
Ps 18.33.

His teaching our hands
to warre, so that a bow
of steel is broken in our
arms, Ps. 18.34.

His making us to lie
down in green pastures,

His leading us by the
still waters, Ps. 23.2.

His making of wars
to cease unto the end of
the earth,

His breaking the bow
and cutting the spear a-
sunder,

His burning the cha-

riot in the fire, Ps. 46.9.

His choosing out our
inheritance for us, Psal.
47.4.

His holding us up from
the wombe,

His taking us out of
our mothers bowels,
Ps 71.6.

His opening his hand
to fill all with good,

His hiding his face,
and troubling the crea-
tures, Ps 104.29.

His taking away their
breath that they die and
returne to dust, Psal.
104.29.

His sending forth his
Spirit, that they are cre-
ated upon the face of
the earth, Ps 104.30.

His making the hun-
gry to dwell in a wil-
dernesse, and to prepare
a city for their habita-
tion, Ps. 107.36.

His blessing of men
that they are multiplied
greatly

greatly.

His i-
ren we
and be

of child

His
bones,
them is

His te-
to war,
to fight

His g-
in due

His
and fill
every 1-
145.16

His ex-
ment f-
Ps. 146.

His
the hu-

His l-
soners
his rai-
bowe

His
strang-
the fa-
Ps. 146

greatly, Ps. 107.38.

his making the barren woman keep house, and be a joyfull mother of children, Ps. 112.9.

his keeping all our bones, that not one of them is broken, Ps. 34.20

his teaching our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, Ps. 44.1.

his giving of all meat in due season, Ps. 145.15.

his opening his hand and filling the desire of every living thing, Psal. 145.16.

his executing of judgement for the oppressed, Ps. 146.7.

his giving of food to the hungry, Ps. 146.7.

his loosing of the prisoners, *ibid.*

his raising them that are bowed down, Ps. 146.8.

his preserving the strangers, and relieving the fatherlesse & widow Ps. 146.9.

his lifting up of the meek,

his casting of the wicked to the ground, Psal. 147.6.

his strengthening of the bars of our gates

his blessing of our children within them, Ps. 147.13.

Ministers.

his confirming the word of his servant,

his performing the counsel of his messengers, Isa. 44.26.

his creating the fruit of the lips peace, peace to him that is neer, and to him that is afar off, Isa. 57.19.

his making peace and Creating of evil, Isa. 45. 7.

his declaring unto man his thought, Amos 4.13.

His

terprile, *Job* 5. 12.

His strengthening
the spoiled against the
strong *Amos*, 5. 9.

Afflictions.

His pouring us out as
milk, and curdling us
as cheese, *Job* 10. 10.

His breaking down
without possible repair
ing again;

His shuring up a man
without any opening.
Job 12. 14.

His discovering deep
things out of darknesse,
And bringing out to
light the shadow of
death, *Job* 12. 22.

His making of peace
in his high places, *Job*.
25. 2.

His sending a mes-
senger unto us one of a
thousand *Job* 33. 23.

His exalting on high
those that be low, that

those who mourn
be exalted, *Job* 5. 13.

His killing and ma-
king a live;

His wounding and
healing. *Deut.* 32. 39.

His giving of us song
in the night, *Job*. 35. 10.

In our being bound
with cords and fetters
of affliction, his shew-
ing us our works and
transgressions, & where
in we have exceeded;

His opening our ears
to Discipline, and com-
manding us to returne
from our iniquity, *Job*.
36. 8. 9.

His putting of wis-
dome in the inward
parts,

His giving of under-
standing to the heart.
Job. 3. 8.

His giving counsell
to our reines, and his
instructing of us in the
night season, *Ps.* 16.

His r

His
paths
for his
23. 3.

His
ple, his
ple. an
our, P.

His
putting

His
with o
44. 9.

His
tary in

His b
that a
chains,

His
darkne
and gr

as at n
His e
and rea

ledge,
His
our lo
436. 23

His restoring our soul,
his leading us in the
paths of righteousness
for his name sake, *Pf.*

23. 3.

His planting his peo-
ple, his afflicting his peo-
ple and casting them
out, *Pf.* 44. 2.

His casting us off, and
putting us to shame,

His not going forth
with our armies, *Pfal.*
44. 9.

His setting the soli-
tary in families,

His bringing out those
that are bound with
chains, *Pf.* 68. 6.

His making us meet
darknes in the day time,
and grope at noon day
as at night, *Job* 13. 14.

His correcting of man
and reaching him know-
ledge, *Pf.* 94. 10.

His remembring us in
our low estate, *Pfal.*
136. 23.

His bringing the blind
by a way which they
knew not,

His leading them in
paths which they have
not known,

His making darknesse
light before them, and
crooked things straight,
Isa. 42. 16.

His giving of power
to the faint,

And increasing of
strength to them that
have no might, *Isa.*
40. 29.

His turning the sha-
dow of death into the
morning,

His making the day
dark with night, *Amos*
5. 8.

Enemies.

His disappointing the
purposes of the crafty,
so that their hands can-
not performe their en-
ter-

His bringing of the
councils of the wicked
to nought,

His making the devi-
ces of the people to none
effect, *Pf. 33. 10.*

His driving out the
heathen with his hand,
Pf. 44. 2.

His making us to turn
back from our enemy,

His making us a spoil
unto them that hate us,
Pf. 44. 10.

His giving us like sheep
appointed for meat,

His scattering us a-
mong the heathen, *Pfal.*
44. 11.

His selling of us for
nought, *Pf. 44. 12.*

His making of us a
reproach to our neigh-
bours,

His making us a scorn
and derision unto them
that are round about us,
Pf. 44. 13.

His making his peo-

ple a by-word among
the heathen; a shaking
of the head among the
people, *Pf. 44. 14.*

His treading down
our enemies for us, *Pf.*
108. 13.

His redeeming us from
our enemies, *Pf. 126. 34.*

Darknesse.

His making us grope
in darknesse without
light,

His making us stag-
ger like a drunken man,
Job 12. 25.

His setting an end
to darknesse, and search-
ing out of all perfection
even the stones of dark-
nesse; and the shadow
of death, *Job 33. 3.*

His bringing of hid-
den things out to light,
Job 28. 11.

His bringing our soul
from the pit, to be en-
lightened

lightened
of the liv

Beasts

The

yon, and
he fierce
teeth of
breaking

The ol
ng for
nd the
out ly
road, Jo

His
young ra
Job 38. 37

His gi
vings to
His gi
nd feat
Dtrich,

His de
widome

ng, Job 3
His giv
to the ho
a neck

Job 39. 19

lightened with the light
of the living, *Iob 33. 30.*

Beasts and Goods.

The roaring of the
lion, and the voice of
the fierce lion, and the
teeth of the young lions
breaking, *Iob 4. 10.*

The old lions perishing
for want of prey,
and the scattering of the
young lions whelp a-
broad, *Iob 4. 11.*

His providing the
young ravens their food
Iob 38. 37.

His giving of goodly
wings to the Peacock,

His giving of wings
and feathers unto the
Ostrich, *Iob 39.*

His depriving us of
wisdom & understand-
ing, *Iob 39. 16. 13.*

His giving of strength
to the horse, & clothing
his neck with thunder,
Iob 39. 19.

His making the hawk
to flie by his wisdom,
Iob 39. 36. 26.

His causing the Eagle
to mount up at his com-
mand, *Iob 39. 27.*

His drawing out the
Leviathan with a hook,
Iob 41. 1.

His causing the pa-
stures with the flocks of
the valleys all covered
with corn to sing, *Pf. 65. 13.*

His satisfying our
mouth with good things

His renewing our
youth like the Eagles,
Pf. 103. 5.

His causing the grasse
to grow, cattel and food
for the service of man,
Pf. 104. 14.

His causing of wine
that maketh glad the
heart of man, *Pf. 104. 15.*

His causing of oil
which maketh the face
to shine,

His causing of bread
to

to strengthen man, *Pf.*
104.15.

His not suffering our
cattell to decay, *Psal.*
107.38.

His suffering them to
be minished & brought
low through affliction,
oppression and sorrow,
Pf. 107.38.

His making grasse to
grow on the mountains,
Pf. 147.8.

His giving of the
beasts food, and to the
young ravens which cry,

His sending of peace
in our borders, & filling
us with the flower of
wheat, *Pf.* 147.13.

Sinnes.

His pardoning & pas-
sing by the transgression
of the remanent of his
heritage, *Mic.* 7.18.

His forgiving all our
sinnes,

His healing all our
diseases, *Pf.* 103.3.

His redeeming our
life from destruction,
Pf. 103.4.

His crowning us with
loving kindnesse & ten-
der mercies, *Pf.* 103.4.

His not dealing with
us after our sinnes, nor
rewarding us after our
iniquities, *Pf.* 103.10.

His removing our
transgressions from us
as far as the east is from
the west, *Pf.* 103.12.

Seasons.

His changing the time
and seasons, *Dan.* 2.21.

His washing away
things that grow out of
the dust of the earth.

We are willed to
command him concern-
ing the works of his
hands, *Isa.* 45.11.

In our Prerogatives.

His quickening of us together with Christ, Eph. 2. 5.

His redeeming us from under the Law to receive the adoption of sonnes, Gal. 4. 4.

His loving us, & washing our sinns in his own blood, Rev. 1. 5.

His sealing of us, and giving us the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts, 2 Cor. 1. 12.

His raising us together and making us to sit in heavenly places in Christ Jesus, Eph. 2. 6.

His making us of both one, and breaking down the stop of the partition wall, Eph. 2. 14.

His begetting us again unto a lively hope through the resurrection of Christ from the

dead, by his abundant mercy, Ephes. 1. 3.

XXXVII

Eternity of God.

HE reignes for ever and ever, Exod. 15. 19.

He shall dwell for ever, Psal. 9. 7.

His throne is for ever, Psal. 45. 6.

He ruleth by his power, for ever. Psal. 6. 8. He is from everlasting, Psal. 93. 1.

He shall endure for ever, Psal. 102. 12.

He is the same, and his years shall have no end, Psal. 102. 27.

His glory shall endure for ever, Psal. 104. 31.

Christ is a Preist for ever after the order of

Melchizedeck, Ps. 110.

1. 6.

His righteousness endureth for ever. *Psalm.*

111. 3.

His Kingdome is an everlasting Kingdome, *Dan. 4. 9.*

His Dominion endureth through all generations he shall reign for ever, *Psalm 146.*

10.

Whatsoever he doth shall be for ever, *Eccles.*

3. 14.

His name is from everlasting, *Isaiab 63.*

46.

His dominion shall be for ever unto the end, *Dan. 8. 18.*

He is the same and his yeares shall not faile, *Heb. 1. 12.*

XXXVIII.

XXXVIII.

Strength of God.

Generals.

It is he who girds us with strength to the battell, *2 Sam. 22. 40.*

We should give unto the Lord, glory and strength,

Strength and gladness are in Gods palace *1 Chron. 16. 27.*

He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength, no prospering against him, *Iob 9. 4.*

If we speake of strength, loe he is strong, *Iob 9. 19.*

He is mighty in strength and wisdom, *Iob. 38. 5.*

He is our strength and our redeemer, *Ps. 19. 14.*

He is exalted in his own

own strength
He
and our
He
our strength
He
and fav
his people
He is
strength
He is
our heart
tion for
Who
strength
he scatter
in the in
their heart
His strength
cloudes,
He-h
arme, strength
and high
and, *Psalm*
When
ave his
marches
ness of
sa. 63. 1.

own strength, *Pf.* 21. 13.

He is our strength
and our shield, *Pf.* 28. 7.

He is the God of
our strength, *Pf.* 43. 2.

He is the strength
and saving strength of
his people, *Psal.* 28. 8.

He is the rock of our
strength, *Pf.* 6. 2.

He is the strength of
our heart, and our por-
tion for ever, *Pf.* 73. 26.

When he shews
strength with his arme,
he scatters the proud
in the imaginations of
their hearts, *Luk.* 1. 51.

His strength is in the
cloudes, *Psal.* 68. 34.

He hath a mighty
arme, strong is his hand
and high is his right
hand, *Psal.* 89. 13.

When he marches to
save his people, he
marches in the great-
ness of his strength,
Isa. 63. 1.

He hath strength,
Pro. 4. 18.

Strength and beauty
are in his sanctuary, *Pf.*
96. 6.

God is the glory of
our strength, *Pf.* 89. 16.

Power of his strength.

IT brought the people
out of Egypt, *Exod.*
13. 3. 14.

Those who stumble,
he girds therewith, 1
Sam. 2. 4.

The channels of the
sea appear, the founda-
tions of the world are
discovered at his rebuke
and at the blast of the
breath of his nostrils,
2 *Sam.* 22. 16.

He delivereth us there-
by from our strong ene-
mies, 2 *Sam.* 22. 18.

Thereby he gives
strength to his King, and
exalts the horn of his

anointed, 1 Sam. 2. 10.

He is our strength & power, to make our way perfect, 2 Sam. 22. 35.

He is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble, Ps. 46. 1. He commands strength to his Saints, and strengthens that which he hath wrought in us, Ps. 68. 28.

Thereby he setteth fast the mountains being girded with power, Ps. 65. 6.

The God of Israel, it is he who giveth strength and power to his people, Ps. 78. 35.

Thereby he divides the sea, cleaves the fountain and the flood, and dries up the mighty waters, Ps. 74. 13.

Doing wonders he hath declared his strength amongst the people, Ps. 77. 14.

He hath laid help for

the Saints upon one who is mighty, Ps. 89. 19.

He is clothed with strength wherewith he hath girded himself, having thereby set the world that it cannot be moved, Ps. 93. 1.

He is God the Lord, the strength of our salvation, who covers our head in the day of battle, Ps. 140. 7.

It is he our strength which teacheth our hands to war, and our fingers to fight, Ps. 144. 1.

His way is strength to the upright, Ps. 10. 29.

We ought to be confident and not fearfull because the Lord Jehovah is our strength and song, and is become our salvation, Isa. 12. 2.

He is strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in their distress, &c. Isa. 25. 4.

He is strength to his people, who turn the battell to the gate, *Isa.* 28. 6.

It is he that giveth power to the faint, and to increase strength in them that have no might. *Isa.* 40. 29.

The God of heaven giveth Kings a kingdom strength and glory. *Dan.* 4. 32.

Use.

To trust in God that strength, *Pf.* 18. 2.

To joy in the Lords strength, *Pf.* 21. 1.

To desire to be judged by his strength, *Pf.* 54. 1.

To resolve therefore to wait upon God, *Pf.* 59. 9.

Therefore to resolve to sing unto God, being our refuge and the God of our mercy, *Pf.* 59. 17.

I therefore to ascribe strength unto God the Lord, *Pf.* 7. 17.

Therefore to walk in the strength of the Lord God, *Pf.* 71. 7.

Therefore to shew it forth unto their generation, and his power unto that to come, *Pf.* 71. 18.

To shew unto the generation to come the praises of the Lord, his strength, and the wonderfull works that hee hath done, *Pf.* 78. 4.

To pray God to gird up his strength & come and save them, *Pf.* 80. 2.

To sing aloud unto God our strength, *Psal.* 81. 1.

To desire it unto us, *Pf.* 86. 16.

In distresse to cry out unto God for his zeale and his strength, and the sounding of his bowels and his mercy, *Isa.* 63. 15.

O 4 When

When in danger the Saints adhere unto other helps, yet it is in the Lord their God, *Zech. 12. 5.*

Tryals.

It is a cause of our ruine to forget the God of our saluation, and not to be mindfull of the God of our strength, *Isa. 17. 10.*

The Saints in exigents may come to think that their strength and hope are passed from the Lord *Lam. 3. 18.*

Encouragements.

That the Lord will give strength unto his people, *Ps. 29. 11.*

That he is the Saints strength in the time of trouble, *Ps. 37. 39.*

That wisdom and

knowledge makes a man strong, and increase in strength, *Pro. 24. 5.*

That the Lord is our strength and song, being become our saluation, *Ps. 118. 14.*

That they who wait upon the Lord, do renew their strength, and do mount up with wings as Eagles, *Isa. 40. 31.*

That in the Lord we have righteousness and strength, that men should come unto him, *Isa. 45. 24.*

That though other helps fail, yet the Saints joy that God is their strength, *Isa. 49. 5.*

That God in dangers saves his people from future danger, by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, *Isa. 62. 8.*

That the Lord is our strength, our fortress, and

and our day of a
16. 19.

That
strength
their fe
feet, H

Pow

Not
for

There
can do a
might,

Non
power o
90. 1.

Throu
nesse th
mies do
him, Ps.

There
power o

and our refuge in the day of affliction, *Jerem.* 16. 19. against him, *Pro.* 21. 30. *Isa.* 24. 19.

That the Lord is their strength, and will make their feet like Hinds feet, *Hab.* 1. 3.

XXXIX.

Power of GOD.

Generals.

Nothing is too hard for him, *Gen.* 18. 14.

There is none that can do according to his might, *Deut.* 3. 24.

None knoweth the power of his anger, *Pf.* 90. 1.

Through the terrible-nesse thereof his enemies do submit unto him, *Pf.* 66. 3.

There is no wisdom power or understanding

His hand is not shortened at all, that it cannot redeem, *Isa.* 50. 2.

None can stay his hand or say unto him, what dost thou? *Dan.* 4. 25. *Nahum.* 1. 3, 5.

He is excellent in power and in judgment *Iob* 37. 23.

He is able to abase those who walk in pride *Dan.* 4. 27.

None can understand the thunder of his power, *Iob* 26. 14.

It belongeth unto him *Pf* 62. 11.

There is an exceeding greatnesse of power to make us believe, *Eph.* 1. 19.

Excellencie.

It was *David's* song, *Pf.* 59. 16.

He

He thirsted to see his power and his glory, *Pf. 63. 2.*

He is excellent in power and in judgement, *Iob 37. 23.*

His right hand is glorious in power, *Exod. 15. 6.*

It is a great power, *Num. 14. 17.*

It is a mighty power, *Deut. 4. 37. 1 Sam. 44. 6.*

Particulars.

He hath power to help, *2 Cor 29. 8.*

He is able to recompence the obedient all losses, *2 Chron. 25. 0.*

He divideth the sea, *Iob 26. 12.*

He thereby overturneth the mountaines by the rootes, *Iob, 28. 9.*

He scattereth enemies thereby, *Psal. 59. 1.*

The earth shakes, the heavens drop at his presence, *Pf. 68. 8.*

He calleth all the starres by their names, by the greatnesse of his might, *Isa. 40. 26.*

He hath power to deliver, *Isa. 50. 2.*

He is mighty to save, *Isa. 63. 1.*

He hath power to forgive sinnes, *Matth. 9. 9.*

He is able to succor, those who are tempted, *Heb. 2. 18.*

He is able to save from death, *Heb. 7. 5.*

Trials

He hath made the heavens thereby, &c. *Ier. 10. 12.*

He hath made the earth and all that is therein by his great power, and outstretch-

ed arm

He

Iob. 26.

Som

not, bu

thereby

them d

Thro

nesse t

mies are

mit unt

He ru

ever, *Pf.*

By

thereof,

serve th

to dye, *I.*

He sa

rebellio

make hi

known,

His

and god

in the c

world,

He is

stablish

the Gos

He v

ed arme, *Ier. 2. 75.*

He exalteth thereby,
Iob. 26. 22.

Sometimes he slayes
not, but scattereth men
thereby, and throwes
them down, *Pf. 95. 11.*

Through the great-
nesse thereof, his ene-
mies are made to sub-
mit unto him, *Pf. 66. 4.*

He ruleth thereby for-
ever, *Pf. 66. 7.*

By the greatnesse
thereof, he can pre-
serve thole appointed
to dye, *Pfal. 79. 15.*

He saves many times
rebellious people to
make his mighty power
known, *Pfal. 106. 8.*

His eternall power
and godhead was seen
in the creation of the
world, *Rom. 4. 20.*

He is of power to
establish us according to
the Gospel, *Rom. 16. 25.*

He will raise us up

by his power, *1 Cor. 6. 14.*

He is to be praised in
the firmament of his
power, *Pf. 150. 1.*

Preaching of the
Crosse is the power of
of God, *1 Cor. 1. 18.*

Christ is the power
of God, *1 Cor. 1. 24.*

We shall live with
God by his power to-
wards us, *2 Cor. 13. 4.*

All things are upheld
by the might of his
power, *Heb. 1. 30.*

He is able to do a-
bundantly above all
that we can think or
speake, *Ephes. 3. 20.*

XL.

Greatnesse of God.

HE is great, & great-
ly to be praised,
and his greatnesse is un-
searchable, *Pf. 135. 36.*

He

He is great and of great power, his understanding is infinite, *Pf.* 147. 5.

He filleth heaven and earth, *Ier.* 23. 24.

He is greater then men, *Iob* 33. 12.

The heaven, even the heaven of heavens cannot contain him, *1 King* 8. 27.

He is great and above all gods, *Pf.* 135. 5. & 95. 3

He is great, and we know him not,

The number of his years cannot be searched out, *Iob* 36. 26.

There is none so great as our God, *Pf.* 77. 13.

There is none who is great like the Lord, and his Name great in might *Ier.* 10. 6.

He is greater then all Gods, *Exod* 18. 11.

He is great & greatly to be praised in the

city of our God, and in the mountain of his holinesse, *Pf.* 48. 1.

He is great and greatly to be praised, and to be feared above all gods *1 Chr.* 16. 25. *Pf.* 96. 4.

By the greatnesse of his arme he stills the Churches enemies in their dangers, and makes them to be quiet to let them alone, *Exo.* 15. 16.

His mercies are futable unto his greatnesse, *Num.* 14. 19. *Nehem.* 9. 22. *1 Chron.* 21. 13.

We are not able to endure a sight of his greatnesse, *Deut.* 5. 24.

Greatnesse should be ascribed unto him, *Deu.* 32. 3.

He got himself a name of greatnesse and terriblenesse, by driving out the Nations from before his people, *1 Chron.* 17. 21.

His

His
and th
glory

1 Chron

Thre
nesse
makes

mit un

Thre
nesse
redeem

out of
9. 26.

He
accord
lent gr

He
and a g
all goo

2 Chron

He
and hig
people

By t
his mig
the ho

bodies
1/a 40. 2

He t

His is the greatnesse
and the power, and the
glory and the majesty,

1 Chron. 29. 11.

Through the great-
nesse of his power he
makes his Enemies sub-
mit unto him, *Pf. 66. 8.*

Through his great-
nesse his people were
redeemed and brought
out of Egypt, *Dent.*
9. 26.

He should be praised
according to his excel-
lent greatnesse, *Pf. 150. 2*

He is a great God
and a great King above
all gods, *Pfal. 95. 3.*
2 Chron. 2. 5.

He is great in Zion,
and high above all the
people, *Pf. 99. 2.*

By the greatnesse of
his might he calleth all
the host of heavenly
bodies by their names,
Isa 40. 26.

He travelleth to de-

stroy his enemies, and
help his Church in the
greatnes of his strength
Isa. 63. 1.

The exceeding great-
nesse of his power is
seen to them who be-
lieve, *Ephes. 1. 19.*

He is great, for there
is none like him neither
is there any God besides
him, &c. *2 Sam. 7. 22.*

As he is a great God,
so he doth great things
and unsearchable, mar-
vellous things without
number, *Job 5. 9.*

Things past finding
out, yea, and wonders
without number, *Job*
9. 10.

He is very great, and
clothed with honour
and majesty, *Pf. 104. 1.*

It is confessed that he
is great and above all
gods, *Pf. 135. 5.*

As he is great, so he
alone doth great won-
ders, *Pf. 136. 4.*

He is the great God
that formed all things,
Prov. 26.10

In the midst of us,
Isa. 12.6.

There is none like
unto the Lord, great,
and great in might, *Ier.*
10. 6.

The Lord is the great
the mighty God, called
the Lord of hosts, *1st*
Chr. 11.9.

Great in counsel, and
mighty in worke, *Ier.*
32. 18. 19.

It is the great God
who makes knowne
what shall come to
passe hereafter, *Da. 2.45.*

He is the great and
dreadfull God, keep-
ing Covenant and mer-
cy, to them that love
him, *Da. 9. 4.*

He is greater then all
John 10.29.

He is greater then
Christ considered as he

is the mediator, *John*
14. 28.

He is greater then
our heart, and know-
eth all things, *1 John*
3.20.

XLI.

Goodnesse of God.

General.

HE out of his good-
nes prepares mer-
cies for the pious, *Pf.*
68. 10.

He is good and his
mercie endureth for
ever, *Isa. 63. 11.*

His goodnesse layed
up for them that feare
him, is unexpressable,
Pf. 31. 19.

He is good and up-
right, and therefore
will teach sinners in the
way, *Pf. 119. 68.*

He prevents his Saints
with the blessings there-
of, *Pf. 21. 3.*

His

His
Pf. 54. 6.

His
is good

He i
rael, e
in hear

He i
good, l

He i
and his

are ov
Pf. 45.

He
strong

of trou

He
goodne

Exod.
The e

of, *Pf.*

It is
prerog

in his o
satisfie

nesse o
65. 4.

He is
goodne

His Name is good,
Pf. 54. 6.

His loving kindnesse
is good, Pf. 69. 16.

He is good to his Is-
rael, even to the clean
in heart, Pf. 73. 1.

He is good and does
good, Pf. 119. 68.

He is good unto all,
and his tender mercies
are over all his works,
Psa. 145. 9. Jer. 33. 11.

He is good, and a
strong hold in the day
of trouble, Nab. 1. 9.

He is abundant in
goodnesse and truth,
Exod. 34. 6.

The earth is full there-
of, Pf. 33. 5.

It is said to be a high
prerogative to dwell
in his courts, and to be
satisfied with the good-
nesse of his house, Pf.
65. 4.

He is called the Saints
goodnesse, & their for-

treffe, Pf. 144. 2.

It is mentioned unto
God for a strong plea
for mercy, to utter
thereupon the memory
of his great goodnesse,
and to sing of his right-
cousnesse, Pf. 145. 7.

It is an expression of
the Church, to mention
his mercies and loving
kindnesse, according
unto all he hath be-
stowed out of his great
goodnesse, &c. Isa.
63. 7.

It is so great, that
men are said in the lat-
ter dayes to take such
notice thereof, as to
fear the Lord and his
goodnesse, Hos. 3. 5.

His beauty therewith
is said to be unexpres-
sably great, when corn
and wine should make
the young men & maids
cheerfull, Zech. 9. 17.

As he is good, so the
fruit

fruit of his spirit is in
all goodnesse, *Rom. 11.*
32.

Tryals touching it.

It is such as makes
men to feare and trem-
ble for the greatnesse
thereof, *Ier. 33. 9.*

The greatnes there-
of is matter of delight
unto his saints *Neh. 9.*
25.

He blots out the
saints transgressions for
his goodnesse sake, *Pf.*
25. 7.

It is matter of thank-
fullnesse and praise,
Ezra 3. 11. Pf. 107. 1.

He is good unto them
that waite for him, and
to the soule that seekes
him, *Lam. 3. 25.*

We ought to rejoyce
for all the good he does
to his people, *Exod.*
18. 9.

As one of his great-
est favours, he made all
his goodnesse to passe
before *Moses, Exod.*
33. 19

It was an encourage-
ment which *Moses* o-
bed to *Hobab*, for to stay
with him, the partici-
pation thereof, *Numb.*
10. 32.

It is matter of bles-
sing of God for all his
goodnesse and truth of
promise unto his saints;
1 King. 8. 66. 2 Chron.
7. 10.

Complaint is made
not to have served God
in his great goodnesse,
unto that he gave his
people in a good land
and fat, *Neh. 9. 35.*

After all the saints
sufferings, it revives
them and gives them
hope, *Pf. 27. 13.*

It endureth continu-
ally *Pf. 25. 1.*

The

The yeare is crown-
ed therewith, *Pf. 65. 11.*

It is matter of high,
praise *Pf. 107. 8.*

It is had recourse un-
to for the wheat, and
for oyle, for wine and
for the young flock, &c.
and to have their soules
as a watered garden,
Ier. 31. 12.

It is a rich goodnesse
not to be despised, *Rom.*
2. 4.

It should lead us unto
Repentance, *Rom. 2. 4.*

It is joyned with
severity to make us
stand in awe, *Rom. 11.*
22.

It is goodnes to us if
we continue in his good-
nesse, *Rom. 11. 22.*

It is Gods good plea-
sure that we attaine and
satisfill all the good plea-
sure of his goodnesse,
unto the worke of faith
with power, *1 Thes.*
1. 11.

XLII.

Wisdom of GOD.

Generals.

God who is wisdom
understandeth the way
thereof, *1 King. 3. 28.*

He is mighty in strength
and wisdom, *Iob 36. 5.*

Thereby he made the
heavens, *Pf. 136. 5.*

He thereby can num-
ber the clouds, *Iob*
38. 37.

Thereby he founded
the earth, *Pro. 3. 19.*

The world was esta-
blished thereby, *Ier. 16.*
12. & 51. 15.

Wisdom and might
are his, *Dan. 2. 20.*

His foolishnesse is
wiser then men, *1 Cor.*
1. 25.

When the world was
so wise not to know
God, out of his wisdom
he made the foolishnesse

of preaching to save be-
lievers, *1 Cor. 1. 21.*

Christ is the power
of God and the wisdom
of God, *1 Cor. 1. 24.*

It is a myserie, *2 Cor.*

2. 7.

It is a hidden myste-
ry, a wisdom ordained
before the world was,

2 Cor. 2. 7.

It is known unto the
Church to be a mani-
fold wisdom, *Ephes.*

3. 10.

In Christ are hid all
the treasures of wisdom
and knowledge, *Col. 2. 3.*
He is only wise, *1 Ind. 25.*

Trials.

It causeth us to doe
righteous judgement,
1 King. 3. 28.

Out of his wisdom
he puts wisdom in the
inward parts, *Iob 38. 36.*

It foretold of the

wickednesse of men
Luk. 11. 49.

Christ is made unto
us of God, wisdom
righteousnesse, &c.

Cor. 1. 30.

It is God who giveth
the Spirit of wisdom
and revelation, *Ephes.*
1. 17.

The word of Christ
should dwell in us richly
in all wisdom, &c.
3. 18.

The Lamb only
worthy to receive rich-
es and honour, and wi-
sdom, *Rev. 5. 12.*

LXIII.

That GOD doth all

HE turned the
Egyptians hearts
hate his people, *Exod.*
10. 25.

He made the wis-

for the day of evil, *Pro.*
6. 3.

His mingling of a
erverse spirit amongst
e Egyptians to cause
em to erre, *Isa.* 19.

He gave *Jacob* for a
oyle, and *Israel* for
prey unto the rob-
ers, *Isa.* 42. 24.

Who can say that any
ing cometh to passe,
the Lord command-
it not? *Lam.* 3. 27.
See a deceived Pro-
phet deceived of God;
Ezek. 14. 9.

Wicked men in their
stroying others work
God, *Ezek.* 29. 20.

God threw out all
Kings of the Cana-
nites before *Joshua*;
11. 8. & 22. 3.

It came of God to
arden the Canaanites
arts for their destru-
on, *Josh.* 2. 20.

The rentinh away of
the ten tribes from *Re-
hoboam*, came of God;
1 King. 12. 15.

There is no evill in
the city but the Lord
does it, *Amos* 3. 6.

At Gods command
Judah was carried away
captive, and *Jerusalem*
overthrown; *2 King.*
24. 3.

The Lord removed
Israel also out of his
sight, and sent them in-
to captivity for ever,
2 King. 17. 23.

It was through the
anger of the Lord a-
gainst *Jerusalem*, that
Zedekiah rebel'd against
the King of *Assyria*;
2 King. 24. 20.

There is no peace to
him that goes out, nor
to him that comes in,
because the Lord doth
vexe them with all ad-
versity, *2 Chron.* 15. 5, 6.

Iehoshaphat's time was quiet, because the Lord gave him rest round about, 2 Chron. 20. 29.

Ahaziah's destruction coming to visit *Ioram* was of God, so falling with him, 2 Chron. 22. 7.

Ioash was overthrown by God with a small company of Syrians, 2 Chron. 24. 24.

Amaziah refused good counsel, because his destruction came of God, 2 Chr. 25. 20.

XLIV.

W I S D O M E.

Generals.

TH E Saints may misse of discerning their wisdom, *Job*

6. 13. Wicked men die without wisdom, *Job*

4. 21.

Some may seem to be so wise, as if wisdom should die with them, *Job* 12. 2.

A wise man should not utter vain knowledge, nor fill his belly with the East wind, *Job* 15. 2.

We ought not to strain wisdom unto ourselves, *Job* 15. 8.

Wise relations usually come from our fathers, *Job* 3. 10.

A wise man may be profitable unto himself, *Job* 22. 2.

The places of wisdom and understanding are hard to be found, *Job* 28. 11.

Man knoweth not the price thereof, *Job* 28. 12.

It is infinite in value beyond the price of silver or gold, or precious stones, *Job* 28. 15, 16.

God understandeth

the way & place there-
Joh 28.23.

Great men are not
 wayes wise, neither
 the ancient under-
 stand judgment, *Joh*

9. Such are fittest to
 we care unto know-
 ledge, *Joh 34.7.*

God is mighty in
 strength and wisdom,

Joh 36.15. It is God who put-
 th wisdom in the in-
 ward parts, and giveth

understanding to the
 heart, *Joh 38.36.*

It is God who de-
 vides us of wisdom
 and understanding, *Joh*

16. Our mouth should

speak of wisdom and
 understanding, *Ps*

2. Our heart should be

applied unto wisdom,

90.12.

In all our troubles
 we ought to walk wise-
 ly in the perfect way,
 untill God come, *Psal*
 101.2.

All Gods works were
 made in wisdom, *Ps*
 104. 4.

Fools despise wisdom
 and instruction, *Prov*
 107.

In wisdom we should
 be wise for our selves,
Pro.9.12.

Wise children make
 glad fathers, *Pro.10.1.*

Scorners seeke it, and
 find it not, *ibid.*

Folly is joy unto such
 as are destitute thereof,
Pro.15.21.

A fool hath no heart
 unto it, *Pro.16.17.*

It is too high for a
 fool, the knowledge
 thereof, *Pro.24.7.*

There is more hope
 of a foole, then of one
 that is wise in his own

conceit, *Pro. 26.12.*

Wise men ought not to have respect of persons in judgment; *Pro. 24.23.*

In much wisdom there is great griefe, *Eccles. 1.8.*

There is no remembrance of the wise more then of the foole, for ever, *Eccles. 2.16.*

There is a labour in wisdom & knowledge, *Eccles. 2.21.*

Oppression makes such mad, *Eccles. 7.7.*

It is good with an inheritance, *Eccles. 7.11.*

We must not be over-wise, lest we be desolate, *Eccles. 7.17.*

A little folly makes him to stink, who is in reputation for wisdom and honour, *Eccles. 10.1.*

God is only wise, *Rom. 16.27.*

God hath made the

wisdom of this world foolishnesse, *1 Cor. 1.20.*

The foolish things of this world He hath made to confound the wise, *1 Cor. 1.27.*

Wisdom ought to be spoken among them that are perfect, *1 Cor. 2.6.*

The wisdom of this world is foolishnesse with God, *1 Cor. 3.19.*

God in Christ hath abounded unto us in all grace, wisdom & prudence, *Eph. 1.8.*

It is a wofull wisdom, to be wise to do evil; but to do good to have no knowledge, *Jer. 4.21.*

Wise, mighty, & rich men, must not glory in their wisdom, might, nor riches, *Jer. 9.23.*

It is justified of his children, *Luk. 7.35.*

Wh
speak
to be f
The
that is
depart
is und
28.28.
The
of is
brook.
Tru
wisdom
Luk. 1
I
thereo
our lat
29.
Ufu
under
the A
of day
It
dence,
knowl

What it is.

When one cannot speak profitably, then to be silent, *Iob 13.5.*

The fear of the Lord that is wisdom; and to depart from evil, that is understanding, *Pro. 28.28.*

The well-spring thereof is like a flowing brook, *Pro. 18.4.*

True wisdom is the wisdom of the just, *Luk. 1.19.*

The special point thereof, is to consider our latter end, *Deu. 32.19.*

Where.

Usually wisdom and understanding are with the Ancient, and length of dayes, *Iob 12.12.*

It dwells with prudence, and finds out the knowledge of witty in-

ventions, *Pro. 8.12.*

It is found in the lips of him that hath understanding, *Pro. 10.13.*

It is with the well-advised, *Pro. 13.10.*

It rests in the heart of him that hath understanding, *Pro. 13.33. & 17.24.*

A wise mans heart is at his right hand, *Eccles. 10.2.*

Excellencie.

It is infinite in value, beyond the price of silver, gold, or precious stones, *Iob 28.15, 16, &c.*

Thereby God made the heavens, *Pf. 136.5.*

It is better then silver or gold, more precious then rubies.

Nothing desireable is comparable unto her;

Length of dayes is in her right hand, and

In her left hand

P 4 riches

riches and honour; *Pro*
3. 15. 16. Pro. 8. 11.

All her wayes are
 pleasantnesse, and all
 her wayes are peace.

Shee is a tree of life
 to them that lay hold
 upon her;

Every one who re-
 taineth her is happy,
Pro. 3. 17. 18.

Thereby God hath
 founded the earth, and
 by his understanding
 established the heavens,
Pro. 3. 19.

The fruits thereof are
 better then gold, yea
 then fine gold, and her
 revenue then choyce
 silver, *Pro. 8. 19.*

Thereby all the great
 works of predetermina-
 tion, and providence
 were wrought from e-
 verlasting, *Pro. 8. 23.*

The law thereof its
 a fountain of life, to
 depart from the snares

of death *Pro. 13. 14.*

It is better to pur-
 chase it, with under-
 standing, then gold or
 silver, *Pro. 16. 16.*

It causes men to scale
 the Cities of the migh-
 ty, and to cast down
 their confidence, *Pro.*
21. 22.

When the knowledg
 thereof is understood,
 it is sweet to the soule,
Pro. 24. 7.

It excelleth folly, as
 farr as light doth dark-
 nesse, *Eccles. 2. 13.*

It is a defence, as
 money is; but the ex-
 cellencie of knowledge
 is, that wisdom, gi-
 veth life to them, that
 have it, *Eccles. 7. 12.*

It makes a mans face
 to shine, and changeth
 the boldnes of his face,
Eccles. 8. 1.

It is to be preferred
 before riches, or Ho-
 nour

nour, or any other
thing whatsoever, 2

Chron. I. I.

Nature

A wise man and of
understanding wil hear,
increase wisdom, and
to attaine unto wise
councels, Pro. I. 5.

It obserues wise coun-
cels, Ps. 107. 43.

To lay up knowledg,
Pro. 10. 14.

To be sparing of
speech, Pro. 10. 19.

Their lips disperse
knowledge, Pro. 15. 7.

Reproof enters deep-
ly into such, Pro. 17. 10.

Necessity.

It is the principal
thing, and therefore to
be attained with all our
getting, Pro. 4. 7.

We must attain unto

wisdom to make us to
regard discretion, and
that our lips may keep
knowledge, Pro. 5. 1. 2.

We must make wis-
domes our sister, and
understanding as our
kinswoman, Pro. 7. 4.

*Danger of want
thereof.*

They who hate it
love death, Pro. 8. 26.

He sinneth against his
own soul, Pro. 8. 35. 36.

For want thereof
men do die, Pro. 10. 21.

Want thereof makes
a man despised of his
neighbour, Pro. 11. 12.

God destroyes the
worldly wisdom of
the prudent, 1 Cor. 5. 19.

He taketh the wise in
their own craftinesse,
1 Cor. 3. 20.

It is wofull to be wise
in our own eyes, and
pru-

Prudent in our own
sight, *Isa. 5. 21.*

The wisdom and
knowledge of wicked
men perverts them, *Isa.*
47. 10.

Trials.

Sound wisdom is
laid up for the righte-
ous, *Pro 2 27.*

A wise man will be
wiser by instruction,
and such who are just
will increase by hearing,
Pro. 9. 9.

When it entereth in-
to our heart, and know-
ledge is pleasant to our
soul, then shall we un-
derstand righteousness;
judgment, equity, and
every good work, *Pro.*
2. 9. 16.

The wise in heart will
receive commandments
Pro. 10. 8.

Such who hearken

unto counsel, are wise,
Pro. 4. 15.

Their tongue is health
Pro. 12. 13.

Such prudent cover
shame, *Pro. 12. 16.*

Such fear and depart
from evil, *Pro. 14. 16.*

They are crowned
with knowledge, *Pro.*
14. 18.

The tongues of such
use knowledge aright
Pro. 15. 2.

The way of life is
above, to depart from
hell beneath, *Pro. 15. 11.*

To hear reproofs
wise men, *Pro. 15. 31.*

They are prudent
Pro. 16. 31.

Their heart teaches
their mouths, & addeth
learning to their lips
Pro. 16. 23.

It is a kinde of wis-
dom to be silent, *Pro.*
17. 28.

They keep their mind

till afterwards, Prov.

29. 11.

Such have their eyes
in their head, Eccl. 2. 14.

Their words are
heard in quiet, more
then they that rule a-
mongst fools, Eccl. 9. 7.

Their words are gra-
cious, Eccl. 10. 12.

Their words are of
goodnesse, Eccles. 12. 11.

The fulnesse of the
knowledge of Gods
will ought to be in all
wisdom and spiritual
understanding, Col. 1. 9.

The wisdom from
above is first pure, then
peaceable, gentle and
easie to be increased,
full of mercy and good
fruits, without partiali-
ty and without hypo-
cristie, Jam. 3. 17.

To be silent in evil
times, Amos 5. 13.

Diffi.

Difficulty.

It is a hard rare mat-
ter for fools to become
wise, Ps. 94. 8.

Commanded.

We must keep sound
wisdom and discretion
Pro. 3. 21.

We must get wisdom
and understanding, Pro.
4. 5.

We ought to hear in-
struction, to be wise and
not refuse it, Pro. 8. 32.

Effects.

Such prudent foresee
evil and hide themselves,
Pro. 22. 3.

It will fetch out deep
councels, Pro. 20. 5.

Through it a house is
builded and established
by understanding, Pro.

24. 3.

En-

Encouragements.

They be happy people
who find it, *Pro. 3. 13.*

Such shall inherit
glory, *Pro. 3. 35.*

It leads in the way
of righteousness, in the
midst of the pathes of
judgment, *Pro. 8. 20.*

It causeth the lovers
thereof to inherit sub-
stance, and fills their
treasures, *Pro. 8. 21.*

They are blessed who
give ear unto it, watch-
ing daily at her gates,
and at the posts of her
doors, *Pro. 8. 34.*

Such who find her,
find life and favour
from God, *Pro. 8. 35.*

It is a commendable
thing to our measure,
Pro. 12. 8.

The lips of such shall
preserve them, *Pro. 14. 3.*

The Kings favour
towards such servants,
Pro. 14. 35.

It appertaineth to
Princes, *Pro. 14. 36.*

Such who purchase
love their own soule,
Pro. 19. 8.

Such walking wisely
shall have deliverance,
Pro. 28. 16.

Christ is made unto
us of God the Father,
wisdom, &c. *1 Cor. 1. 30.*

Attaining.

It is God who must
shew us the secrets
thereof, *Job 1. 6.*

It is God who makes
us to know wisdom in
the inward parts, *Psal. 51. 6.*

Wise consideration
of Gods doings, makes
us to feare, and de-
clare the work of God,
Rt. 6. 9.

By

By frequencie in the
word of God, Pl. 119. 98
It is the gift of God,

Pro. 2. 6.

To fear the Lord, and
not to be wise in our
own eyes, and to depart
from evil, Pro. 3. 7.

By walking with
wise men Pro. 13. 20.

Desire makes a man
to separate himself, and
intermeddle with all
wisdom, Prov. 18. 1.

By hearing counsel
and instruction, to be-
come wise in our latter
end, Pro. 19. 20.

Scorners punished,
makes the simple wise,
Pro. 21. 11.

By instruction, *ibid.*

The rod and reproof
give it, Pro. 29. 15.

By being good in
Gods sight, it is given,
Eccles. 2. 26.

We must become
fools, to become wise,
1 Cor. 3. 18.

It must be beg'd of
God, who giveth to all
men liberally, & c. *Jam.*
1. 5.

Unto those who seek
it early, Pro. 18. 17.

Use.

It strengthens the
wise, more then ten
mighty men in the city,
Eccles. 7. 19.

That the hearts of
such may discern both
of time and judgment,
Eccles. 8. 5.

It is profitable to di-
rect, Eccles. 10. 10.

It makes us wise unto
that which is good, and
simple unto that which
is evil, Rom. 16. 19.

Teaching and admo-
nition should be in all
wisdom, Col. 1. 28.

To walk thereby wa-
rily towards them that
are without, Col. 4. 5.

To shew thereby out
of

of a good conversation,
all our works with
meeknesse of wisdom,
1 a n. 2. 13.

XLV.

KNOWLEDGE.

Generals.

A Wise man should
not utter vaine
knowledge, *Job 15. 2.*

Fools have a sort of
knowledge. *Pro. 1. 21.*

It is wickednesse not
to desire the knowledge
of Gods wayes, and bid
God depart from us,
Job 21. 14.

Our lips should utter
knowledge cleerly, *Job*
33. 3.

Prying into Gods
council, darkens coun-
sel without knowledge,
Job 38. 2.

Every prudent man
dealeth therewith, *Pro.*
13. 16.

We should depart
from wicked men, not
having the lips of know-
ledge, *Pro. 4. 7.*

It is not good for the
soule to bee without
knowledge, *Pro. 9. 2.*

He who increased
knowledge, increased
sorrow, *Eccles. 1. 13.*

The most excellent
knowledge is the know-
ledge of Christ crucified
1 Cor. 2. 2.

They are foolish who
know not the way of
the Lord, nor the judg-
ment of their God, *Lev.*
5. 4.

Those who think they
know any thing, know
nothing yet as they
ought to know, *1 Cor.*
8. 2.

Knowledge and dis-
cretion go together,
Pro. 1. 4.

Danger

Danger of the want thereof.

It is a cause of our destruction, *Hos. 4. 6.*

Hating thereof makes us to cry and not be heard, when we choose not the fear of the Lord *Pro. 1. 29.*

Nature.

If unsanctified, it puffs up. *1 Cor. 8. 1.*

Such are sparing of their words, being of an excellent spirit, *Prov. 17. 28.*

Heavenly knowledge humbles, *Phil. 3. 12, 13.*

They conceal knowledge, *Pro. 12. 23.*

Excellencie.

Thereby the depths are broken up, *Pro. 9. 11.*

Thereby the just are delivered, *Pro. 11. 9.*

The lips of such are a pretious jewel, *Pro. 20. 15.*

Thereby a house is filled with all pleasant and precious riches, *Pro. 24. 4.*

It is life eternal to know God, and Jesus Christ whom he hath sent, *John 17. 3.*

Use.

To grow in grace and in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, *2 Pet. 3. 18.*

Trials.

Putting of us in feare, makes us to know that we are but men, *Psal. 9. 20.*

We may know that God loves us, when our enemies do not triumph against us, *Psal. 41. 11.*

Those

Those who love instruction, doe love it, Pro 12. 1.

Understanding hearts seek after it, Pro 15. 4.

The lips of such disseperse knowledge, Pro 14. 7.

Attaining

The sight of Gods great workes, should breed it, Psal. 19. 2.

To crie after it, to seek it as for silver, and for hid treasures, Pro. 2. 34.

Knowledge and understanding come out of Gods mouth, Pro. 2. 6.

It is ealie to him that understandeth, Pro 14. 6.

The heart of the prudent geteth understanding, and the care of the wise seeketh it, Pr. 18. 15.

Understanding makes us to understand know-

ledge, Pro. 19. 25.

Not hearkening to foolish doctrine, not tending to knowledge, Pro. 19. 27.

It is Christ who enriches us in all utterance & knowledge, 1 Cor. 13. 8.

XCVI.

Holinesse.

Sanctification.

Generall.

WE must be holy as he is holy in all manner of conversation, 1 Pet 1. 15.

Children ought to be lookt after, and sanctified, 1 Joh. 1. 5.

God is terrible of his holy places, Psal. 68. 35.

We should give thanks at the remembrance of his holinesse, Psal. 97. 12.

We should worshi-

at his holy hill, for he is
holy, *Psal.* 99. 9.

The Lord is righte-
ous in all his wayes, and
holy in all his workes,
Psal. 145. 17.

There should be no
hurt nor destruction in
all Gods holy moun-
taine, *Isa.* 11. *Isa.* 65.
25.

Our bodies and souls
should be presented as
a living sacrifice, holy
and acceptable before
him, *Rom.* 12. 1.

There is none like
God, glorious in holi-
nesse, &c. *Exod.* 15. 11.

Those who mini-
ster about holy things,
should live of the things
of the temple, *1 Cor.*
8. 13.

The mystery of godli-
nesse is very great, *1*
Tim. 3. 16.

All that will live god-
ly in Christ Jesus shall

suffer persecution, *2 Tim.*
3. 12.

In our course of ho-
linesse, we cannot do
the things which we
would, *Galath.* 5. 17.

God is holy, holy, holy,
the Lord God almighty,
which was, which is,
and which is to come.

Manner

As he who hath called
us is holy, so must we
be, in all manner of con-
versation, *1 Pet.* 1. 13. 14.

Such so qualified must
purge themselves even
as he is pure, *1 Ioh.* 3. 3.

God must be wor-
shipped in the beauty of
holinesse, *Psal.* 96. 9.

Necessity

Without it no man
can see the Lord, *Heb.*
12. 14.

Because no unclean or polluted thing can enter therein, *Revel.* 21.27.

Because unlesse a man be born again of water and the Spirit, he can in no wayes enter into heaven, *Iohn* 3. 5.

Because if any man be in Christ, he must be a new creature, *2 Cor.* 5. 17.

Because with God nothing is availeable, but a new creature, *Gal.* 5.6.

Because we are saved and called by an holy calling, *2 Tim.* 1. 9.

Danger of wanting.

It is a snare to devour that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry, *Pro.* 20.25.

Despising the words of the Holy one of Is-

rael, is destruction, *Isa.* 5.24.

It is wicked hypocrisie, despising others, to brag thereof, *Isa.* 65.5.

Encouragements.

Then we may boldly enter into the Holiest, by the blood of Jesus, *Heb.* 10.19.

That such as are sanctified by God the Father, are preserved to Christ Jesus and called, *Iude* 1.

That godlinesse with contentment is great gain, *Tim.* 1.6.

Motives unto it.

The Commandment is holy, just and good, *Rom* 7.12.

Because such who follow to the Spirit, shall of the Spirit reape life everlasting.

asting, *Galat. 6. 8.*

Such shall have peace
in this their strong wra-
stlings, *Gal. 6. 16.*

Such coming out of
darknesse to be light in
the Lord, should walk
as children of the light,
Ephes. 1. 8.

The Church sancti-
fied by God, should be
a glorious Church, with-
out spot or wrinkle,
Ephes. 3. 27.

Because the new crea-
ture is renew'd in know-
ledge, according unto
the image of him who
created him, *Col. 3. 10.*

Because the elect of
God are holy and be-
loved, *Col. 3. 12.*

Because it is the will
of God our sanctifica-
tion, *1 Thess. 4. 3.*

Because God hath
not appointed us unto
uncleanesse, but unto
holinesse, *1 Thess. 4. 7.*

Because that unto the
pure all things are pure
1 Tim. 1. 15.

Because Christ gave
himself for us, that he
might redeem us from
all iniquity, and purifie
unto himself a peculiar
people zealous of good
works, *Tit. 2. 14.*

Because we are saved
by the washing of rege-
neration, and the re-
newing of the Holy
Ghost, *Tit. 1. 3.*

It is presumed that
the Saints are called
sanctified ones, *Isa. 13. 9.*

Gods dwelling is in
the high and holy place
Isa. 57. 15.

Gods courts are
courts of holinesse, *Isa. 62. 9.*

The Saints are called
a holy people, redeem-
ed of the Lord, *Isa. 62. 12.*

They are said to be
the people of his holi-

Q² nesse,

nesse, *Isa. 63. 18.*

Our cities should be
holy cities, *Isa 64. 10.*

It is Gods motto &
impression upon all he
owns, *Zech. 14. 21.*

His covenant is a ho-
ly covenant, *Luk 1. 72.*

He hath sworne that
we should serve him in
holinesse and righteouf-
nesse all, our dayes, *Luk*
E. 75.

The Scriptures are
holy, *Rom. 1. 2.*

Christ was declared
to be the Son of God,
according to the Spirit
of holinesse, *Rom. 1. 4.*

We should so purge
out the old leaven, as
we may be a new lump,
1 Cor. 5. 7.

The Saints shal judge
the world, *1 Cor. 6. 2.*

Salutations must be
holy, *1 Cor. 16. 20.*

Christ died, that we
should not live unto

our selves, &c. *2 Cor.*
5. 15.

Because old things
are passed away, and all
things are become new,
2 Cor. 5. 16.

The Saints are wholly
people, *Deut. 7. 6.*

Gods habitation is a
holy habitation, *Deut.*
26. 15.

Holinesse was engra-
ven upon all consecra-
ted things, *Exra 8. 28.*

All places ought to
be sanctified unto God,
Neh. 3. 1.

Gods foundation is
in the holy mountains,
Pf 87. 1.

His promise is holy,
Pf. 105. 22.

Trials.

There should be no
hurt nor destruction in
all Gods holy mountain
Isa. 11. 9.

The

The knowledge of the holy is understanding, *Pro. 9. 10.*

The Lords holy arm and his right hand gets him the victory, *Psal. 98. 1.*

Christ sanctified himself, that we also might be sanctified through the truth, *Iohn 17. 19.*

Our sanctified offerings are acceptable thorough the Holy Ghost, *Rom. 5. 6.*

Holy children, the work of Gods hands, should sanctifie his name and sanctifie the Holy one of Jacob, *Isa. 29. 23.*

The Lord must be sanctified in our hearts, *1 Pet. 1. 15.*

It is matter of great rejoycing, to have the Holy one of Israel in the midst of us, *Isa. 12. 6.*

He that sanctifieth, and they which are san-

ctified, are all of one, &c. *Heb. 2. 11.*

Some have a forme of godlinesse, but have denied the power thereof, *2 Tim. 3. 5.*

Those are proud who consent not to wholesome doctrine according to godlinesse, &c. *1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.*

It is profitable unto all things, having the promise of this life and of that which is to come, *1 Tim. 4. 8.*

The creatures are sanctified by the word of God and prayer, *1 Tim. 4. 5.*

Those who are Christs have crucified the flesh with the lusts of it, *Gal. 5. 24.*

Attaining.

We were elected by the foreknowledge of God the Father through sanctification of the

Spirit, &c. *1 Pet. 1. 12.*

Our souls are purified through obeying the truth, through the Spirit, *1 Pet. 1. 22.*

We are borne again through the incorruptible seed of the word of God, *1 Pet. 1. 23.*

All things pertaining to life and godliness, are given us through the knowledge of Christ Jesus our Lord, *2 Pet. 1. 4.*

The heart is purified by faith, *Act. 15. 9.*

By being renewed in the Spirit of our mind,

So putting on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness, *Ephes. 4. 23, 24.*

By walking circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise men, *Eph. 5. 15.*

By the washing of water through the

word, Christ sanctifies his Church, *Eph. 5. 26.*

By putting on the whole armour of God, *Ephes. 6. 13.*

The God of peace, he sanctifies us wholly, *1 Thess. 5. 23.*

We are chosen to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth, *2 Thess. 2. 13.*

The grace of God &c. teaches us to deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, that we might live soberly, righteously and godly &c. *Tit. 2. 12, 13.*

We are sanctified through the truth, *John 17.*

Christ for our sakes sanctifieth himself, that we also might be sanctified through the truth, *Job. 17. 17, 19.*

We are washed, sanctified and justified by the

name
and

our

Th

band

believ

Cor. 7.

We

into t

from

even a

the Lo

The

our bo

the Lo

that th

made

body,

The

promis

should

cleanse

all filth

and sp

holines

the Lor

name of the Lord Jesus,
and by the power of
our God, 1 Cor. 7. 11.

The unbelieving husband is sanctified by the believing wife, &c. 1 Cor. 7. 14.

We are transformed into the image of Christ from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord, 2 Cor. 3. 18.

The bearing about in our body the dying of the Lord Jesus, causes that the life of Jesus be made manifest in our body, 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11.

The many precious promises wee have, should make us to cleanse our selves from all filthinesse of the flesh and spirit, to perfect holinesse in the feare of the Lord, 1 Cor. 7. 1.

Faith

XLVII.

F A I T H.

Generals.

HE that cometh to God, must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of those that diligently seeke him, Heb. 11. 6.

Whatsoever is not of faith is sinne, Rom. 14. 23.

It is the ground of all speedy and faithfull obedience, Heb. 11. 7.

If we shall confesse with our mouth, and believe with our heart that God hath raised Christ from the dead, we shall be saved, Rom. 10. 9.

Those who seek righteousness by the works of the Law, and not by faith, misse thereof.

The unbelief of some makes

Q 4

makes not the faith of God of none effect, *Rom. 3. 3.*

The righteousness thereof is revealed from faith to faith, *Rom. 1. 17.*

The righteousness of God is by Jesus Christ, unto all, and upon all them that believe, *Rom. 3. 22.*

There is a law of faith, *Rom. 3. 27.*

It is one God who shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith, *Rom. 3. 3.*

To him that worketh not, but believeth in him who justifieth the ungodly: his faith is counted for righteousness, *Rom. 4. 5.*

Christ is the end of the law for righteousness, to them that believe, *Rom. 10. 3.*

We cannot call on

him in whom we have not believed, *Rom. 10. 14.*

The estimation of our selves must be according to the measure of our faith, *Rom. 12. 3.*

If we have faith, we should have it to our selves before God, *Rom. 14. 20.*

God is manifest to all nations for the obedience of faith, *Rom. 16. 26.*

We are not justified by the workes of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, *Gal. 2. 16.*

All are concluded under sinne, that the promise of the faith of Jesus Christ, may be given unto them that believe, *Gal. 3. 22.*

Before the law came we were shut up unto the faith to be revealed, *Gal. 3. 23.*

There

There one faith *Eph. 4. 5.*

There great p toward according of b er, *Eph.*

We f gether f the God

The ousnesse ousnesse faith, *P.*

The is to be i. *Thef.*

The others in matter *Thef. 3.*

We ou en whar others f 10.

The g in other

There is one God, thanksgiving, *2 Thes. 1. 3.*
 one faith, one Baptism, *Eph. 4. 5.*

There is an exceeding great power of God, toward us who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, *Eph. 1. 19.*

We should strive together for the faith of the Gospell, *Phil. 1. 27.*

The onely righteousness, is the righteousness of God by faith, *Phil. 3. 10.*

The faith of others is to be inquired after, *1. Thes. 3. 5. 6.*

The prospering of others in this grace, is matter of comfort, *1 Thes. 3. 7.*

We ought to strengthen what is wanting in others faith, *1 Thes. 3. 10.*

The growth thereof in others, is matter of

All men have not faith, *2. Thes. 3. 2.*

Godly edification is of faith, *1 Tim. 1. 4.*

We should be an example unto believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in doctrine, in faith, in purity, *1 Tim. 5. 12.*

Such deny the faith as do not provide for their own families, *1 Tim. 5. 8.*

It is dangerous to cast off our first faith, *1 Tim. 5. 12.*

If we believe not, God abideth faithfull, he cannot deny himself, *2 Tim. 2. 13.*

Good actions are accepted as they are done in faith, *Heb. 11. 4.*

We must not have the faith of our Lord Jesus in respect of persons

sons, *Iam. 2. 1.*

The poore in this world may be rich in faith, *Iam. 2. 19.*

The devils have a kind of trembling faith, *Iam. 2. 19.*

It is a commandment, that we should believe in the name of his Son Iesus Christ, and love one another, *1 Ioh. 4. 2.*

We ought to know and believe the love that God hath unto us, *1 Ioh. 4. 16.*

We should contend earnestly for the faith once given unto the Saints, *Jude 3.*

The faith of Christians is a sure belief, *Luk. 1. 1.*

A weak faith, yet may be faith, *Matth. 8. 26.*

In hard tasks we had need of a strong faith, *Luk. 17. 5.*

Severed from doubting, it may remove a mountaine, *Luk. 17. 19.*

It is a rare Jewell to be found on the earth, *Idem.*

Outward respects may hinder the manifestation thereof for a time, *Iohn 12. 42.*

Former admonitions should strengthen our faith, *Iohn 13. 9.*

As many as are ordained unto eternall life shall believe, *Act. 13. 48.*

It is imputed unto believers for righteousness, *Rom. 4. 3.*

What.

It is the strength of faith, against hope to believe in hope, *Rom. 4. 18.*

Not to stagger at the promise through unbelief,

ief, but
God, Ro

It is t
things h
the evid
not seen

It is, T
Iesus Ch
of God,

It is st
It is
active,
with lov
of hope,

It mu
Tim 1.

It pick
of all di
mountain
Mat. 15.

It exp
and wor
it, Iohn 4

It tak
word, I
It 1

ief, but give glory to God, *Rom. 4. 24.*

It is the substance of things hoped for, and the evidence of things not seen *Heb. 11. 1.*

It is, To believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, *Act. 8. 37.*

Nature.

It is stedfast, *Col 2. 5.*

It is laborious and active, accompanied with love, and patience of hope, *1 Thess. 1. 3.*

It must be unfained, *1 Tim 1. 5.*

It picks comforts out of all discomforts, surmounting all difficulties *Mat. 15. 27, 28.*

It expects not signes and wonders to breed it, *Iohn 4. 48.*

It takes Christ at his word, *Iohn 4. 50.*

It hath therewith

certain assurance, *Iohn 6. 69.*

Such believers cannot abide in darknesse, *Iohn 12. 46.*

It is bountifull to others necessities, *Act. 2. 44.*

It is accompanied with a true love to God *Iohn 16. 27.*

It purifieth the heart, *Act. 15. 9.*

It is apt to confesse and acknowledge by-past offences, *Act. 19. 18.*

It is a most holy grace, *Iude 20. 21.*

Excellencie.

Christ thereby dwels in our hearts, *Ephes. 1. 17.*

Neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but this which worketh by love, *Gal. 5. 6.*

After

After our believing we are sealed thereby with the holy Spirit of promise, *Eph. 1. 13.*

The shield thereof is most excellent to quench all the fiery darts of Satan, *Eph. 6. 16.*

The fight thereof is a good fight, *2 Tim. 4. 7.*

Thereby wee wade through seeming impossible things, *Hebr. 11. 11.*

Being tried, it is much more precious then gold *1 Pet. 1. 7.*

It hath whatsoever it believes, *Mark 5. 36.*

All things are possible to a believer, *Mar. 5. 36.*

It may remove mountains, *Mat. 21. 21.*

Necessity.

We stand by it, *2 Cor. 1. 24.*

In the life we now live in the flesh, is by the faith of the Son of God &c. *Gal. 2. 20.*

We must hold up faith and a good conscience, *1 Tim. 1. 19.*

The man of God must follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, and meekness, *1 Tim. 6. 11.*

We cannot lay hold on eternal life without fighting the good fight thereof, *1 Tim. 6. 12.*

The just must live by it, *Heb. 10. 38.*

Our keeping to salvation by the mighty power of God is thereby, *1 Pet. 1. 5.*

Unlesse we believe in Christ, we must die in our sinnes, *Joh. 8. 24.*

Effects.

Though greatly afflicted,

sted, it makes us to
break off silence, *Psal.*

16.10.

Being justified there-
by, it works our hearts
to peace through our
Lord Jesus Christ, *Rom.*

8. 1.

By the foolishnesse of
Preaching it saves such
who believe, *1 Cor.*

1. 21.

In Christ thereby we
have confidence and
boldnesse in him, *Eph.*

3. 12.

It makes us to die
comfortably, *Heb.* 11.

13.

It causeth us to e-
steem nothing too dear
for God, *Heb.* 11. 17.

It makes us to chuse
suffering with Gods
people, before worldly
preferments, *Heb.* 11

25.

It overcomes the
world, *1 Joh.* 5. 4.

Use.

Thereby we are free-
ly justified without the
works of the Law, *Rom.*
3. 28.

We must receive him
that is weak in faith,
and not to doubtfull
disputations, *Rom.* 14. 1.

To fill us with joy
and peace through the
Holy Ghost by believe-
ing, *Rom.* 9. 15. 13.

To live by it, *Hab.*
2. 4.

We wait throu h
the Spirit thereby for
the hope of righteous-
nesse thereby, *Gal.* 5. 5.

With love it serves
us for a breast-plate,
1 Thess. 5. 8.

Thereby we under-
stand that the world
was made by the word
of God,

That things that are
seene, were not made of
things

things which do appear
Heb. 3. 11.

To save the sick by
prayer, *1am. 5. 15.*

By stedfastnesse there-
in to resist the devil, *1*
Pet. 5. 9.

Thereby to receive
the promise of the Spi-
rit, *Gal. 3. 4.*

Thereby to comfort
and establish one an-
other mutually, *Rom.*
1. 12.

To stablish us, *Isa. 7.*

To make us see the
glory of God, *Ioh. 11. 4.*

To make us children
of the light, believing
in the light, *Ioh. 12. 36.*

To see things to
come, *Heb. 1. 31.*

Encouragements.

It obtains us a good
report, *Heb. 11. 2.*

It makes men famous
& renowned, *Rom. 1. 8.*

Such believers shall
not be ashamed, *Rom.*
9. 23.

Such who confesse
Christ with their mouth
and believe in heart
that God raised him up
from the dead, shall be
saved, *Rom. 10. 9.*

Thereby we receive
the promise of the Spi-
rit, *Gal. 3. 14.*

That it is a praise
worthy grace, *Col. 1. 4.*

It is famous, *1 Thes.*
1. 8.

Christ coming to be
glorified in his saints
will be made mervell-
ous in all them that be-
lieve, *2 Thes. 1. 10.*

That God is the Sa-
viour of all men, but
especially of such who
believe, *2 Tim. 4. 10.*

That thereby with
patience we come to
inherit the promises,
Heb. 6. 12.

That

That in confidence of Christs sacrifice, and satisfaction for sinne, we may draw neer to God with full assurance of faith, *Heb. 10. 22.*

That such who believe shall not be confounded, *1 Pet. 2. 6.*

That believers have whatsoever they pray for, *Mark. 11. 24.*

That all believers shall be saved, *Mark. 16. 16.*

That all such, though dead, yet shall they live, *John 11. 25.*

That such shall never dy, *John 11. 26.*

That it is the way to do some greater works then Christ did, *Joh. 14. 12.*

That Christ hath prayed for such, *Joh. 27. 20.*

That all such receive remission of finnes, *Act. 10. 43.*

That the spirit is received by the hearing of faith, *Gal. 3. 2.*

Companions.

Utterance, Knowledge, Diligence Love,

Patience, is inseparable therefrom, *2 Thes. 1. 4.*

Grace, mercy and peace are joyned together, *1 Tim. 1. 2.*

Sobriety, Gravity, Temperance, Charity, Patience, *Tit. 2. 2.*

Thereunto we should add a chaine of graces, Vertue, Knowledge, Temperance, Patience, Godlinesse, Brotherly kindnesse, Charity, *2 Pet. 1. 6.*

Trials.

It should not stand in the wisdom of men, but

but in the power of God, *1 Cor. 2. 5.*

Those who are of faith, the same are the children of *Abraham*, *Gal. 3. 7.*

Those which be of faith, are blessed with faithfull *Abraham*, *Gal. 3. 9.*

It is accompanied with love unto all the saints, *Eph. 4. 15.*

There ought to be an unity of the faith; all gifts are given to advance it, *Eph. 4. 1. 13.*

Strange Doctrine overthroweth the faith of some, *2 Tim. 2. 18.*

We ought to follow Faith, Charity, & Peace with them that call on the Lord, out of a pure heart, *2 Tim. 2. 22.*

Such who believe in Christ must be carefull to maintaine good works, *Tit. 3. 8.*

The profession thereof must be held without wavering, *Heb. 10. 23.*

Thereby we have experience of the great and wonderfull works of God, *Heb. 11. 39. 40.*

Our prayers must be acted therein without wavering, *1 Jam. 1. 6.*

Without works it is dead, and profits not, *1 Jam. 2. 14.*

Christ is precious unto such who believe, *1 Pet. 2. 7.*

With the heart man believeth unto righteousness &c. *Rom. 10. 10.*

The lesser sight and greater opposition, the more faith, *Mat. 8. 10.*

It is a touch of faith which toucheth Christ, *Mat. 9. 22.*

Strugling and conflicting passions may retard our believing, *Luk. 16. 41.*

He v
Christ, b
who ser

They
sed wh
out sigh

Cur
must be
Jesus an
Philem.

Pfe

In the
not onl
him, bu

for his sa
Not t
have ev

John 3. 1
To est
o come

nation,
To be
leath ur

18.
Never
35.

There
o rest; A
He

He who believeth in Christ, believeth in God who sent him; *Iob. 12. 44*

They are most blessed who believe without sight, *Iohn 20. 29.*

Our faith and love must be towards Christ Jesus and all the Saints, *Philem. 5.*

Prerogatives.

In the behalf of Christ not only to believe in him, but also to suffer for his sake, *Phil. 1. 29.*

Not to perish, but to have everlasting life, *Iohn 3. 15. 16.*

To escape, and never to come into condemnation,

To be passed from death unto life, *Iohn 18.*

Never to thirst, *Iohn 35.*

Thereby to enter into rest, *Heb. 4. 3.*

To have power to become the sonnes of God, *Iohn 1. 12.*

They have everlasting life, *Iohn 5. 24.*

Out of their bellies flowe rivers of living waters, *Iohn 7. 38.*

Such have life through his Name, *Iohn 20. 31.*

To be justified from all things, whereby they could not be justified by the Law of Moses, *Act. 13. 39.*

Attaining.

Excellent things were written, to worke it in us. *1 Iohn 5. 13.*

Terrible execution of justice sometimes works it, *Pf. 106. 12.*

It comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God, *Rom. 10. 17.*

By help of the min-

R ster

stery of the word, 1
1 Cor. 3. 5.

It is a gift of the Spirit, 1 Cor. 12. 9.

By watching to be strong in the same, and quit us like men, 1 Cor. 6. 13.

Sharp rebukes further the same, as there is cause, Tit. 1. 13.

Christ is both the author and finisher thereof, Heb. 12. 12.

By building up our selves in our most holy faith, and praying in the Holy Ghost, &c. Jude 20.

In weaknesse thereof by comming unto Christ for supply, Mat. 9. 4.

By the great works of Christ done, wee should be endued to believe, John 10. 30.

By the good hand of God upon us, Act. 11. 21.

It is wrought by God in his Saints with power, 2 Theff. 1. 11.

End.

The salvation of our souls, 1 Pet. 1. 8.

Keeping.

Christ as he is the author, so he is the finisher thereof, Heb. 12. 12.

We are kept thereby through the mighty power of God to salvation, 1 Pet. 1. 5.

The mysterie thereof must be held in a pure conscience, 1 Tim. 3. 9.

It is God who upholds our faith from failing, Luk. 22. 32.

XLVIII.

REPENTANCE

Generals.

THE Lord is not slack of his promise,

men c
but is
usward
ling cha
come u
2 Pet 3
An i
is a har
God
fore in
that di
we sho
selves a
30, 31.
All n
repent
Peop
and Go
led to re
Unle
we must
13. 3.
Unle
born ag
the Spir
the King
John 3. 5

men count slacknesse,
but is long-suffering to
usward, &c. and is wil-
ling that all men should
come unto repentance,
2 Pet 3.9.

An impenitent heart
is a hard heart, Rom. 2.5.

God hath no plea-
sure in the death of him
that dieth, wherefore
we should turne our
selves and live, Ezek. 18.
30, 31.

All must perish who
repent not, Luk 13.5.

People like Sodome
and Gomorrah are wil-
led to repent, Isa 1.10.

Necessity.

Unlesse wee repent
we must all perish, Luk.
13. 3.

Unlesse a man be
born again of water &
the Spirit, he cannot see
the Kingdom of God,
John 3.5.

John the Baptists first
sermon was of repent-
ance, Mark 1.4.

What.

A turning at wisdoms
reproof, Pro. 1.23.

The circumcision of
our selves to the Lord,
and taking away the
foreskin of our heart,
Jer. 4.3.4.

A washing from sin,
and making of us clean,

A putting away of
the evill of our doings,
a ceasing to do evil,

A learning to do wel,
Isa. 1.16.17, 18.

A following of con-
traries unto our former
aberrations, Isa. 1.17.

A rening of our hearts
and not our garments,
Joel 2.13.

It is a turning, re-
ceiving instruction, Pro.
1.23.

An afflicting of our
selves

selves with shame and confusion, in remembrance of by-past wayes of sinne, *Ier. 31. 19.*

An after-wit and coming to our selves, *Luk. 15. 17.*

It is a pricking and compunction of the heart, *Act. 2. 37.*

Effects accompanying.

Questions, resolutions and actions, *Act. 2. 37. 41.*

It is inquisitive: what to do, *Act. 16. 32.*

A seeing of our inabilities to help our selves
A praying and home-taking of Gods corrections, *Ier. 31. 18.*

To confesse sinne, *Pf. 32. 5.*

Nature.

A good soul until repentance is restless, *Pf. 32. 3.*

It after conviction makes mercifull restitution, *Luk. 19. 8.*

Trials.

It is acted in dust and ashes, and in abhorring of our selves, *Iob. 42. 3.*

It works carefulnesse, clearing of our selves, indignation, vehemete desire, zeal and revenge, *2 Cor. 7. 11*

It is full of serious thoughts what we have done, *Ier. 8. 6.*

Such weep and mourning asking the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards, *Ier. 50. 56.*

They come that God may lead them with weeping and supplications, *Ier. 31. 9.*

After conversion there is a generall, distinct, great mourning overtakes some, *Zech. 12. 11, 12.*

Then

The
do bin
to Go
Coven
forgo

It
with b
selves
ing of
Ier. 31.

Pray
recover
deepest

2. 2.
It see
places
in mou

12.

In g
the saint
part lik
the m
their in

7. 16.
In ca
our tran
making

Then such mourners do bind themselves unto God in a perpetuall Covenant never to be forgotten, *Ier. 50. 5.*

It is accompanied with bemoaning of our selves to God, accepting of his corrections, *Ier. 31, 18, 19.*

Prayer therewith can recover us out of the deepest distresse, *Jonah. 2. 2.*

It seekes out solitary places to vent it selfe in mourning, *Zech. 12. 12.*

Manner.

In great desolations the saints do mourn apart like doves upon the mountaines for their iniquities, *Ezek. 7. 16.*

In casting away all our transgressions, and making of us a new

heart and a new spirit, not to die, *Ezek. 18. 31.*

In sowing unto our selves in righteousness, to reap in mercy, and breaking up on fallow ground, *Hosea 10. 12.*

With all our hearts, with weeping and mourning, and rentings of our our hearts, *Joel. 2. 12.*

Encouragements.

When we Repent of our sinnes, God will repent of his judgments. *Contra, &c. Ier. 18. 7, 10.*

Then we shall experimentally know God, to be our God, when we retorne unto him with our whole heart, *Ier. 24. 7. and 29. 12.*

True Repentance and turning to God, is ever

taken notice of God,
Ier. 31. 18.

That God is troubled in all the troubles of his servants, *Ier. 31. 20. Isa.*

That joy shall be in heaven for the Repentance of one sinner more then for ninety & nine just persons, &c. *Luk. 15. 10. & 5. 10.*

With conversion, it is the way to blot out all our finnes, *Acts 3. 19.*

That if we confesse our iniquities and take notice of Gods heavy hand against us, be humbled, and beare the punishment of our iniquitie, God will be merryfull to us, *Leuit. 26. 40. 41.*

That in our greatest sorrowes and afflictions, he will be found of us, if we seek him with all our heart, *Deu. 4. 29. 30.*

That God is ready to receive and pity us, then we are to repent, *Ier. 31. 20.*

That God after our unfained repentance, so pardons finnes, as if after sought for, they shall not be found, *Ier. 39. 20.*

That our flesh and sin is washed thereby, *Isa. 4. 4.*

That with pardoning of our sins after it, he casts all our sins into the bottome of the sea, *Micah. 7. 19.*

Danger of impenitency

At least God will cast us into great tribulations unlesse we repent, *2. 22.*

It is a grievous sinne, guilty of heynous punishments, not to repent us of our finnes, when God gives us

space

space
2. 21.

If w
sin, i
ruine
from a
sions, 1

Gods
lead us
Rom. 2.

The
unto G
ing an
such sh
they sh
Ier. 31.

By t
cing us
of sin,

It is
of Chri
every o
quities,

It
Gods m
Covena

space to repent, *Revel.*
2. 21.

If we repent not of
sin, it will prove our
ruine, if we turn not
from all our transgres-
sions, *Ezek.* 18. 31.

Breeding.

Gods goodnesse should
lead us unto repentance
Rom 2. 4.

The way from sinne
unto God, is by weep-
ing and supplications:
such shall be led so as
they shall not stumble,
Ier. 31. 9.

By the Spirit convin-
cing us of the odiousnes
of sin, *Iohn* 16. 8, 9.

It is by the blessing
of Christ to turne away
every one from his ini-
quities, *Act.* 3. 26.

It is wrought by
Gods mercy in the new
Covenant to take away

our stony heart, & give
us a heart of flesh,

To make us to keep
his judgments, and cause
us to do them, *Ezek.*
36. 26, 27.

Motives.

That thereby we may
have our sinnes blotted
out when the times of
refreshing shall come
forth from the presence
of the Lord, *Act* 3. 19.

Untill repentance,
Christ can be no known
Christ unto us, *Matth.*
9. 13.

Untill then men lie
under the wrath of God
Iohn 15. 6.

Untill then they have
not assurance to have
prayers heard, *Pf* 9. 3.

Untill repentance,
they are in a sort con-
demned already, *Iohn*
3. 18.

Untill then they are but dead, yea twice dead, *Rev. 2. 16. Iude 12.*

Untill then we have God to fight against us with the sword of his mouth, *Rev. 2. 16.*

Repentance of relapse.

Disease.

A leaving of our first love, *Rev. 2. 3.*

Recovery.

To remember whence we are fallen, & repent, and do our first works, *Rev. 2. 7.*

To be watchfull, and strengthen things remaining ready to die, *Rev. 3. 2.*

To remember how we have received, hold fast and repent, *Rev. 3. 3.*

To buy of Christ gold tried in the fire, that we may be rich; and white raiment that we may

be clothed, that the shame of our nakednes do not appeare,

And anoint our eyes with eye-salve that we may see, *Rev. 3. 18.*

XLIX.

HUMILITIE.

Generals.

IT is the Christian *A.B.C.* the mother and nurse of all other graces, *Mat. 11. 29.*

God humbles himself to behold things in heaven and earth, *Psal. 113. 6.*

It is Gods own work to abase proud men, *Job 40. 11.*

Wicked men may humble themselves to do mischief, *Ps. 10. 10.*

The haughty are the objects of humbling, *Isa. 10. 37.*

The

The brother of low degree should rejoyce and be exalted, because he is rich, *7. am. 19.*

The rich should rejoyce to be made low, *Iam. 10.*

We should be humbled in the sight of God, that he may lift us up, *Iam. 4. 10.*

Though God be high yet he hath a respect unto such, *Pf. 138. 6.*

We should not be high-minded, but condescend to men of low degree, *Rom. 12. 16.*

When God threatens, all sorts of people ought to be humbled, *Ier. 13. 18.*

It is the Lords desire that we should do justly, to love mercy, and to walk humbly with him, *Micah 6. 8.*

Nature.

Nature.

It can in all estates be contented, to be abased and abound, *Phil. 4. 12.*

It trembleth at Gods word, *Isa. 66. 2.*

It humbleth it self to learn obedience in all estates, *Phil. 2. 8.*

It acknowledgeth it self to be lesse then the least of all Gods mercies, *Gen. 32. 11.*

It is not overcome of evil, but overcomes evil with good, *Rom. 12. 21.*

It feareth alway lest it should become high-minded, *Rom. 11. 20.*

It rejoyceth at our magnifying of God, *Phil. 1. 20.*

Encouragements.

That God forgets not the cry of such, *Pro. 9. 12.*

That

That he hears their desire, *Pro. 10.17.*

That he giveth grace to such, *Pro. 3.34.*

That with them is wisdom, *Pro. 11.2.*

That honour shall uphold the humble in spirit, *Pro. 29.23.*

That it is a work of God, to set on high those that be low, *Job. 5. 11.*

Hereby with Gods feare comes riches, honour and life, *Pro. 22.4.*

That God dwells with an humble and contrite spirit, to give life unto such and revive them, *Isa. 57.15.*

That God exalts men of low degree and puts down the mighty, *Luk. 1.55.*

That he hears their crie, will prepare their hearts, and cause his ear to hear them, *Ps. 10.17.*

That he forgets not their crie, *Ps. 9.12.*

That he will save such, *Job. 22.29.*

That it is the seat of wisdom, *Pro. 11.10.*

That whosoever humbleth himselfe shall be exalted, *Mat. 23.12.*

Excellency.

That to have such a spirit, is better then to divide the spoile with the proud, *Pro. 16.19.*

That God looks upon and regards such spirits, *Isa. 66.1.*

Manner.

To walk worthy of our calling, with all lowlinesse, with long suffering, forbearing one another *Phil. 2.3. Eph. 1.2.*

To be humble as little

le children, *Mat. 18. 4.*

Gods service must be performed with humility of mind, *Isa. 57. 15.*

Trial.

Strange and great crosses come upon us to humble us, *Levit. 26. 21.*

It makes us to think our selves lesse then the least of all Gods mercies, *Gen. 32. 10.*

It precedes unto honour, *Prov. 18. 12.*

It makes us to see our selves most vile, *Iob 4. 1. 2.*

It makes us to think all others better then our selves; *Phil. 2. 3.*

It makes us to think our selves the worst of all, *1 Tim. 1. 15.*

It values and seeks that honour which comes from God, only, *Iohn. 5. 44.*

Pride of heart keeps us from being humble; *Iohn. 5. 44.*

It minds not high things, but condescends to men of low degree, *Rom. 12. 16.*

It makes us equal unto those of the lower sort, *idem.*

The sinnes of others are matter of humbling us, *2 Cor. 12. 21.*

It makes us not to seeke our own things, but the things of others also, *Phil. 2. 4.*

It makes us to be contented in every estate, to be abased and to abound, *Phil. 4. 11, 12.*

By humbling our selves, in the sight of God, he lifts us up, *Lam. 4. 10.*

We must be clothed therewith, because God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace unto such, *1 Pet. 5. 5.*

Hum-

Humbligg our selves
under Gods mighty
hand, he will raise us up
in due time, *1 Pet. 5. 6.*

Attaining.

From Christ we must
be taught meeknesse &
lowlinesse, by taking on
his yoke, *Matt. 11. 29.*

By not being wise in
our own conceit, *Rom.*
12. 16.

By Satans buffering
messengers, *2 Cor. 12.*

By learning obedience
from Christs being
humbled even unto the
death of the crosse,
Phil. 2. 7, 8.

By walking worthy
of our calling, with all
lowlinesse and meek-
nesse, *Ephes. 4. 1, 2.*

By doing justly, be-
ing mercifull, and walk-
ing humbly with God,
Micah 6. 8.

By condescending
unto men of low de-
gree, *Rom. 12. 16.*

By refusing no good
helps or means, where-
soever it comes, *Iob 31.*
13.

L.

H O P E.

Generals.

There is a confoun-
ding and an alto-
nishing hope, *Iob 6. 20.*

A Saint may come to
complain, that his dayes
are spent without hope,
Iob 7. 6.

Wicked mens hope
is as the giving up of
the ghost, *Iob 11. 20.*

The poor hath hope,
when iniquity shall stop
her mouth, *Iob 5. 16.*

The Saints are some-
times to seek of their
hope, asking who shall

see

see it.

The
someti
compl
hope is
tree,

And
and tri
selves g

The
rows a
we oug
tinuall
praise
and m

It is
to have
cob, fo
146. 5
Rig
hope in
14. 32.

The
jected
8. 20.

If in
have h
men t
ble, 1

see it, *Iob 17. 15.*

The Saints may be sometimes driven to complain, that their hope is removed like a tree,

And, in temptations and trials think themselves gone, *Iob. 19. 10.*

The more our sorrows and crosses are, we ought to hope continually the more, and praise God yet more and more, *Pf. 71. 14.*

It is our happinesse to have the God of *Iacob*, for our hope, *Pf. 146. 5.*

Righteous men have hope in their death, *Pro. 14. 32.*

The creature is subjected under hope, *Rom. 8. 20.*

If in this life only we have hope, we are of all men the most miserable, *1 Cor. 15. 19.*

There is hope laid up for the Saints in heaven, *Col. 1. 5.*

We should be ready to give unto every one that asketh us, a reason of the hope that is in us with meeknesse & fear, *1 Pet. 3. 15.*

There is strong consolation in flying for refuge to lay hold of the hope set before us, *Heb. 6. 18.*

God many times delights to destroy the hope of man, *Iob 18. 19.*

The Saints make not gold their hope, *Iob 32. 24.*

Excellencie.

We are saved thereby, *Rom. 8. 23.*

It is a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul, which entreth within the veil, *Heb. 6. 19.*

It is a helmet of salvation, *Eph. 1. 8.*

Our

Our strength and hope is nothing, that we should seek to prolong our life, *Iob 6.11.*

Continuance.

We should hold fast the confidence of the rejoicing of the hope firm to the end; *Heb. 3. 6.*

The full assurance of hope should be laboured after unto the end, *Heb. 6.11.*

Trials.

The more we hope and trust in God, the more quiet and peaceable spirits we have; *Pf. 38. 13. 14. 5.*

In viewing the uncertainty of our life times, the best way is to hope in God, look up and depend on him, *Pf. 39. 7.*

Under discouragement,

the best remedy is to hope and trust in God, *Pf. 42. 11.*

If we hope, our hope it should be in Gods word, *Pf. 119. 74.*

If we hope in Gods salvation, we will do his commandments, *Pf. 119. 66.*

In all our troubles and exigents we should hope in God, because with him is plentiful redemption, *Pf. 130. 7.*

We must hope in God for ever, *Pf. 131. 3.*

Hope deferred makes the heart sick, *Pro. 13. 12.*

If we hope for that we see not, then we patiently wait for it, *Rom. 8. 24.*

It is patient; *1 Thes. 1. 3.*

Every man who hath this saving hope, pur-

geth his
Christ

3. 3.

It o
fast, 2

The Sa

are pr

Zech 9

By
wonder
sterity
them
works

Ex
that h
not af

4. 5.

For

Script
writte
ing,
patien
of the
have

It i
that f
and p

geth

geth himself, even as
Christ is pure, 1 John
3. 3.

It ought to be sted-
fast, 2 Cor. 1. 7.

The Saints at the worst
are prisoners of hope,
Zech 9. 2.

Attaining.

By declaring Gods
wondrous works to po-
sterity to come, to make
them remember his
works, Ps. 78 6, 7.

Experience breeds
that hope which makes
not ashamed, Rom. 5.
4, 5.

Former things in
Scripture before were
written for our learn-
ing, that we through
patience and comfort
of the Scriptures might
have hope, Rom. 15. 4.

It is the God of hope
that fills us with all joy
and peace in believing,

and makes us to abound
in hope through the
Holy Ghost, Rom. 15. 13.

We are begotten a-
gain into a lively hope
through the resurrecti-
on of Jesus Christ from
the dead, 1 Pet. 1. 3.

LI.

L O V E.

Generals.

NO man knoweth
either love or ha-
tred by any thing that
is before him, Eccles.
9. 1.

Open rebuke is bet-
ter then secret love, Pro.
27. 5.

A dinner therewith
is better then a stalled
oxe with hatred, Pro.
27. 5.

We should owe no-
thing unto any man,
but to love one another
Rom. 13. 8.

It

It ou^{er}he abundantly
to accompany our ex-
pressions unto the Saints
2 Cor. 2. 4.

We should follow
after it, 1 Cor. 14. 1.

We ought to con-
firme our love to re-
lenting sinners, 2 Cor.
2. 7.

The end of the com-
mandement is love, our
of a pure heart, and
faith unfained, 1 Tim.
1. 5.

For the comprehend-
ing with all saints, what
is the breadth and
length and height, and
to know the love of
Christ which passeth
knowledge, we must
be rooted and ground-
ed therein, Eph. 3. 8.

We should love our
neighbour as our selfe,
Mut. 19. 19.

It is a just matter of
complaint, the forsake-

ing of our first love
Rev. 2. 4.

The strongest and
excellent pure love,
aimes especially at the
best good of the belo-
ved, John 14. 28.

We must love our
enemies, and do good
to them that despiteful-
ly use us, and pray for
them, Mat. 5. 44.

It is a commande-
ment from God, that
he who loveth him,
should love his brother
also, 1 John 4. 21. 12.

It is the ancient
message to love one
another, 1 John 2. 11.

Our hearts should be
knit together the cin,
Col. 2. 2.

He that loveth not
his brother, abideth in
death, 1 John. 2. 14.

Excellency.

He who loveth hath
ful

fulfilled the Law, *Rom.*

g. 8.

All the commande-

ments are comprehend-

ed therein, to love our

neighbour as our selfe,

Rom. 13. 9.

All excellencies with-

out it is nothing, *1 Cor.*

8. 1. 2.

All the law is fulfilled

in loving our neighbour

our selfe, *Gal.* 5. 14.

It is the band of per-

fection, *Col.* 3. 1. 14.

Therby our love is

enriched, that we may

have boldnesse in the

day of judgment, *1 Ioh.*

17.

It is the perfection

thereof to love our e-

nemies, *Mat.* 5. 48.

It is the most worthy

portion, *1 Sam.* 1. 5.

All hospitality and

kindnes without it is no-

thing, *1 Cor.* 13. 3.

Nature.

It worketh no ill to
its neighbour; therefore
it is the fulfilling of the
law, *Rom.* 13. 10.

It covereth all finnes,
Pro. 10. 12.

It corrects others in
our power becometh,
Pro. 13. 24.

It suffereth long, en-
vieth not, vaneth not
it selfe, is not puffed up,
it becometh not it selfe
unseemly, seeketh not
her own, is not easily
provoked, thinketh not
evil, *1 Cor.* 13. 3.

It rejoyceth not in
iniquity, but rejoyceth
in truth,

It beareth all things,
believeth all things, ho-
peth al things, endureth
all things, *1 Cor.* 13. 6. 7.

It should be sincere,
2 Cor. 8. 8.

It hath boldnesse, and

is a bold grace, 1 Tim.

3.13.

It covers the multitude of sinnes, 1 Pet.

4.8.

There is no feare therein, 1 Joh. 4.18.

It is laborious, 1 Thes.

1.3.

It is strong as death, Cant. 8.6.

It never faileth, 1 Cor. 13.8.

Encouragement.

To love one another, is both the ancient and the new commandment, 2 Joh. 5. 1 Joh. 4. 12.

It is an outward testimony that wee are Christs disciples, 1 Joh. 13.35.

Manner.

We should be kindly

affectioned to one another, in brotherly love, preferring one another, Rom. 12.10.

We should walk in love, as Christ also loved us, and gave himselfe for us, Ephes. 1.1.

We should be diligent minded, having the same love, being of one accord, Phil. 2.1.

It is Christs commandment to love one another, even as he loved us, Joh. 13.35.

We should not love in word and in tongue, but in deed & in truth, 1 Joh. 3.18.

Our love unto one another should especially be the truth, 2 Joh. 1.6. It must be without dissimulation, 2 Joh. 1.9.

Thereby we may serve one another, Gal. 5.13.

Try

Trial.

The greatest love is,
to lay down our lives
for our friends, *John*

It should abound in
knowledge and in all
judgement, *Phil. 1. 9.*

Such who love their
brother, abide in the
light, *1 John 2. 10.*

He is not of God
who loves not his bro-
ther, *1 John 3. 10.*

We know our trans-
gression from death to
life thereby, *1 John 3. 14.*

If we love one ano-
ther, God dwelleth in
us, and his love is per-
fected in us, *1 John 3. 12.*

He that loveth not,
knoweth not love, for
God is love, *1 John 4. 8.*

He that feareth is not
made perfect in love, *1*

In hating our bro-
ther, and saying we love
God, we are liars, *1*
Joh. 4. 20.

Whosoever loveth
him that begat, loveth
him also that is begot-
ten of him, *1 Joh. 5. 2.*

When we love God
and keep his command-
ments, then we know
that we love the chil-
dren of God, *1 Joh. 5. 2.*

Abundance of iniqui-
ty makes it to grow
cold, *Mar. 24. 12.*

Weeping with mour-
ners over Christ, *Zeck.*
12. 10.

Attaining.

We are taught of
God to love one ano-
ther, *1 Thess. 4. 9.*

By considering one
another, to provoke to
love and good works,
Heb. 10. 24.

Love to God.

Generals.

If any man love not the Lord Jesus, he be must be an Anathema Maranatha, 1 Cor. 6. 22.

If we love him, we must keepe his commandments, Job. 14. 15.

He that loveth not Christ, keepeth not his sayings, John 14. 15, 24.

Manner.

It ought to be with all our heart, with all our soul, and with all our might, Deut. 10. 13, 14.

It ought to be in sincerity, Ephes. 6. 24.

En-

Endowments.

He that loveth him, shall be loved of his Father, and Christ will love him and manifest himself unto him, Job. 14. 21.

This loving of God with all our heart, with all our soul, and all our might, procures us a bundance of outward blessings, Deut. 10. 13, 14.

To love God, and to walk in his wayes, and to keepe all his commandments, is the way to increase and multiply, Deut. 30. 16.

Reasons.

Because he preferred the faithfull, Psal. 138.

Because hee heareth the voice of our supplications.

cation

Beca

all succ

Ps. 145

Beca

Which w

righte

15. 9.

Beca

ved us

terlast

and go

grace

Beca

stewed

us, to

down

John 15

Beca

and th

dayes,

prosper

Beca

first, r

and to

Which

him, Ca

19. 1

cations, *Pf. 116. 1, 2.*

Because he preserveth
all such who love him,
Pf. 145. 20.

Because he loveth all
such who follow after
righteousness, *Prov.*
15. 9.

Because he hath lo-
ved us and given us e-
verlasting consolation,
and good hope through
grace, *2 Thess. 1. 4.*

Because he hath
shewed so great love to
us, to have Christ lay
down his life for us,
Iohn. 15. 13.

Because he is our life
and the length of our
dayes, who makes us to
prosper, *Deut. 30. 20.*

Because he loved us
first, *1 Iohn.*

Trials.

When our soul loveth
him, *Can. 3. 1.* & *Pf. 42.*

Such who love his
name, ought to be joy-
full in God, *Pf. 3. 11.*

Such who love him
must hate evil, *Ps.*

All things work for
good unto them, *Rom.*
8. 28.

Such cast away all
encumbrances betwixt
them and heaven, *1 Cor.*
12. 1.

It ought to be with-
out dissimulation, *Rom.*
12. 9.

Having lost commu-
nion with Christ, it is
rebellious until it be re-
newed, *Can. 3. 2, 3.*

Having found its
wished communion with
Christ, its love is en-
flamed more then ever
to hold fast, *Can. 3. 4.*

It makes us sometimes
sick of love, *Can. 2. 5. 8.*

It makes us to sing out
in praises of Christ,
Can. 5. 10.

In want of feeling of love, even then it ardent ly loves Christ, *Can.*

It sometimes longs for the coming of Christ, *Can.* 2. 6.

It tries all means, being at a losse untill it find Christ, *Can.* 3. 4.

It is diligent to know the places and times of Christs chiefest refreshings, *Can.* 1. 7.

Attaining.

It is a lesson which is taught of God, *1 Thess.*

Our hearts must be directed by God to love him, and wait patiently for the coming of Christ *2 Thess.* 3. 5.

It is shed abroad by the Holy Ghost which is given us, *Rom.* 5. 5.

By challenging the

promises in the New Covenant, *Ezek.* 36. 27.

By Gods giving unto us a circumcised heart to love him, with all our heart and with all our soule, *Deut.* 30. 6.

Keeping.

By keeping his commandments we shall abide in his love, as Christ by keeping his Fathers commandments abides in his Fathers love, *1 John* 15. 10.

LIII.

Fear of God.

General.

Al the earth ought to feare the Lord and stand in awe of him *Pf.* 33. 8.

In Gods fear we must worship towards his holy temple, *Pf.* 5. 7.

Tho
ought
22:23
Se
paint
hath
souls
He
ed
He is
bove
96.4
We
him
Psal. 96
Tho
should
Pf. 115
Such
knowle
mercyc
ever
Such
ought
Pf. 135
With
the who
Ecl. 12
It is
The

Those who fear him
ought to praise him, *Psa*

22:23

Such ought to ac-
quaint others what God
hath done for their
souls, *Psa* 66:16

He ought to be fear-
ed, *Psa* 76:11

He is to be feared a-
bove all Gods, *Psa*

96:4

We ought to feare
him before all the earth
Psa 96:9

Those who fear him
should also trust in him,

Psa 115:11

Such ought to ac-
knowledge that Gods
mercies do endure for-
ever, *Psa* 118:4

Such who fear him
ought also to blesse him

Psa 135:20

With obedience it is
the whole duty of man

Ecc 12:1

It is the fountaine of all

which God requires of
us, *Deut* 10:12

Deut 10:12

It is the beginning

of wisdom, *Psa* 111:10

It is the beginning of

knowledge, *Psa* 111:10

It is to keep our tongue

from evill, and our lips

from speak guile,

To depart from evil

and to do good to seek

peace and to follow af-
ter it, *Psa* 119:13, 14

To keep his covenant,

and to remember his

commandments to do

them, *Psa* 103:2, 18

It is to hate evil, pride,

arrogancy, the evil way

and the froward mouth

Psa 118:13

It is a fountaine of

life, to depart from the

snarcs of death, *Psa* 114:

27

It is wisdom; and

to depart from evil, that
is understanding, *Joh*
28.28.

It is the instruction
of wisdom, *Pro.15.38*

To serve him in truth
with all our heart, and
consider what great
things he hath done for
us, *1 Sam.12.24.*

*The danger of want-
ing it.*

It is the canle, nurse
and root of all finnes;
Jerem.

Wicked men cannot
prolong their dayes in
want thereof, *Ecclesi*
8.13.

The want thereof is
complained of as an e-
vil and a bitter thing,
Jer.2.19.

Trials.

We must serve the
Lord with fear, and re-
joyce with trembling,
Pf.2.11.

It is clean, enduring
for ever, *Pf.19.9.*

Wicked mens trans-
gressions expresse the
want of this fear, *Pf.1*
36.1.

Such who walk in
their uprightness, do
fear the Lord, *Pf.14.2.*

Such speak often to
one another, and encourage one
another, *Mal.2.16.*

When we are fully
obedient unto all his
commandments, *Gen.*
22.2.

A little there will be
better then treasures
with trouble, *Pro.15.16.*

We should be in the
fear of the Lord all the
day long, *Psa.33.17.*
We must obeye God and
look at his providence
in working, not at mans
command, *Ecclesi.1.17.*

Men of the feare of
God, are men of truth,

Such ought to be
sought

sought
red un-
ces, *E.*

It o

thers,

It su

rule w

servant

War

causeth

Pf.33.

Such

in readi

for the

Such

in the

shall be

His

Pf.

Unsp

are stor

who are

before

men, *Pf.*

Gods

such wh

mercy, *A*

the

Lord enc

sought for and preferred unto eminent places, *Exod. 18. 21.*

It oppresseth not others, *Lev. 25. 17.*

It suffers not men to rule with rigour over servants, *Lev. 25. 23.*

Want of changes causeth want thereof, *Pf. 55. 29.*

Such have a banner in readinesse to display for the truth, *7. 1604.*

Such shall be taught in the way that they shall choose, *Pf. 25. 12.*

His secret is with such, *Pf. 25. 14.*

Unspeakable mercies are stored up for such who trust in him, even before the sonnes of men, *Pf. 31. 19.*

Gods eye is upon such who hope in his mercy, *Pf. 99. 18.*

The Angel of the Lord encampeth round

about such to deliver them, *Pf. 34. 7.*

There is no want to such who fear him, *Pf. 34. 9.*

Gods salvation is neer unto such, *Pf. 85. 9.*

Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth such, *Pf. 103. 13.*

His mercy is from everlasting to everlasting upon such as feare him, and his righteousness unto their posterity.

Such are blessed,

They delight greatly in his commandments, *Pf. 112. 1.*

The seed of such shall be mighty in the earth, *Pf. 112. 10.*

He will blesse all such both great and small, *Pf. 115. 13. Pf. 127. 1.*

He taketh pleasure in such, and who hope in his

his mercy, *Pf. 147. 11.*

It prolongeth our dayes, *Pro. 10. 27.*

It is strong confidence, *Pro. 14. 26.*

Thereby men depart from evil, *Pro. 16. 6.*

It tendeth to life,

Such shall rest satisfied, and not be visited with evil, *Pro. 19. 23.*

Such shall wade out of all troubles, *Ecclesi. 7. 18.*

Howsoever wicked men prosper, yet it shall be well with them who fear before him, *Ecclesi. 8. 12.*

Unto such the Sun of Righteousnesse shall arise with healing under his wings, *Mal. 3. 20.*

Gods mercy is on such from generation to generation, *Luke 1. 50.*

It keeps us from sinning, *Exod. 20. 20.*

Excellency.

It is our treasure, *Job 33. 6.*

Breeding.

By seeing of Gods wonderful works, *Dan. 4. 18.*

LIV.

Trusting in God.

General.

All trust in earthly things is but like a failing staffe, or bruised reed, *2 Kings 8. 9.*

The hypocrites trust shall be a spiders web, *Job 8. 14.*

Such who trust in vanity, vanity shall be their recompence, *Job 15. 8.*

Whatsoever our estates be, yet because of Gods goodnesse we ought to trust in him, *Job 35. 18.*

The

The hypocrites shall
not come before him,
Job 13.16.

All such are blessed,
Pf. 12.

With our holy ser-
vices we must trust in
God, *Pf. 45.*

Such who know Gods
name, wil put their trust
in him, *Pf. 9.10.*

It is a blessed thing
to trust in God, *Pfal.*
40. 4.

There is no trusting
in bow or sword to save
us, *Pf. 44.5.*

It is a sign of a wicked
man, to trust in wealth
or riches, *Pf. 49.6.*

It is better to trust in
God, then to put confi-
dence in Princes, *Pfal.*
118. 8.

We must not trust in
Princes, *Pf. 143.6.*

It is a blessed estate,
Pro. 16. 20.

Those who trust in

their own heart, are
foolish, *Pro. 28. 26.*

Wicked men trust in
vanity, *Isa. 59.4.*

We may trust and
not be afraid, having
the Lord Jehovah for
our strength, *Isa. 12.*
2.

To trust in falshood,
is to forget God, *Isa.*
13. 25.

Such are cursed who
trust in man, *Jerem.*
17. 5.

Such, their heart de-
parts from God, *idem.*

Trusting in our works
and treasures, proves
our overthrow, *Jerem.*
48. 7.

The Lord knoweth
those who trust in him,
Nahum 1.7.

Trusters in riches can
hardly enter into the
kingdome of heaven
Mark 4. 24.

Reasons of our trusting.

God saves such by his right hand, Ps. 17. 7.

Because God is a buckler to all such, Psal. 18. 30.

Because none trusting in him are disappointed or confounded Psal. 20.

Because by trusting in him we are helped, Ps. 28. 8.

Because mercy shall come about and compass such, Ps. 32. 10.

Because such are blessed, Ps. 34. 8.

Because they want no good thing, Ps. 34. 9.

Because none who trust in him shall be desolate, Ps. 34. 22.

Because he is our help and our shield, Ps. 115. 9. 10.

Because it is better then to trust in man, or

Princes, in whom is no help, Ps. 14. 6. 3.

Nature

To hate such who regard lying vanities, Ps. 3. 6.

In wrongs and slanders it makes us to trust in God and cleave closer unto him, Psal. 31. 13. 14.

In time of fear they especially trust in God, Ps. 55. 23.

With trusting in God such joyce in him, Ps. 64. 10.

To declare all his works, Ps. 73. 28.

Though he slay us yet to trust in him, Ps. 13. 15.

Not to respect the proud and such as turn aside to lyes, Ps. 40. 8.

To trust in him at all times, Ps. 62. 8.

To 15
Ph. 19

To 1
Isa. 26.
They
hope,

Such
Name,
Ps. 9. 10
Our

is a good
from h
cies unt

It
mercy f
Ps. 52. 8

Whi
do wish
trust in

They
hearts b
62. 8.

It is
to be o
on, Ps. 7

God

To

To trust in his word,
Pl. 19. 22.

To stay upon God,
Isa. 26. 3.
They make God their
hope, Jer. 17. 7.

Trials.

Such who know his
Name, will trust in him,
Pl. 9. 10.

Our fathers sincerity
is a good plea therein,
from his former mer-
cies unto them, Pl. 22. 4.

It trusts in Gods
mercy for ever & ever,
Pl. 52. 8.

Whilst wicked men
do wickedly, the Saints
trust in God, Pl. 39. 23.

They poure out their
hearts before him, Pl. 62. 8.

It is a good plea, not
to be put to confu-
sion, Pl. 71. 1.
God should be the

hope and Saints trust
from their youth, Pl.

71. 9.
It is a plea not to
have our souls de-
stitute, Pl. 14. 8.

Such lean not to their
own understanding,
Pro. 3. 5.

There may be times
when we must not trust
a friend,

Not put confidence
in a guide,

And should keep the
doores of our mouth
from her that hath hid
our bosome, Ps. 7. 5.

With trusting in God
such do good, Pl. 37. 9.

Then we commend our
way unto him to attain
our desires, Pl. 37. 5.

Not to feare what
man can do unto us,
Pl. 46. 4. 11.

Such are not afraid of
evil tidings, Pl. 112. 7.

Practised.

Pf. 71.1. pf. 11.1. pf.
16.1. pf. 18.2. pf. 21.7.
pf. 31.14. pf. 52.8. pf.
71.5. pf. 73.28. pf. 86.2.
pf. 119.42. pf. 148.8. pf.
144.2. pf. 42. ult. see

Ala, 2 Chron. 14. 11.

Jehoshaphat, 2 Chron

18.31. see also 2 Chron

Hezekiah, 2 King.

19.29. see also 2 King

Moses at the red sea,

Exod. 14. 15. see also

David at Ziklag,

Sam. 30.6. see also 1 Sam

Ioh. 3.5. see also Ioh.

The three Children,

Dan. 3.17. see also Dan

Christ in the garden,

and on the crosse, Mat.

26.39. Luk. 22.46.

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

Eff. 1.1. see also

his wings, Psal. 61.4.

To labour to

reproach, 1 Thim. 4. 8.

Continuance in

applications night

day, and prayers, 1 Tim.

5.5. 10. 12. 13. 14.

Sobriety in apparel

1 Pet. 1. 5.

To be still, knowing

God to be God, Psal.

46.10. 82.11. 90.9.

Encouragement.

That God is a buck

ler unto all such, 1 Sam.

21.41. see also 1 Sam

It brings one to have

a matchlesse comen

dation, 2 King. 18.5.

Because judgement

is before him, Job. 3. 14.

Because such have ne

ver been forsaken, 1 K

9.10. see also 1 K

Because it is the way

to rejoyce in God's sal

vation, Ps 13.51. 14. 10.

Because he saveth

such

such by

against

Pf. 17.7

That

to be a

2. and

It is

fastness

26. 1. 11.

It is

help at

joycing

It is

rejoyci

Non

be deso

It

dwell i

to be a

37.3

It is

desires

It is

holpen

vered f

Pf. 73.4

God

shield

112. 10.

107.

such by his right hand
against their enemies,

Psa 17. 7.

That is the way not
to be ashamed, Psa 13.

2. and 3

It is a means of sted-
fastness not to slide, Psa

26. 1.

It is the way to find
help and to breed re-

joycing, Psa 28. 7.

It is the way to hart
rejoycing, Psa 30. 3.

None of such shall
be desolate, Psa 34. 21.

It is the way to
dwell in the land, and

to be assuredly fed, 1st

37. 3.

It is the way to bring
desires to passe, Psa 37. 5.

It is the way to be
holpen, saved and deli-

vered from the wicked,
Psa 73. 40.

God is a help and a
shield unto all such, Psa.

112. 10.

Such shall be safe,
Prov. 29. 25.

It is a means to be
kept in perfect peace,

Isa 26. 3.

It upholds us walk-
ing in darkness, and ha-

ving no light, Isa 49. 10.

In dangerous time
we may thereby have

our life for a prey, 1st

39. 18.

It causeth deliverance
in trouble, Psa 39. 4.

It is a plea for mer-
cie, Psa 57. 1.

It is a plea, not to be
put to confusion, Psa.

71. 1.

Because he is our re-
fuge, and our fortress

Psa 91. 1.

Because such shall be
as Mount Zion, which

cannot be removed, Psa

121. 1.

It is a plea for spec-
dy hearing and succor,

Psa 143. 7. 8.

Thar

That such shall not be moved, *Pf. 11.7.*

It is a good plea, for keeping deliverances, and not to have our enemies triumph over us, *Pf. 33.20.*

That uncountable mercies are layed up for such in this life, *Pfal. 31.19.*

Thereby we taste & see how gracious he is, *Pf. 34.8.*

Attaining.

The excellencie of Gods loving kindnesse should work it, *Pfal. 36.7.*

His mervellous deliverances and working towards his Saints, should breed astonishment, fear and trusting, *Pf. 40.3.*

Mercies from God, *ib.*

By knowledge of Gods name, *Pf. 9.10.*

By viewing of Gods excellent loving kindnesse, *Pf. 36.7.*

By putting of new songs in our mouths, *Pf. 40.3.*

By seeing the destruction of the wicked,

Considering thereof, Fearing,

Being glad thereof, *Pf. 64.9.10.*

By bowing downe our eares unto the words of wisdom, *Pro. 22.17.*

By applying our hearts unto knowledge, *Pri. 2.12.*

By a sight of Gods salvation, being become our strength and song, *Isa. 12.2.*

By affliction and poverty, *Zeph. 3.12.*

Helps unto it.

Not to trust in oppression, *Pf. 62.10.*

Not

Not to become vain
in robbery,

Not to set our hearts
on encreasing riches,
Psal. 62. 10.

Chiding of the house,
Reason of the mat-
ter,

Reflecting on selfe.

Charging it to trust
in God, *Psalm 138.*

VL

Waiting on God.

Generals.

NOne that waiteth
for him can be
shamed, *Psal. 25. 3.*

Praise waiteth for
him in his sanctuary,
Psal. 65. 1.

The strength of our
opposites should make
us to trust in God, *Psal.*

59. 9.
Waiters must waite
for the coming of Jesus

Christ, *1 Cor. 1. 7.*

We must waite upon
God, even when he
hides his face from his
people, and looke for
him, *Isa. 8. 17.*

We must waite upon
God, in the way of his
mercies, *Isa. 26. 8.*

Such are saved in re-
turning and rest.

In quietnesse and con-
fidence is their rest, *Isa.*
30. 15.

The Lord waites that
he may be gracious to
his people, and to be
exalted, that he may
have mercy upon them,
Isa. 30. 18.

It is good that a man
should both waite and
hope patiently for the
salvation of the Lord,
Lam. 3. 26.

All the creatures do
waite on God to give
them their meat in due
season, *Psal. 104. 27.*

T The

The Isles it is said
should waight for God
& the ships of *Tarshish*
to bring his sonnes
from far, *Isa* 60.9.

In the midst of friends
unkindnesses, we must
waight for the God of
our salvation, who will
heare us, *Mic* 7.7.

The visions of Gods
help, are for an appoint-
ed time,

Though they tarry,
yet we must waight,
for, they will come,
Habbak 2.3.

The earnest expecta-
tion of the creature,
waighteth for the ma-
nifestation of the sons
of God, *Rom* 8.19.

The Saints groane in
themselves waighting
for the adoption, to
wit, the redemption of
their bodies, *Rom* 8.23.

The long suffering
of God waighted long

for the old world in the
daies of *Noah* *1 Pet* 3.20.

Trials.

Our soule should
waight for God, *Psal*.
33.20.

Such rest upon God,
not fretting at the prof-
perity of others *Pf* 37.7.

Such keep his wayes,
Pf 37.34.

It should be a watchful
waighting, as servants
watch their mistresses
eye, *Pf* 123.2.

Such waight earnest-
ly, hopefully and trust
in his word, *Pf* 130.6.

Waighting on God
in the way of his judg-
ments teacheth the in-
habitants of the earth
righteousnes, *Isa* 26.9.

The saints best strength
is to sit still and waight
upon God, *Isa* 30.7.

We should waight
upon God, as when he

knocks

knocks we may be ready to open unto him, *Luk. 12. 36.* desire of their soule is towards Gods name, *Isa. 26. 8.*

Those who waight for God, hope in him, *Pf. 39. 7.*

In strength of enemies, the Saints fly to God, because he is stronger, *Pf. 59. 6. 9.*

The Saints in waiting for God, their eyes may faile, throat be dried, and be weary of crying, *Pf. 6. 6.*

The Saints do all their appointed time waite for their change, *Iob 14. 14.*

It is a great sin complained of, not to wait for Gods counsel, *Pf. 106. 13.*

Such are early waiters more then for the morning watch, *Psal. 130. 6.*

The Saints even under judgments, then the

Wicked walkers in crooked wayes, waiting for light, have obscurity, *Isa. 59. 9.*

Evil may come to some, when they look carefully for good, *Mk. 1. 12.*

Manner.

Because he is our help and our shield, *Pf. 33. 20.*

Because patient waiting brings deliverance, *Pf. 40. 1.*

Because their salvation comes from him, *Pf. 26. 1.*

Because their expectation is from him, *Pf. 62. 5.*

Because all the creatures depending, are furnished in due season, *Pf. 145. 15.*

Because he is a God of judgment, *Isa.* 30. 18.

Bringing a blessing with him. *ibid.*

Manner.

We must wait patiently without fretting, *Psal.*

37. 7.

It must be quiet waiting, *Lam.* 3. 26.

It must be a waiting untill God come, *Hab.*

2. 3.

Helps.

Our uprightnesse and integrity preserves us therein, *Pf.* 25. 21.

To be chearful and of good comfort, *Psal.*

27. 14.

A sight of Gods goodnesse, *Psal.* 5. 9.

Encouragements.

Such shall inherit the earth, *Pf.* 37. 9. 34.

Thereupon God en-

clines to hear the cry of such, *Pf.* 46. 1.

He will save such, make them glad, and to rejoice in his salvation, *Isa.* 25. 9.

Such are blessed, *Isa.* 30. 18.

That they shall renew their strength,

Mount up with wings as eagles,

Runne and not be weary,

Walk and not faint, *Isa.* 40. 31.

God hath prepared wonderful things for them, *Isa.* 64. 4.

The Lord is good unto such, *Lam.* 3. 25.

Those servants whom Christ findes watching he will sit down and serve them, *Evk.* 12. 37.

None of such shall be ashamed, *Pf.* 25. 3.

It is a good plea for deliverance, *PL.* 25. 5.

It is
in our
integr
It is
our he
Pf. 25. 2
Is is
our hea
Pf. 27. 4
For
of Israe
For
Christ f
3. 20.
For th
counsell
PAT
G
W
I
those en
Mat. 18.
Gods f
approve
God

It is a plea to be kept
in our uprightnesse and
integrity, *Pl. 24. 7.*

It is a means to have
our heart strengthened,
Pl. 25. 21.

It is a means to have
our heart strengthened,
Pl. 27. 4.

For what.

For the consolation
of Israel, *Act. 15. 3.*

For our Lord Jesus
Christ from heaven. *Ph.*
3. 20.

For the hope of right-
eousnesse. *Gal. 5. 5.*

LVI.

PATIENCE.

Generals.

WE ought to be
patient, with
those engaged unto us,
Mat. 18. 29.

Gods servants should
approve themselves un-
to God in much pati-

ence and affliction, *2*
Cor. 6. 4.

Great things must be
effected with much pa-
tience, *2 Cor. 12. 12.*

We should be streng-
thened with all might
according to Gods
glorious power, unto
all patience, long suffer-
ing and joyfulness,
Col. 1. 11.

Excellent knowledg
in others should draw
our attention with pa-
tience, *Act. 26. 3.*

A Church-man should
be patient, not a braul-
er, nor covetous, *1 Tim.*
3. 3.

It is a duty to be pa-
tient towards all men.
1 Thes. 5. 14.

Excellency.

The patient in spirit
is better then the proud
of spirit, *Ecc. 7. 8.*

Thereby we possesse

T 3 our

our souls, *Luk. 21. 19.*

Having its perfect work in us, it makes us entire, lacking nothing, *1am. 1. 4.*

Thereby we run the race that is set before us, *Heb. 12. 1.*

We have need thereof, that when we have done the will of God we may receive the promises, *Heb. 10. 36.*

Faith therewith makes us to inherit the promises, *Heb. 6. 12.*

Encouragements.

Because God is the God of patience, *Rom. 15. 5.*

Because this world is the kingdome of patience, *Rom. 8. 25.*

Because patience and faith in trouble is matter of glory, *2 Thes. 1. 4.*

The Prophets before

us should be taken for an example of suffering affliction and patience, *1am. 5. 16.*

The sufferings and patience of Job, and what end the Lord made, *Lam. 5. 11.*

Thereby we shall be kept from the generall hour of temptation to come upon the world, *Rev. 3. 10.*

It is a chief character of the Saints, *Revel. 14. 12.*

The best way to have God to heare us, is to wait patiently for him, *Psal. 40. 1.*

Patient continuance in well-doing is a seeking for glory, immortality and life, *Rom. 2. 7.*

Companions.

Righteousnesse, godlinesse, faith, love, meeknesse,

ness, patience, 1 Tim. 6. 11.

Faith, long-suffering, charity, 2 Tim. 3. 10.

Temperance, godliness, 2 Pet. 1. 6.

Labour and patience, Rev. 2. 2.

Bearing and patience, Rev. 2. 3.

Rejoycing in hope, instance in prayer with continuance, charity, hospitality, Rom. 12. 12.

Trials.

Fruit must be brought forth with patience, Mat. 8. 15.

The patience & faith of the Saints is to suffer afflictions, Rev. 13. 10.

Such who rest on the Lord, must wait patiently for him, Ps. 40. 1.

Our love to God must make us to wait patiently for the com-

ing of Christ, 2 Thess. 3. 5.

The servant of the Lord must not strive, but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, 2 Tim. 2. 24.

Continuance.

We should be patient untill the coming of our Lord, Jam. 5. 7.

Breeding.

By the trial of our faith, Jam. 1. 3.

Tribulation breeds it Rom. 5. 3, 4.

Hoping for that we see not, Rom. 8. 25.

We have through comfort of the Scriptures patience and hope Rom. 15. 4.

LVII.

Sincerity, & uprightnes.

Generals.

THe Saints may be unjustly accused to faile therein of their confidence and hope, *Job. 4. 6.*

The upright in heart ought to shout for joy, *Pf. 32. 11.*

Upright walking is sure walking, *Pro. 8. 9.*

By the blessing of such, the City is exalted, *Pro. 11. 11.*

They are hated by the bloodthirsty, but the just seek their soule, *Pro. 29. 10.*

Such are abomination to the wicked, *Pro. 29. 27.*

Their way is uprightnesse, the most high doth weigh their pathes *Isa. 26. 7.*

The wicked will deale unjustly, in the land of uprightnesse, *Isa. 26. 10.*

The word of God is onely effectually to such, *Mic. 2. 7.*

It is presumed that the Saints are a congregation of upright men *Pfal. 111. 1.*

Our words should be of the uprightnesse of our heart, *Iob. 33. 3.*

Judgment ought to be administred therein, *Pfal. 9. 8.*

All Gods workes are done in truth and uprightnesse, *Pf. 111. 8.*

God cannot be rightly praised but by such upright in heart, *Pfal. 119. 7.*

God made man upright, *Eccles. 7. 29.*

Gods word is upright, *Eccles. 12. 10.*

It is a greivous complaint

plant to finde no up-
rightnesse among men,
Micah 7. 2.

What.

To feare God and
eschew evil, *Iob. .1.*

To keep ones selfe
from ones iniquity, *Pf.*
18. 29.

Such who walke in
integrity, are such, *Pro.*
20. 7.

To walk according
to the truth of the
Gospel, *Gal. 2. 14.*

Nature.

To love Christ, *Can.*
1. 4.

When pressed and
provoked, it is yet con-
stant, *Iob 2. 3.*

Prerogatives.

At length to have

dominion over the
wicked, *Pf. 49. 14.*

That it is a glori-
ous estate, *Pfal 46. 10.*

Encouragements

to it.

It is commendable
and brings praise, *Sam. 29. 6.*

That God will shew
himselve upright with
such, *Pf. 18. 23.*

That God awakes
for such to make the
habitation of their
righteousnesse prospe-
rous, *Iob 8. 6.*

That God saveth such
Pfal. 7. 10.

That his countenance
beholds such, *Pf. 11. 7.*

Because God is good
and upright, *Pf. 92. 15.*

Because praise is most
comly for such, *Pf. 33. 1.*

Because God knowes
their dayes, and their
In-

inheritants shall be for everlasting, *Pf. 27.18.*

Because their end is peace, *Pf. 37.37.*

Because gladnesse is sown for such righteous upright men, *Pfal. 97. 11.*

Because light ariseth unto them out of darknesse, *Pf. 112.4.*

Such are prayed for sure of a blessing, *Pfal. 125.4.*

Because they shall dwell in Gods presence *Pfal. 140. 13.*

Because the way of the Lord is strength to them, *Pro. 10. 29.*

Because their integritie shall guide them, *Pro. 11. 3.*

Because the uprightnesse of such delivers them, *Pro. 11. 6.*

Because such are Gods delight, *Prov. 11. 20.*

In that their mouth shall deliver them, *Pro. 12. 6.*

In that their tabernacle shall flourish, *Pro. 14. 11.*

Because their prayer is Gods delight, *Pro. 15. 8.*

Because God is upright, *Pf. 25. 8.*

Because it is the way to have all our actions stand fast for ever, *Pf. 111. 8.*

Because heaven is land of uprightnesse, *Pf. 143. 10.*

Because he is the most upright, *Isa. 26. 7.*

Because such walking therein shall have most peace and rest at last, *Isa. 57. 8.*

Because they shall dwell in Gods tabernacle, *Pf. 133. 1.*

Because wealth and riches shall be in their

houses,

Because

let to a

Because

dwell in

perfect

Because

glory in

That

grosse f

God a

Job 1. 1.

To

from hi

29. 2 S

Thou

their in

Pro. 20.

It is

ing to

Gospel

The

of such

houses, *Ps.* 41. 12.

Because God is a buckler to all such, *Pro.* 2. 7.

Because such shall dwell in the land with perfect men, *Pro.* 2. 21.

Because all such shall glory in God, *Ps.* 64. 10.

What.

That frees us from grosse finnes, to feare God and eschew evil, *Job* 1. 1.

To keep ones self from his iniquity, *Ps.* 18. 29. 2 *Sam.* 29. 24.

Those who walk in their integrity are such, *Pro.* 20. 7.

It is to walk according to the truth of the Gospel, *Gal.* 2. 14.

Trials.

The serious discourses of such ought to be our

of the uprightnesse of their heart, *Job* 33. 3.

The Saints wishes being so, are to be soundly tryed, *Ps.* 7. 8.

Walking therein is a strong plea for mercy and redemption, *Ps.* 26. 11.

Praise is comely for such, *Ps.* 33. 1.

The devices of the wicked are how to slay such, *Ps.* 36. 10.

Their high-way is to depart from evil, *Pro.* 16. 17.

Such harden not their face, but direct their wayes, *Pro.* 21. 29.

The Lord, as he tryeth the heart, so he hath pleasure therein, 1 *Chr.* 29. 9.

They are just men, *Pro.* 12. 4.

They are innocent, directly opposite to hypocrisie, *Job* 17. 8.

Their

Their uprightnesse is
in heart, *Psa.* 11. 2.

It loves to be cleer
from, and hates presum-
ptuous sinnes, *Pf.* 19. 13.

Gods righteousnesse
doth accompany such,
Pf. 36. 8.

They are upright in
converlation, *Pf.* 27. 14.

They are perfect,
Pf. 37. 37.

Such follow judge-
ment unto righteou-
nesse, *Pf.* 94. 15.

Righteousnesse keeps
such in the way, *Pro.*
13. 6.

It is the way of cyil
froward men to leave
uprightnesse, to walk
in the paths of darknes,
Pro. 2. 13.

Their way is upright-
nesse, *Isa.* 26. 7.

His heart who is lift-
ed up is not upright,
Hab. 2. 4.

Keeping.

It is God who up-
holds us in our integri-
ty, *Pf.* 41. 12.

Righteousnesse keep-
eth such as are upright
in the way, *Pro.* 13. 6.

Waiting on God,
our integrity and up-
rightnesse preserves us,
Pf. 25. 11.

LVIII.

MEEKNESSE.

Generals.

Christ was sent to
preach glad tidings
to the poore, *Isa.* 61. 1.

It is a grievious sinne
to turn away the way
of the meek, *Amos* 2. 7.

It should be learned
at Christ, *Mat.* 11. 29.

The spirituall ought
to restore such with the
spirit of meeknesse,
know-

knowi
frailty
We
in all le
nes wi
towar
Bow
humbl
meekn
all to
3 12:
Righ
lineffe
tience
lowed
We
unto a
teach,
nesse, in
Rom. 1.
We
meekn
Tir. 3.
Wi
with M
flew
conver
works
of wif

knowing their own frailty, *Gal. 6. 1.*

We ought to walk in all lowlines & meeknes with long-suffering toward others, *Eph. 4. 2.*

Bowels of mercies, humblenesse of minde, meeknes, long-suffering, all to be put on, *Col. 3. 12.*

Righteousnesse, Godlinesse, Faith, Love, Patience ought to be followed after, *1 Tim. 6. 11.*

We should be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient in meeknesse, instructing others, *Rom. 12. 12.*

Wee must shew all meeknesse unto all men *Tit. 3. 2.*

Wise men endued with knowledge, must shew out of a good conversation, their works with meeknesse of wisdom, *1 Jam. 3. 13.*

Companions.

Truth, righteousness, *Pl. 45. 4.*

Love with the spirit of meeknesse, *1 Cor. 4. 21.*

The gentlenesse of Christ, *2 Cor. 10. 1.*

Encouragements.

Such shall eate and be satisfied, *Pl. 22. 2.*

Such God will guide in judgement, and teach them his way, *Pl. 25. 9.*

Such shall inherit the earth, & delight themselves in the abundance of peace, *Pl. 37. 11.*

God ariseth in judgement to save such, *Pl. 76. 9.*

When the wicked are cast to the ground, God lifteth up all such, *Pl. 147. 6.*

That God taketh pleasure in such who shall

shall be beautified with
salvation, *Pl. 149.4*

Christ reproves for
equity for such, *Mat.*

11.4.

Such shall increase
their joy in the Lord,
Isa. 29.19.

Christ was sent to
preach glad tidings un-
to such, *Isa. 61.1.*

All such seeking judg-
ment, it is possible for
them to be hid in the
day of the Lords wrath
Zeph. 2.3.

Such blessed shall in-
herit the earth, *Mat.*

5.5.

The ornament of
such a quiet spirit, is a
thing much set by of
God and of great price,

1 Pet. 3.4.

Against meeknesse,
with her companions,
there is no law, *Gal. 5.*

25.

LIX.

LIX.

P R A Y E R.

Generals.

God may grant our
requests in anger,
and yet crosse us in his
wrath, *Hos. 13.11.*

In extremities of re-
proaches and miseries
it is a sovereign remedy,
Pl. 42.8.

In such and all extre-
mities it ought to be
our refuge, *Pl. 63.13.*

God may seem to be
angry against the pray-
ers of his people, *Pl.*
80.4.

God may heare and
answer us, though he
take vengeance of our
inventions, *Pl. 99.8.*

It is a duty to helpe
on others with our
prayers, *2 Cor. 1.11.*

We should pray every
where, *1 Tim. 2.8.*

We

We ought so to pray, instance, *Rom. 12. 12.*

is still to referre all to God, *Mat. 26. 39. Mat. 10.*

Manner.

With continuance, we must be instant therein, *Rom. 11. 11.*

With continuance, we must watch there-
unto with thanksgiving *Col. 4. 2.*

With pure hands lift up without wrath or
outring, *1 Tim. 2. 8.*

We should be sober and watch therein, be-
cause the end of all things is at hand, *1 Pet. 4. 7.*

We should use no vain repetitions therein, *Mat 6. 7.*

We should with watchfulnesse continue the same with thank-
sgiving, *Col. 4. 2.*

It ought to be plyed with continuance and

Encouragements.

Because the effectual

servent prayer of a

righteous man availeth

much, *Jas. 5. 16.*

Because it ascends

unto God like incense,

Ps. 141. 2.

Because every one

that asketh receiveth,

and he that seeketh

findeth and to him that

knocketh it shall be

opened, *Luk. 11. 9.*

Because in the weak-

nesse of them, Christ

presents them and per-

fumes them with sweet

odours to be acceptable

Rev. 8. 3.

Because it is a way

to be built up, *Job 21.*

23.

Because God heareth

prayer, that all flesh

should come unto him,

Ps. 65. 2.

Be-

Because he respects the prayer of the destitute, and despiseth not the same. *Pf. 102. 17.*

Because his eyes are over the righteous, and his ears open unto their prayer, *1 Pet. 3. 12.*

Because God is a God hearing prayer, *Pf. 55. 19.*

Because whatsoever we ask in prayer, if we believe, we have it, *1 Joh. 3. 22.*

By watchfulnesse & continuance therein we shall be counted worthy to escape great evils; and to stand at last before the Son of man, *Luk. 21. 36.*

Whatsoever we ask the Father in Christs name, he will do it, *Joh. 14. 13.*

Experience.

When in the night we pray and meditate, our

soules may be filled as were with marrow. *Pf. 63. 5.*

God many times hears us whilst we are speaking and praying, *Dan. 9. 20.*

He hath promised to do, whilst we pray and call, *Isa. 65. 24.*

Power.

It may shut and open heaven, *Jam. 5. 17.*

Trials

Our distresses are times of prayer, *Pf. 18. 6.*

By Daniel it was used three times a day, by David seven times a day, *Pf. 119. Dan. 6. 10. Pf. 55. 17.*

We ought to pray continually, *1 Thes. 5. 17.*

Incessant crying therein, is a good plea in our misery, *Pf. 88. 1, 2.*

Our words should be few therein, *Eccles* 5.7.

It must be with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, with watching and all perseverance; *Eph* 6.18.

Our requests for our friends, ought to be made with joy, *Ph* 1.4.

It is a fit time to pray when when chastisement upon us, then to pour out, *Isa* 26.16.

The way to prevaile therein, is with weeping, wrastling, and importunity, *Hos* 12.3.

To be instant and make no demur therein prevailes *Luk* 11.8.

To ply God, and overcome him with strong invincible arguments, *Mat* 15.27.

True mourning there is to morn apart without shewes, *Mat* 6. Zech 13.3.

The greater our agonie is, the greater and stronger should be our prayers, *Luk* 22.13.

Our comfort therein is according to our faith *Iohn* 11.40.

LX.

JOYE.

Generals.

AN hypocrites joy is but for a moment. *Job* 20.5.

Righteous men only have title to joy and ought to rejoyce, *Psa* 30.11.

Righteous men ought to rejoyce, and exceedingly rejoyce, *Psa* 68.2.

The saints should shout for joy, *Psa* 13.2. 90.6.

Strangers thereunto understand it not, *Prov* 14.10.

We ought to sympathize with rejoycers, and mourners, *Rom* 12.15.

V. Weep-

Weeping and rejoycing now, must be so done, as if we did them not, 1 Cor 7. 30.

The rejoycing of the best men should be our joy, 2 Cor. 2. 3.

Some Saints may be sorrowfull, yet alwayes rejoycing, 2 Cor. 6. 10.

It is a duty to rejoyce in God, to rejoyce alwayes, and again to rejoyce, Phil. 4. 4.

It is a duty to rejoyce evermore, 1 Thes. 5. 16.

To have mirth and rejoycing, when God calls to sadnesse and lamentation, a most grievous sin, Isa. 22. 13, 14.

Though all outward comforts should faile, yet we should rejoyce in the God of our salvation, Habak. 3. 17, 18.

It is a duty with others to rejoyce and congratulate Gods

mercy upon them. Luk. 1. 58.

Object.

We should be glad to rejoyce in Gods saluatiō, 19. 14.

His strength and his salvation, great matter of rejoycing, Pl. 17. 1.

Matter.

The return of Zion from captivity, Pl. 52. 6.

In that Christ who for us is preached, Phil. 1. 18.

The word of God, Psal. 1. 9. 62.

Falling into divers temptations, James 1. 13.

That our names are written in the book of life, Phil. 4. 3.

Encouragements.

That God mooves them who rejoyce in his work righteousness, Isa. 4. 5.

That glorifying God

here, he
our joy
be a shag
It is
we shou
and that
e full, /
Christ
man can
alm 16. 2
It is
Ishem. 8.
The king
in rig
peace, and
oly Gho
It is a
essing, e
joycing
ings, Ecc
We may
yfull soul
t apto G
It is an aff
shall rej
en we c
holy Na
22.

here, he shal appeare to
our joy, & we shall not
be ashamed, *Isa. 66. 5.*

It is Christs will that
we should joy in him,
and that our joy should
be full, *Iohn 15. 11.*

Christs true joy no
man can take from us,
Iohn 16. 22.

It is our strength,
Isaiah. 8. 10.

The kingdom of God
in righteousness,
peace, and joy in the
holy Ghost, *Rom. 14.*

It is a great earthly
blessing, our moderate
joycing in outward
things, *Eccles. 3. 12, 13.*

We may plead for a
joyfull soul, when it is
up to God, *Psal. 86. 4.*

It is an assurance that
we shall rejoyce in him,
when we can trust in
his holy Name, *Psal.*

22.

Attainings

It is God who must
make us to heare the
voice of joy and glad-
nesse, *Psal. 51. 8.*

It is restored by God
in prayer, and upheld
by his free spirit, *Psal.*
51. 12.

By experience of
Gods former help, *Psal.*
63. 7.

By sowing in teares,
Psal. 126. 5, 8.

It is the gift of God,
Eccles. 5. 19.

We are filled with
all joy & peace through
believing, *Rom. 15. 13.*

By prayer joy is
boundeth. *ibid.*

LXI.

TRUTH.

Generals.

GOD is a God of
truth, *Deut. 32. 4.*

V 2

True

True laws, judgments
and statutes come from
God. *Nehem. 9. 13.*

We must buy the
truth, and sell it not, &c.
Pro. 23. 23.

The righteous nation
should keep the truth,
Isa. 62. 2.

Idolatrie cannot be
said to be the truth,
Isa. 43. 9.

He who blesseth him-
self in the earth, should
bless himself in the
God of truth, *Isa. 65.*
16.

It is a wofull time,
when the Truth cannot
be found, *Jer. 5. 3.*

Deceivers will not
speak the truth, but have
taught their tongue to
speak lyes, *Jer. 9. 5.*

The testimonie of
two witnesses be true,
John 8. 17.

God is true, *John 8.*
26.

We ought to believe
the truth, and not to
reject the same, *John*
8. 45.

Gods word is truth
Ioh. 17. 17.

Christ is the way, the
truth and the life, *Ioh.*
14. 6.

The Spirit is the Sp
rit of truth, *John 14. 17.*

Christ came into
the world to beare wit-
nesse to the truth, *Ioh.*
18. 37.

Such who yield
obedience unto it, do
but obey unrighteous-
nesse: to such indigna-
tion and wrath, *Rom.*

God will be true, and
every man a liar, *Rom.*
9. 4.

By manifestation the
of we must commu-
nicate our selves unto ev-
ery mans conscience in
the sight of God,
4. 2.

It is no glorying to
speak the truth, 2 *Cor.*

We can do nothing
against it, but for it, 2
Cor. 13. 8.

No man must be ac-
counted our enemy for
telling us the truth,
Gal. 4. 16.

We ought to speak
the truth to every man,
putting away lying,
Ephes. 4. 25.

It is the praise of a
righteous Nation, to
keep the Truth, 1 *Tim.*

Men perish because
they receive not the love
thereof that they might
be saved, 2 *Thess.* 2.

God would have all
men saved, and come to
the knowledge thereof,
Tim. 2. 11.

Perverse men, desti-
ned thereof, suppose

that gain is godliness,
1 *Tim.* 1. 5.

No lie is of the truth
1 *Ioh.* 2. 21.

What.

The Church of God
is the pillar and ground
thereof, 1 *Tim.* 3. 15.

The word is truth,
Iohn 17. 17.

It is in Jesus, *Ephes.*
4. 21.

Encouragements.

Such are Gods de-
light, *Pro.* 12. 22.

The lips of such shall
be established for ever,
Pro. 12. 19.

Trials.

The lips of such flow
forth righteousness,
Pro. 12. 17.

Excellent things were
written to us, to make
us to know the certain-

True laws, judgments
and statutes come from
God. *Nehem. 9. 13.*

We must buy the
truth, and sell it not, &c.
Pro. 23. 23.

The righteous nation
should keep the truth,
Isa 62. 2.

Idolatrie cannot be
said to be the truth,
Isa. 43. 9.

He who blesseth him-
self in the earth, should
blesse himself in the
God of truth, *Isa. 65.*
16.

It is a wofull time,
when the Truth cannot
be found, *Jer. 5. 3.*

Deceivers will not
speak the truth, but have
taught their tongue to
speak lyes, *Jer 9. 5.*

The testimony of
two witnesses be true,
John 8. 17.

God is true, *John 8.*
26.

We ought to believe
the truth, and not
reject the same, *John*
8. 45.

Gods word is truth
Ioh. 17. 17.

Christ is the way, the
truth and the life, *Ioh*
14. 6.

The Spirit is the Sp
rit of truth, *John 14. 17.*

Christ came into
the world to beare wit-
nesse to the truth, *Ioh*
18. 37.

Such who yield
obedience unto it, do
but obey unrightee-
nesse: to such indigna-
on and wrath, *Rom.*

God will be true, and
every man a lyar, *Rom*
9. 4.

By manifestation the
of we must comm
our selves unto ev
mans conscience in
sight of God, *1. Co*
4. 2.

It is no glorying to
speak the truth, 2 *Cor.*

We can do nothing
against it, but for it, 2
Cor. 13.8.

No man must be ac-
counted our enemy for
telling us the truth,
Gal. 4.16.

We ought to speak
the truth to every man,
putting away lying,
Ephes. 4.25.

It is the praise of a
righteous Nation, to
keep the Truth, 1 *Tim.*

Men perish because
they receive not the love
thereof that they might
be saved, 2 *Thess.* 2.

God would have all
men saved, and come to
the knowledge thereof,
Tim. 2.11.

Perverse men, desti-
tute thereof, suppose

that gain is godlinesse,
1 *Tim.* 1.5.

No lie is of the truth
1 *Ioh.* 2.21.

What.

The Church of God
is the pillar and ground
thereof, 1 *Tim.* 3.15.

The word is truth,
Iohn 17.17.

It is in Jesus, *Ephes.*
4.21.

Encouragements.

Such are Gods de-
light, *Pro.* 12.22.

The lips of such shall
be established for ever,
Pro. 12.19.

Trials.

The lips of such flow
forth righteousness,
Pro. 12.17.

Excellent things were
written to us, to make
us to know the certain-

tie of the words of Truth.

And that we might answer the words of Truth unto them that send us, *Pro. 22. 21.*

Such words are upright, *Eccles. 12. 10.*

Perfect walking herein is a plea in sore affliction, *Isa. 38. 3.*

When none calleth for justice, then none pleadeth for it, *Isa. 59. 4.*

It is a bad signe not to receive instruction and to have truth perished from our mouth, *Ier. 7. 28.*

Those who bend their tongue like a bow for lyes, are not valiant for it, *Ier. 9. 3.*

He who seeketh his glory who sent him, is true and no unrighteousnesse in him, *Iohn 7. 18.*

Continuance in Christs words makes us to know it, and it to make us free, *Iohn 8. 32.*

The devil abode not therein, because there is no truth in him, *Iohn 8. 44.*

It is wickednesse to change it into a lie, *Rom. 1. 25.*

It is spoken in Christs *Rom. 9. 1.*

We must by the word thereof approve ourselves unto God, *2 Cor. 8. 7.*

The truth of Christ makes men confident to vent truths, *2 Cor. 11. 10.*

Men perish for not receiving the love thereof to be saved thereby, *2 Thes. 2. 10.*

It is damnable, not to receive the love thereof, but to have pleasure in unrighteousnesse

2 Thes. Mea to be Thank who be the tru It n which 1 Tim. Cur ing is m to orho In imp of we Gods and lo and tru us, Ps. Our be girt 6. 14. If we we kno of the red hea Our to corre this is c mouth, 2 Thes

By reality of our love
unto others, we know
and assure our hearts
that we are of the same,
1 John 3. 18.

Keeping.

It is God who must
keep the words of truth
in our mouth, *Psal.*
119. 43.

LXII.

ZEAL

Generals.

Our zeal should e-
specially be for the
Lord of hosts, 1 Kings
19. 10.

Some are zealously
affected, but not well,
Gal. 4. 17.

It is good to be zea-
lously affected alwayes
in a good thing, *Gal.*
4. 5.

Some may have zeal,

but not according to
knowledge, *Rom.* 10. 2.

The zeale of Gods
house should as it were
consume us, *Pf.* 96. 6.

There may be an hy-
pocriticall zeal, 2 King.
10. 16.

There is a deceitfull
or evil zeal, 2 Sam. 21. 2.

The zeal of the Lord
of hosts performs
great matters for his
Church, 2 Kings 19. 31.

Isa. 9. 7.

Blinde zeale may be
accompanied with per-
secution, *Phil.* 3. 6.

Trials.

Such as are of zealous
spiritual gifts, seek that
they may excel to the e-
dififying of the Church,
1 Cor. 14. 12.

Christ gave himselfe
to the end that wee
should be a peculiar
people

peopleze
works, 7

Some r
ceedingl
tradition

Our ch
should b

provoke

Cor 9. 2.

It is a
be zealous

Gal. 1. 14.

Al

Godly

concurr
graces we

7. 11.

LX

P E

Gen

Od w

U to his
they must

gain unto

8.

Wicke

people zealous of good works, *Tim.* 2. 14.

Some may be too exceedingly zealous for traditions, *Gul.* 1. 14.

Our charitable zeale should be such as to provoke very many, 2 *Cor* 9. 2.

It is a good signe to be zealous for others *Gal.* 1. 14.

Attaining.

Godly sorrow, with concurrence of other graces works it, 2 *Cor.* 11.

LXIII.

P E A C E.

Generals.

God wil speak peace unto his people. but they must not return again unto iniquity, *Pf.* 8.

Wicked men are ha-

ters of peace, *Pf.* 120. 6.

We ought to pray for the peace of the Church, *Pf.* 122. 6.

It is the way to prosper, *Idem.*

The sight thereof in the Church is a blessed thing, *Pf.* 128. 8.

If it be possible, to our power we ought to keep peace with all men *Rom.* 12. 18.

We should be at peace amongst our selves, 1 *Thej.* 5. 13.

We ought to follow it with holinesse with all men, *Hebr.* 12. 3.

The fruit of righteousness is sowne therein of Peace-lovers, *Iam.* 3. 18.

We ought to seek for it, and persue it, 1 *Pet.* 3. 11.

There is no peace to wicked men, *Isa.* 57. 21.

It is a blessed thing to

to be a Peace-maker
Math. 5.9.

Christ came not to
send peace into the
world, but a sword,
Mat. 10.34.

Those not strong e-
nough to fight, should
make peace, *Luk. 14.32.*

With Christ the coun-
sel of peace is establish-
ed, *Zech. 6.13.*

We should execute
the judgment of peace
and truth in our gates,
Zech. 8.16 19.

It is commanded to
have peace with one an-
other, *Mark 5. 50.*

When the devil hath
quiet possession, then
all things are in peace,
Luk. 11.21.

It is a barbarous part to
reward any man with
evil who are at peace
with us, *P/. 7.4.*

It is an unbecoming
thing to strive with such

who be at peace with
us, *P/. 55.20.*

God may send it to
his people, though wic-
ked men follow after
their wicked wayes,
P/. 125.5.

There is a time for
peace, and a time for
war *Eccles 3.8.*

All the paths of wis-
dome are peace, *Pro*
3. 17.

Good men ought to
have peaceable prote-
ction, *1 Cor. 16.11.*

We should follow
peace, &c. with them
that call on the Lord
Jesus out of a pure heart
2 Tim. 2.22.

There is a time when
peace is taken from the
earth to cause men kill
one another, *Rev. 6.4.*

It is Christ who must
still & rebuke all storms
and tempests, *Mat. 8.*

In affliction especially

we
peace
Ind
h
of pea
bitter
In a
we sho
desire
Isa. 39.
Who
destroy
have no
The
pect pe
appoint
When
struction
peace a
Ezek. 7.
M
We sho
the chin
peace, a
another,
The F
should ru
Col. 3. 15.

we ought to speake
peace unto our friends,
1 Cor. 21. 13.

The Saints in stead
of peace may have great
bitternesse, *Isa 38. 17.*

In apparant miseries
we should in our time
desire peace & be quiet,
Isa. 39. 8.

When the Lord will
destroy, the land shall
have no peace, *Ier. 12. 12*

The Saints may ex-
pect peace and be dis-
appointed, *Ier. 14. 19.*

When God sends de-
struction, we may seek
peace and find none,
Ezek. 7. 25.

Manner.

We should follow after
the things that inake
peace, and edifie one
another, *Rom. 14. 19.*

The peace of God
should rule in our harts
Col. 3. 15.

The danger of want- ing it.

It is a grievous thing
when God takes away
his peace from a peo-
ple, loving kindnesses
and mercies, *Ier. 16. 5.*

If we neglect the
present pursuit thereof,
it may be hid from our
eyes, *Luk. 9. 42.*

It is a trick of false
Prophets to proclaime
false peace, *Ier. 23. 17.*
Ezek. 13. 10.

Trials.

It is a grievous thing to
dwel with peace-haters
Pf. 120. 7.

To be spiritually mind-
ed is life & peace, *Rom.*
8. 6.

We should labour to
be found of Christ in
peace at his comming
without spot & blame-
lesse, *2 Pet. 3. 14.*

It

It is a bad signe, not to know the way of peace, *Isa. 59. 8.*

It is a grievous sinne to crie peace, peace, when there is no peace, *Ier. 6. 14.*

It is God who sends no peace, but one man against another, *Zech. 8. 10.*

Gods covenant with *Levi* for his feare, was life and peace, *Mal. 2. 5.*

To walk with God in truth, peace and equity, *Mal. 5. 6.*

Peace wished and endeavoured for, is not lost, but hath home returns, *Mat. 5. 13.*

A peaceable departure at last, comes from right fight and apprehensions of CHRIST, *Luk. 2. 9.*

Being in Gods favour is a ground of peace &

rest, *Pf. 4. 8.*

It is the property of wicked men to speake peace, when mischief is in their hearts, *Pfal. 28. 3.*

It is a signe of a wicked man not to speake peace, *Pf. 35. 20.*

It is God that delivers our soule in peace from dangers, *Pf. 55. 17.*

With words of peace we ought to joyn charity, *1am. 2. 16.*

Peace is with all them who are in Christ Jesus, *1 Pet. 5. 14.*

It is God who makes us to dwel in peaceable habitations, sure dwellings, and quiet resting places, *Isa. 32. 18.*

It is the Lord who cuts down our peaceable habitations, *Ier. 25. 37.*

Heavenly wisdom

first pu
&c.
It is G
the abu
Isa. 66.
The
faith
icked
Who
disappe
it come
Ier. 4. 1

Co

Love
suffer in
meekne

5. 22.

Peace
ming f
Cor. 1. 3

Peace

Ephes. 6

Purit

gentle,

treated

Peace

believin

first

first pure, then peaceable
 &c. *1am. 3. 17.*

It is God who extends
 the abundance of peace
Isa. 66. 12.

There is no peace,
 faith God, unto the
 wicked, *Isa. 48. 18.*

When the people are
 disappointed in peace,
 it comes of the Lord,
Ier. 4. 10.

Companions.

Love, Joy, long-
 suffering, gentlenesse,
 meeknesse, faith, *Gal.*
5. 22.

Peace and grace com-
 ing from Christ, *1*
Cor. I. 3.

Peace, love and faith,
Ephes. 6. 23.

Purity, peaceableness,
 gentle, easie to be in-
 treated, *1am. 1. 17.*

Peace and joy with
 believing, *Rom. 15. 17.*

Glory and honour,
Rom. 2. 10.

Encouragements.

Joy attends the con-
 fellows thereof, *Pro.*
12. 20.

Thereby living there-
 in, the God of love
 and peace will be with
 us, *2 Cor. 13. 11.*

Because Christ is our
 peace, *Ephes. 2. 14.*

The Gospel is the
 Gospel of peace, *Ephes.*
6. 15.

The unity of the Spi-
 rit must be kept in the
 bond of peace, *Ephes.*
4. 3.

Glory, honour and
 peace are unto all well-
 doers, *Rom. 2. 10.*

The feet of such are
 very beautifull: who
 preach glad tidings of
 peace, *Rom. 10. 15.*

That God hath cal-
 led

led us unto peace, 1 Cor.

7. 15.

That God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, 1 Cor. 14. 33.

It is a ground of peaceable possession, Gen. 34. 21.

Christ is the Prince of peace, Isa. 9. 6, 7.

Because the chastisement of our peace was upon Christ, Isa. 53. 5.

In that God removeth not the Covenant of his peace once made, Isa. 54. 10.

That in midst of afflictions, God thinks thoughts of peace towards his people, Jer. 29. 11.

Our substantial peace is, when God makes a Covenant with us, Ezek. 34. 25.

Gods Covenant of peace is an everlasting Covenant, Ezek. 37. 26.

When God speaks peace to us, there is great peace & strength, Dan. 10. 10, 19.

Attaining.

It is the Lord who must bless his people with peace, Ps. 9. 11.

By loving of Gods Law great peace, and nothing to offend us, Ps. 119. 165.

By keeping of Gods commandements, Pro. 3. 1.

It was made by Christ by the blood of his Crosse, Colos. 1. 20.

It is the Lord of peace himselfe, that must give us peace, 1 Thes. 5. 16.

The Lord ordaines it, for his people, and works all their works in them, Isa. 26. 12.

It is God who creates the fruit of the lips

lips to be peace, Peace
unto all, *Isa. 57. 19.*

It is Christ who guides
our feet in the way of
peace, *Luke 1. 79.*

It is God who creates
peace and evill, &c. *Isa.*
45. 7.

The best way of our
strength is to make
peace with God, *Isa.*
27. 5.

Afflictions doe at
length bring forth the
peaceable fruit of righ-
teousness, *Heb. 12. 11.*

By the peace & pro-
sperity of our superiours
and governors, *1 Tim.*
2. 2.

Faithfull obedience
interests us in the pro-
tection of the God of
peace *Phil. 4. 9.*

By walking accord-
ing to divine rules, *Gal.*
6. 16.

The God of hope
fills us with all joy and

peace in beleeving, *Rom.*
15. 17.

Justification by faith,
brings peace with God,
Rom. 5. 1.

Grace and Peace
come from God the Fa-
ther, *Rom 1. 17.*

It is God who makes
peace in our borders,
Pf. 147. 14.

God makes peace in
high places, *Job. 25. 2.*

Keeping.

Christ he guides our
feet in the way of peace
Luk. 1. 79.

It is the God of peace
who bruises Satan under
our feet, *Rom 16. 20.*

To have our mindes
stayed, trusting in God,
is the way to perfect
peace, *Isa. 26. 3.*

The peace of God
which passeth all under-
standing, it guards our
hearts

hearts and mindes in
Jesus Christ, *Phil. 4. 7.*

LXIV.

PRAISE, THANKS- GIVING.

Generals.

THere were sacri-
fices for Thankf-
giving under the Law,
Levit. 7. 12. & 22. 29.

In offering the sacri-
fice of thanksgiving, we
must declare his works
with rejoycing, *Pf. 107.*
22. & 116. 17.

We ought to enter
into his gates wth praise
and into his courts with
thanksgiving, being
thankfull unto him and
blesse his Name; *Pfal.*
100. 4.

Thanksgiving and
praise are both joyned
together unto Gods
name, *1 Chron. 29. 13.*

It was an appoint-
ment every morning &
evening for the Levites
to stand and thank and
praise the Lord, *1 Chron.*
23. 30.

It must be given al-
wayes unto God for al
things, in the name of
our Lord Jesus Christ
Ephes. 5. 20.

We ought to be care-
full for nothing, but
every thing to let our
prayer and supplication
with thanksgiving be
put up unto God, *Phil.*
4. 6.

Rooted and built up
in Christ, and stablishe
in the faith, we shoul
abound therein with
thanksgiving, *Col. 3. 7.*

We should continu
in prayer, and watch
therein with thank-
giving, *Col. 4. 2.*

Under the Law there
were offerings of thank

giving

giving, *Col. 4. 2.*

Under the Law there were offrings of thanksgiving, *2 Chron. 29. 31.*

& *33. 16, Lev. 22. 12.*

Thanksgiving & praises are good things, to Gods name;

To shew forth his loving kindnesse in the morning, and his faithfulness every night;

Pf. 92. 1, 2.

We must be thankful because it is good, and his mercy endureth for ever, *Pf. 136. 1.*

It is confessed that righteous men shal give thanks unto his name, *Pf. 140. 13.*

In troubles and distresses the Saints forget not their thankfulness, *Dan. 6. 10.*

It is a duty in blessing of the creature, *Mat. 36. Mark 14. 23.*

It is a duty especially

upon mercies received, *Luk. 17. 16.*

It is thankworthy of all to suffer for the Saints *Rom. 16. 4.*

Whatsoever we do in word or deed, we should do it all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father through him *Col. 3. 17.*

Sufficient thanks can hardly be given for all the Saints, wherewith the Saints joy in one another, *1 Thess. 3. 9.*

In every thing we ought to give thanks, *1 Thess. 5. 18.*

The Jews had overseers for thanksgiving, *Neh. 12. 8.*

It is commanded, & therewith to pay vows, *Pf. 50. 14.*

His name is to be praised with song, and magnified with thank-

X giving.

giving, *Psal.* 69. 30.

The voice of thanksgiving is a sacrifice, *Ionah* 2. 9.

We ought to be thankful at the remembrance of his holinesse, *Psal.* 79. 12.

Matter.

For revealing of wisdom, might, and discovering of strange things *Dan.* 2. 23.

The revealing of excellent things unto the simple, and hiding them from the wise and prudent, *Luk.* 10. 21.

A sight of the wonderfull mercy of God, far beyond our sinnes, *Rom.* 7. 25.

The graces of God given unto others, *1 Cor.* 1. 4.

Freedome from sinfull rash actions, *1 Cor.* 1. 18.

Humble acknowledgment of Gods mercie received, *1 Cor.* 14. 18.

The grace to call the Saints into remembrance, *Phil.* 1. 3. *1 Thess.* 1. 2.

The willing proficiencie and grace of others, *1 Thess.* 2. 14.

The growth of other faith and charity towards each other, *1 Thess.* 1. 3.

For Gods mercy in spiritual gifts given us, *1 Tim.* 1. 12.

Ability to remember others in our prayers, *1 Tim.* 6. 3.

For the kindnesse and love of the Saints, *1 Cor.* 9. 15.

Freedome from sin of slavery, becoming servants of righteousness, *Rom.* 6. 17.

Exaltation and deliverance from enemies

Sam. 22. 40.

Inspection into Gods
great mercies, *Psal. 18. 49.*

The remembrance of
his holinesse, *Psal. 130. 4.*

His marvellous kind-
nesse in any great strait,
Psal. 31. 21.

The neernesse of his
Name to us, *Psal. 65. 1.*

His subduing of our
enemies for us, *Psal.*
9. 13.

The remembrance of
Gods greatnesse, *Psal.*
72. 3.

Victory through our
Lord Jesus Christ, *1 Cor.*
57.

His unspeakable gift,
1 Cor. 9. 15.

The thriving of o-
urs in grace, *Eph. 1. 16.*

For making us meet
to be partakers with the
saints in light, *Col. 1. 12.*

For choosing us to
sanctification, through san-
ctification of the Spirit,

2 Thess. 2. 13.

For having taken un-
to him his great power
and reigning.

Manner.

It must be done with
all joyfulness and com-
manded applause, *Psal.*
33. 2.

His name is to be
praised with a song, and
magnified with thank-
sgiving, *Psal. 69. 30.*

It is a duty to enter
into his gates with
thanksgiving, and into
his courts with praise
with thanksgiving to
bless his Name, *Psal.*
100. 4.

Trials.

Hypocrites may be
thankfull for foolish &
vaine-glorious things,
Luk. 18. 11.

It is matter of plea-
in prayer, for deliver-
ance from enemies, that

we may give thanks unto his holy name, and glory in his praise, 2 *Chron.* 16. 25.

It is pleaded for deliverance from trouble, that we may live to be thankfull, *Pf.* 6. 5.

We must give thanks because it is good, and for his everlasting mercy, *Pf.* 118. 1.

Its action differences our eating or not eating unto the Lord, *Rom.* 14. 6.

Abundant grace through the Thanksgiving of many, redounds to the glory of God, 2 *Cor.* 4. 15.

Rich bountifullnesse to the Saints, causeth Thanksgiving unto God 2 *Cor.* 9. 11.

After comfortable mercies, the voice of thanksgiving & melody is expected, *Isa.* 51. 3.

Meats were created to be received with Thanksgiving, of those which beleve & know the Truth, 1 *Tim.* 4. 3.

LXV.

Praise of God.

Generals.

HE is greatly to be praised in his holy city, in the mount of his holines, *Pfal.* 48.

According to his name, so is his praise unto the ends of earth, *Pfal.* 48. 10.

Praise should waite for God in his Church, *Pfal.* 65. 1.

All people should be stirred up to praise the Lord, *Pfal.* 76. 3.

The dead can shew forth no praises, *Pfal.* 88. 10.

None can shew forth all his praise, *Pfal.* 106. 2.

His name is praised unto the ends of the earth, 113. 3.

The Lord is to be praised, it is exceeding good, *Pfal.* 135.

We praise thy name, because of thy loving kindness, 138. 1.

All men praise thee, we are thy people, 148. *Pf.*

M

Our hearts are fixed and settled to give thee praise, 57. 7, 8.

It shall be with joyfulness, 63. 5.

It must be

His name is to be
praised from the rising
unto the going down
of the Sunne, *Psal.*
113. 3.

The Lords name is
to be praised, because
it is excellent and good,
Psal. 135. 1.

We must praise his
name, because of his
loving kindnesse, and
because of his truth, *Pf.*
138. 1.

All manner of wayes
we are exhorted to
praise the Lord, *Psal.*
148. *Pf.* 149.

Manner.

Our hearts must be
fixed and stand up early
to give praise, *Psal.*
57. 7, 8.

It should be done
with joyfull lips, *Psal.*
63. 5.

It must be done with

our whole heart, *Psal.*
86. 12.

Matter.

Our gathering from
among the wicked is
matter of triumphing
therein, *Pf.* 106. 47.

Expression of his
mercie and truth caus-
eth us to sing and give
praise, *Pf.* 71. 70.

Because his loving
kindnesse is better then
life, *Pf.* 73. 4.

For hearing and be-
coming our salvation,
Pf. 118. 21.
For hearing of the
words of his mouth, *Pf.*
138. 4.

Trials.

He must be blessed
and praised at all times,
it must be continually
in our mouth, *Pf.* 34. 1.

Such must call upon

his name, make known
his deeds among the
people,

Sing praises unto him,
talk of all his wondrous
workes,

Glory in his holy
name, *1 Chron. 16. 8.*

He should be praised
in the great congrega-
tion, and among much
people, *Pf. 35. 18.*

Our mouth should
speake of his praises all
the day long, *Pfal. 35.*
28.

It is matter of com-
fort to have a long of
praise put into our
mouth, *Pf. 40. 3.*

Such as love his sal-
vation, must needs be
much in magnifying of
him, *Pf. 40. 16.*

It comforts the saints
in their greatest di-
stresses that they shall
yet live to praise him,
Pf. 40. 11. & 43. 5.

They must be sung
with understanding, *Pf.*
47. 6.

Those who offer
praise, glorify God, *Pf.*
50. 23.

He ought to be pra-
ised for his truth and
holinesse, *Pfal. 71. 23.*

Those most conver-
sant with God, are most
in praises of him, *Pfal.*
84. 4.

LXVI.

Blessing of God. Generals,

AL that is within
us should bless
the Lord, and forge-
not all his benefites, *Pf.*
103. 1, 2.

All his works, crea-
tures, ministers in
places of his dominion
ought to blisse the
Lord, and we with our
soules, *Pf. 103. 23. Pf.*
104. 1.

For no
our pra-
cy from
For
in life,
our fee
Pl. 66. 8
For
with hi
78. 19.
The
our iniqui-
The
our dise-
For
our life
tion,
For
with lov
and tend
For
mouth w
For the
health a
Pf. 103. 3.

Manner.

For not turning away
our prayer, nor his mer-
cy from us, *Pl. 66. 20.*

For holding our soul
in life, and not suffering
our feet to be moved,
Pl. 66. 8, 9.

For daily loading us
with his benefits, *Pl.*
78. 19.

The forgiving of all
our iniquities,

The healing of all
our diseases,

For redeeming of
our life from destru-
ction,

For crowning of us
with loving kindnesse,
and tender mercies,

For satisfying our
mouth wth good things,

For the vigor of our
health and strength,

Pl. 103. 3, 4, 5.

Titles

LXVII.

*Titles & names given
to Saints.*

Blamelesse men, *Phil*
2. 15.

Blessed men, *Gen. 26. 29.*

Amiable men, *Col. 3. 15.*

Clean men, *Job 15. 3.*

Courteous men, *Eph.*
4. 32.

Devout men, *Act. 2. 5.*

Discreet men, *Gen. 41.*
39.

Elected men, *Col. 3. 12.*

Faithfull men, *Prov.*
20. 6.

Free men, *Mat. 24. 25.*

Good men, *Mat. 12. 35.*

Guilelesse men, *Mat.*
12. 7.

Happy men, *Pl. 127. 6.*

Humble men, *Pl. 34. 2.*

Just men, *Mat. 13. 43.*

Learned men, *Isa. 50. 4.*

Liberal men, *Isa. 32. 8.*

Lowly men, *Pro. 16. 19.*

Meek men, *Numb. 12. 3.*

X 4

Mer-

Merciful men, *Mat.* 5. 7.Peaceable men, *Gen.*

34. 21.

Plain men, *Gen.* 25. 27.Prosperous men, *Gen.*

39. 2.

Prudent men, *Pro.* 14. 8.Pure men, *Pro.* 15. 26.Quickened men, *Eph.*

2. 1.

Righteous men, *Dent.*

33. 5.

Sanctified men, *2 Tim.*

2. 2.

Simple men, *Pf.* 116. 6.Spiritual men, *1 Cor.*

2. 15.

Stedfast men, *1 Cor.*

15. 58.

Tender-hearted men,

Eph. 4. 32.True men, *Gen.* 42. 31.Valiant men, *Josh.* 1. 14.Unblameable men, *Col.*

1. 22.

Unleavened men, *1 Cor.*

5. 7.

Unmoyeable men, *1 Cor.*

15. 58.

Unreproveable men,

Col. 1. 22.Wise men, *Iob* 34. 2.Worthy men, *Matth.*

10. 11.

Men of knowldge, *Iob*

34. 2.

Men fearing God, *Ast.*

2. 5.

Men of understanding,

Pro. 1. 5.Men of rest, *1 Chron.*

22. 5.

People of his pasture,

Pf 95. 7.Sheep of his hands, *id.*A holy people, *Isa.* 62.

12.

Gods servants, *Isa.*

63. 17.

Tribes of his inheritance

*idem.*Gods inheritance, *Ier.*

12. 14.

The off-spring of God,

Ast. 17. 29.

The generation of God

Ast. 17. 19.A holy people, *Dent.* 7. 6.

A spec

himselfe,

A pe

Dent. 14.

The L

Dent. 32

The lo

ritance, i

Sanctified

Mighty

Rejoy

highnesse,

The hou

Eph. 2. 19

Princes

Princes

earth, *Psa*

Profess

The R

of God, 2

The R

God, *Isa.*

The tem

Cor. 3. 7.

Abraha

22.

Adopte

Gal. 4. 5.

Angels,

A

A speciall people to
himselfe, *ibid.*

A pecnliar people,
Deut. 14. 2. *1 Pet.* 2. 19.

The Lords portion,
Deut. 32. 9.

The lot of his inhe-
ritance, *ibid.*

Sanctified ones, *Is.* 13. 3

Mighty ones, *ibid.*

Rejoycers in his
highnesse, *ibid.*

The household of God,
Eph. 2. 19.

Princes, *Gen.* 32. 6.

Princes in all the
earth, *Psal.* 45. 16.

Professors, *1 Pet.* 1.

The Righteousnesse
of God, *2 Cor.* 5. 21.

The Redeemed of
God, *Isa.* 35. 10.

The temple of God,
1 Cor. 3. 7.

Abrahams seed, *Gal.*
22.

Adopted sonnes,
Gal. 4. 5.

Angels, *Rev.* 14. 15.

Believers, *Act.* 14. 1.
Peloyed of God,

Rom. 1. 7.
Blessed of the Lord,

Gen. 24. 31.

Branches of righte-
ousnesse, *Job* 15. 5.

Pranches of Christ,
2 Cor. 2. 15.

Brethren of Christ,
John 15. 2.

The Called, *Act.* 2. 16.

Christs hand-maids,
Act. 2. 16.

Christs brother, *Matth.*
23. 20.

Christs sister, *idem.*

Christs mother, *idem.*

Christs house, *Heb.* 3. 4.

Christs friends, *Jo.* 15. 4.

Christs servants, *1 Cor.*
7. 1.

Beloved, *Cant.* 1. 5.

Children of Abraham,
Rom. 9. 8.

Children of God, *Gal.*
3. 7. *Rom.* 8. 16.

Children of understand-
ing, *Pro.* 2. 28.

Chil-

Children of the free woman, *Gal. 4. 31.*

Children of the promise, *Rom. 9. 8.*

Children of the light, *John 12. 36.*

Children of the day, *1 Thess. 5. 4.*

Children of the resurrection, *Luk. 20. 36.*

Children of the kingdom, *Mat. 13. 38.*

Children of the marriage chamber, *Matth. 9. 15.*

A chosen generation, *1 Pet. 2. 19.*

A Royall Priesthood *ibid.*

A Holy Nation *ibid.*

Chearfull givers, *2 Cor. 9. 7.*

Circumcised ones, *1 Cor. 7. 21.*

Citizens with Saints, *Eph. 2. 19.*

Confident ones, *2 Cor. 5. 6.*

Conquerours, *Rom. 8. 27.*

Councillors of peace *Pro. 12. 20.*

Chosen, *Rev. 17. 4.*

Church of the first borne: whose name are written in heaven

Heb. 12. 23.

Faithfull witnesses *Prov. 4. 6.*

Faithfull servants *Matth. 24. 25.*

Faithfull Boughs *Gen. 49. 22.*

Faithfull, *Psal. 12. 1.*

Faithfull brethren *Col. 1. 2.*

Holy brethren, *Heb. 3. 1.*

Gods afflicted, *Isa. 49. 13.*

Gods anointed, *Psal. 105. 15.*

Gods Chosen, *Rom. 8. 33.*

Gods Beloved, *Rom. 9. 25.*

Gods building, *1 Cor. 3. 9.*

Gods delight, *Prov. 11. 26.*

Gods f

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods

Gods friends, <i>Isa</i> 41. 8.	The daughters of God, <i>2 Cor.</i> 6. 18.
Gods flock, <i>Isa.</i> 40.	The Elect of God, <i>Col.</i> 3. 12.
Gods handmaids, <i>1 Cor.</i> 2. 18.	The flock of God, <i>John</i> 21. 16.
Gods Husbandry, <i>1 Cor.</i> 9. 3.	The glory of God, <i>Isa.</i> 4. 5.
Gods hidden ones, <i>Psal.</i> 83. 3.	The habitation of God, <i>Eph.</i> 2. 22.
Gods heritage, <i>1 Per.</i> 5. 3.	Heirs of righteousness, <i>Heb.</i> 11. 7.
Gods laborers, <i>1 Cor.</i> 3. 9.	Heirs of the promise, <i>Gal.</i> 3. 29.
Gods prisoners, <i>Psal.</i> 69. 33.	Heirs of God, <i>Rom.</i> 8. 17.
Gods privy Counsel- ors, <i>Psal.</i> 25. 14.	Heirs with Christ, <i>ib.</i>
Gods sheep, <i>Iob.</i> 10. 27	Heirs of salvation, <i>Heb.</i> 1. 14.
Gods secret ones, <i>Pf.</i> 83. 3.	Heirs of blessing, <i>1 Per.</i> 3. 9.
Gods servants, <i>Is.</i> 4. 8.	Hungerers after righ- teousnesse, <i>Mat.</i> 5. 6.
Gods vine, <i>Pf.</i> 80. 14	His nation, <i>Pf.</i> 106. 5.
Gods workmanship, <i>Eph.</i> 2. 10.	Innocents, <i>Iob</i> 4. 7.
Gods Husbandry, <i>1 Cor.</i> 3. 9	Illuminate ones, <i>Heb.</i> 10. 32.
Gods building, <i>ibid.</i>	Inheritance, <i>Psal.</i> 94.
Gods called, <i>Isa.</i> 48. 12.	14.

His

His congregation
purchased of old, *Psal.*
74.2.

The redeemed, *idem.*

The rod of his inheritance, *idem.*

Kids, *Isa.* 11.6.

Lambs, *Iohn* 21.15.

Kings, *Rev.* 1.10.

Priests, *Rev.* 6.

A holy Priesthood, *1*
Pet. 2.5.

Little ones, *Mat.* 18.3

Little children, *Mat.*
19.14.

Little flock, *Luk* 12.33

Living sons, *Luk.* 15.24

Lively stones, *1Pet.* 2.5.

Lords of others, *Gen.*
27.33.

The Lords free-men,
1 Cor. 7.22.

The ransomed of the
Lord, *Isa.* 35.10.

The redeemed of the
Lord, *Pf.* 107.2.

Congregation of poor
Pf. 74.19.

The generation of

them that seek him, *Pf.*
24.6.

The assembly of the
upright, *Pf.* 111.1.

Generation of the
upright, *Pf.* 112.2.

Lovers of the light,
Iohn 3.19.

Lovers of the day,
2 Tim. 3.4.

Lovers of God, *1 Iob.*
2.10.

Lovers of the godly,
idem.

Members of Christ, *1*
Cor. 6.15.

Members of the temple
of the Holy Ghost,
1 Cor. 16.19.

Mourners, *Mat.* 5.6.

New lamps, *1 Cor.* 5.7.

New creatures, *2 Cor.*
5.17.

New borne babes, *1*
Pet. 2.2.

Peacemakers, *Matt.*
5.9.

People of Gods pasture,
Pf. 25.9.

Plants

Pla

Isa. 61

Po

5.3.

A r

1 Pet. 2

Sain

Secr

Seed

Iob 11

Seed

idem.

Seed

Isa. 65.3

Good

13.38.

Sheep

Pf 95.7.

Sheep

sture, *Pf*

Sheep

Mat. 26.

Search

ture, *Ad*

Servan

ousnesse,

Servan

Deut. 34.

Servan

Plants of the Lord,	1 Cor. 7. 22.
<i>Isa.</i> 61. 3.	Sonnes of the free-
Poore in spirit, <i>Mat.</i>	woman, <i>Gal.</i> 4. 31.
5. 3.	Sons of God, <i>Luke</i>
A royal Priest-hood,	20. 36.
1 <i>Pet.</i> 2. 9.	Sonnes of wisdom,
Saints, 1 <i>Cor.</i> 1. 2.	<i>Pro.</i> 10. 5.
Secret ones, <i>Pf.</i> 83. 3.	Saints, <i>Job</i> 5. 1.
Seed of <i>Abraham</i> ,	Meek persons, <i>Pfal.</i>
<i>Job</i> 11. 21.	37. 11.
Seed of the righteous,	Just men, <i>Pf.</i> 37. 12.
<i>idem.</i>	The people of the
Seed of the blessed,	God of <i>Abraham</i> . <i>Pf.</i>
<i>Isa.</i> 65. 33.	47. 9.
Good seed, <i>Matth.</i>	Such as make a Co-
13. 38.	venant with him by sa-
Sheep of Gods hands	crifice, <i>Pf.</i> 30. 5.
<i>Pf.</i> 95. 7.	A spirituall house, 1
Sheep of Gods pa-	<i>Pet.</i> 2. 5.
sture, <i>Pf.</i> 75. 73.	Stedfast ones, 1 <i>Cor.</i>
Sheep of Gods flock,	15. 58.
<i>Mat.</i> 26. 31.	Sucklings, <i>Pf.</i> 8. 2.
Searchers of Scrip-	Trees of righteou-
ture, <i>Acts</i> 17. 11.	nesse, <i>Isa.</i> 61. 3.
Servants of righte-	Thirsters after right-
ousnesse, <i>Rom.</i> 6. 18.	cousnesse, <i>Mat.</i> 5. 6.
Servants of the Lord,	Triumphers in Christ
<i>Dent.</i> 34. 5.	2 <i>Cor.</i> 2. 14.
Servants of Christ,	Vessels of mercy, <i>Rom.</i>
	9. 23. Vef-

Vessels of honour,
 2 Tim 2.21.
 Chosen vessels, *Mat.* 9.15
 Wrestlers, *Eph.* 6.12.
Gen. 32. 24.
 The temple of the
 Lord, 1 Cor. 3.17.
 They are compared
 unto.
 Jewels, *Mat.* 3. 17.
 Lights of the world,
Phil. 2. 15.
 Lions, *Job* 28.1.
 Angels for quality,
Luk 20. 36.
 The Apple of Gods
 eye, *Deu.* 32.10 *Zec.* 2.8.
 A Crowne of glory,
Isa. 62. 3.
 A Royal diademe,
ibid.
 An everlasting foun-
 dation, *Pro.* 10.25.
 Eagles, *Mat.* 24.28.
 Fine gold, *Job* 23.3
 Gold of Ophir, *Isa.*
 13. 12.

Good figs, *Ier.* 24.4.
 Good ground, *Mat.*
 13. 23.
 Mount Zion, *Pf.* 125.1.
 New vessels, *Mat.*
 9. 16.
 New garments, *idem*
 Olive plants, *Pfal.*
 128 3.
 Pure virgins, 2 Cor.
 11. 2.
 Race-runners, 1 Cor.
 9. 24.
 Stars, *Dan.* 12.3.
 Lights, *Mat.* 5.14.
 Trees by the water,
Pf. 1.3. *Isa.* 44.4.
 Cedar-trees, *ps.* 60.10.
 Fig-trees, *Judg.* 9.11.
 Olive-trees, *ps.* 52.8.
 Palm-trees *ps.* 92.12.
 Vine, *ps.* 80.8.
 The signet on Gods
 hand, *Ier.* 22.24.
 Wheat, *Mat.* 13.12.
 The wings of a dove
 covered with silver, and
 her feathers of yellow
 gold, *Pf.* 68.32.

Par-

Part
 26. 20.
 Dove
 6. 24
 A w
 Wat
Isa. 58
 Vesse
Tim. 2 2
 Vesse

L
 Titles
 wic

C Child
 Nun
 Child
 nesse, 1 7
 Childre
idem.
 Childre
 woman, C
 Childre
 dience, E
 Childre
John 8.38.
 Childre
Job 30.8.

Partridges, 1 Sam. 26. 20.

Doves, Gen. 8. 8. Cant. 6. 2.

A watered garden,
Waters that fail not,
Isa. 58. 11.

Vessels of gold, 2 Tim. 2. 20.

Vessels of silver, *idem.*

LXVIII.

Titles and names of wicked men.

Children of Belial, Num. 13. 13.

Children of darkness, 1 Thess. 5. 5.

Children of the night, *idem.*

Children of the bond-woman, Gal. 4. 3.

Children of disobedience, Ephes. 2. 2.

Children of the devil, John 8. 38.

Children of fools, Job 30. 8.

Children of the flesh, Rom. 9. 8.

Children of pride, Job 31. 34.

Children of perdition, Job 17. 12. Isa. 57. 4.

Children of transgression,

Children of villains, Job 30. 8.

Children of wickedness, 2 Sam. 7. 10.

Children of wrath, Ephes. 2. 3.

Children whose mouth speak vanity, Ps. 144. 11.

Children that are corrupters, Isa. 1. 4.

Impudent and stiff-necked children, Ezek. 2. 4.

Children in whom is no faith, Deut. 32. 20.

Abjects, Ps. 35. 19.

Adversaries, Ps. 3. 1.

Adversaries of the Lord, 1 Sam. 2. 10.

Abominable branches, Is. 14. 19.

Angry

Adulterous people.	Blinde persons, <i>Isa.</i>
<i>Mat.</i> 12. 39.	42. 18.
Aliens, <i>Ephes.</i> 2. 12.	Brethren in evil, <i>Gen.</i>
Angry fellows, <i>Judg.</i>	49. 5.
18. 25.	Busie bodies, 1 <i>Thes.</i>
Avengers, <i>Pl.</i> 44. 16.	3. 11.
Authors of wicked-	Brasse, <i>Gen.</i> 6. 28.
ness, <i>John</i> 24. 8.	Boasters, 2 <i>Tim.</i> 3. 23.
A froward generati-	Back-sliders in heart,
on, <i>Dut.</i> 32. 20.	<i>Pro.</i> 14. 14.
A foolish people and	Brutish fools, <i>Psal.</i>
unwise, <i>Dent.</i> 32. 6.	94. 8.
A perverse crooked	Deceitful and unjust
generation, <i>Dent.</i> 32. 5.	men, <i>Psa.</i> 43. 1.
A seed of evill doers,	Bloody men, <i>Psa.</i> 26. 9.
<i>Isa.</i> 1. 4.	Breathers of cruelty,
A people laden with	<i>Psa.</i> 27. 12.
iniquity, <i>idem.</i>	Bloody and deceit-
A sinfull nation, <i>idem.</i>	ful men, <i>Psa.</i> 5. 6.
A seed of falshood,	Carelesse people, <i>Judg.</i>
<i>Isa.</i> 57. 4.	18. 10.
Backbiters, <i>Psa.</i> 119.	Cast-aways, 1 <i>Cor.</i>
42.	9. 27.
Backsliders, <i>Pro.</i> 14. 14.	Charmers, <i>Exod.</i> 7.
Barbarous people, <i>Psa.</i>	7. 11.
114. 1.	Complainers, <i>Iude.</i> 16.
Bastards, <i>Heb.</i> 12. 8.	Condemners of others
Blasphemers, <i>Rom.</i>	<i>Rom.</i> 14. 4.
1. 29.	Contentious persons,
	<i>Pro.</i> 6. 19. <i>Cor.</i>

Corrupt children, *Isa.*
 11. 4. *nom* *Isa.*
 Crucifiers, *Phil.* 3. 2.
 Corrupters, *Ier.* 6.
 28. *nom* *Isa.*
 Crooked people, *Phil.*
 2. 15. *nom* *Isa.*
 Cursed speakers, *12*
Tim. 3. 2. *nom* *Isa.*
 Crooked men, *Deut.*
 32. 5. *nom* *Isa.*
 Crafty men, *Ier.* 6. 28.
 Corrupt men, *Deut.*
 32. 5. *nom* *Isa.*
 Covetous men, *1 Cor.*
 5. 11. *nom* *Isa.*
 Carnall men, *1 Cor.*
 3. 3. *nom* *Isa.*
 Brutish men, *Prov.*
 12. 1. *nom* *Isa.*
 Blood-thirsty men,
Pf. 5. 6. *nom* *Isa.*
 Blind men, *Rev.* 3. 17.
 Beastly men, *Ezek.*
 21. 31. *nom* *Isa.*
 Arrogant men, *Iob*
 40. 7. *nom* *Isa.*
 Angry men, *Prov.*
 22. 24. *nom* *Isa.*

Abominable men,
Prov. 11. 20. *nom* *Isa.*
 Cruell men, *Pfal.* 48.
 Cunning men, *1 Cor.*
 5. 11. *nom* *Isa.*
 Dead men, *1 Cor.* 5. 11.
 Deceitfull men, *Pfal.*
 15. 6. *nom* *Isa.*
 Defiled men, *Tir.* 1. 15.
 Disobedient men,
1 Tim. 3. 2. *nom* *Isa.*
 Disordered men,
2 Thes. 3. 11. *nom* *Isa.*
 Double-minded men,
Iam. 1. 8. *nom* *Isa.*
 Earthly men, *Pfal.*
 10. 18. *nom* *Isa.*
 Evill men, *Pro.* 4. 18.
 Fearfull men, *Rev.* 2. 8.
 Fierce men, *Prov.*
 22. 21. *nom* *Isa.*
 Filthy men, *Rev.*
 22. 11. *nom* *Isa.*
 Foolish men, *Pfal.*
 49. 10. *nom* *Isa.*
 Furious men, *2 Tim.*
 3. 3. *nom* *Isa.*
 Greedy men, *Pro.* 1. 19.
 Haughty men, *Prov*

22. 24.	Heady men, 2 Tim 3. 4.	Prov. 24. 18.	Naked men, Rev. 3. 17.
	High-minded men, <i>ibid.</i>		Naturall men, 1 Cor.
	Horrible men, <i>Wisd.</i>	2. 14.	Naughty men, Prov.
4. 18.	Hopelesse men, <i>Psal.</i>	6. 12.	Obstinate men, Isa. 48. 4.
49. 10.	Ignorant men, 2 Tim.		Partiall men, Jam. 2. 4.
3. 3.	Inordinate men,	2 Pet. 2. 10.	Presumptuous men,
	1 Thes. 3. 11.		Polluted men, Isa. 35. 8.
	Intemperate men,		Prophane men, 1 Tim.
1 Tim. 1. 9.	Lawles men, Prov.	1. 9.	Proud men, Ps. 86. 14.
13. 15.	Loathsome men, 2 Cor.	14. 16.	Raging men, Prov.
4. 3.	Loft men, 2 Cor. 4. 3.		Ravenous men, Nah.
	Lukewarme men, Rev.	2. 12.	Seditious men, Prov.
3. 16.	Mad men, Prov. 26. 18.	24. 21.	Sinfull men, Isa. 1. 4.
	Malicious men, 1 Pet.		Stiffe-necked men,
2. 1.	Mercilesse men, Rom.	Act. 7. 51.	Stout-men, Mal.
1. 30.	Miserable men, Rev.	3. 13.	Stout hearted men,
3. 16.	Mischievous men,	Isa. 46. 12.	Subtile men, Act.
		13. 10.	

Vain men, *Jer. 2. 3.*
 Vile men, *Deu. 11. 21.*
 Violent men, *Psal. 18. 14.*
 Unbelieving men, *Rev. 21. 8.*
 Uncircumcised men, *Act. 7. 51.*
 Ungodly men, *2 Thes. 3. 11.*
 Unholy men, *idem.*
 Unjust men, *Rev. 22. 11.*
 Unreasonable men, *2 Thes. 3. 2.*
 Unrighteous men, *Cor. 6. 9.*
 Unstable men, *7am. 8.*
 Unthankfull men, *Tim. 3. 2.*
 Unchristy men, *Pro. 12.*
 Wavering minded men, *7am. 1. 8.*
 Wicked men, *Pro. 12.*
 Scornful men, *Pro. 8.*
 Wrathful men, *Pro. 8.*

Wretched men, *Rev. 3. 17.*
 Worldly men, *as*
 Envious persons, *Rom. 1. 29.*
 Enchanters, *Rev. 12. 13.*
 False accusers, *1 Tim. 3. 3.*
 False witnesses, *Pro. 4. 5.*
 Fishers, *Jer. 16. 16.*
 Firebrands, *Isa. 7. 4.*
 Flatterers, *Pro. 18. 8.*
 Fools, *Pro. 21. 11.*
 Forgetters of God, *Iob 8. 13.*
 Forgers of lies, *Iob 13. 4.*
 Froward persons, *Iob 3. 32.*
 Fugitives, *Isa. 43. 14.*
 Gainfaying people, *Rom. 10. 31.*
 Generation of vipers, *Mat. 23. 33.*
 A faithlesse generation, *Mat. 17. 17.*
 A crooked generation,
 Y 21. 20.

22. 24. Heady men, 2 Tim 3. 4.

High-minded men,
*ibid.*Horrible men, *Wisd.*4. 18. Hopelesse men, *Psal.*

49. 10. Ignorant men, 2 Tim.

3. 3. Inordinate men,

2 Thes. 3. 11.

Intemperate men,

1 Tim. 1. 9.

Lawles men, *Prov.*

13. 15. Loathsome men, 2 Cor.

4. 3. Lost men, 2 Cor. 4. 3.

Lukewarme men, *Rev.*3. 16. Mad men, *Prov.* 26. 18.

Malicious men, 1 Pet.

2. 1. Mercilesse men, *Rom.*1. 30. Miserable men, *Rev.*

3. 16. Mischievous men,

Prov. 24. 18. Naked men, *Rev.* 3. 17.

Naturall men, 1 Cor.

2. 14. Naughty men, *Prov.*6. 12. Obstinate men, *Isa.* 48. 4.Partiall men, *Jam.* 2. 4.

Presumptuous men,

2 Pet. 2. 10. Polluted men, *Isa.* 35. 8.

Prophane men, 1 Tim.

1. 9. Proud men, *Pf.* 86. 14.Raging men, *Prov.*14. 16. Ravenous men, *Nah.*2. 12. Seditious men, *Prov.*24. 21. Sinfull men, *Isa.* 1. 4.

Stiffe-necked men,

Act. 7. 51. Stout men,

3. 13. Stout hearted men,

Isa. 46. 12. Subtile men,

13. 10. Vain

Vain men, *Jer. 2. 3.*
 Vile men, *Deut. 11. 21.*
 Violent men, *Psal. 68. 14.*
 Unbelieving men, *Rev. 21. 8.*
 Uncircumcised men, *Act. 7. 51.*
 Ungodly men, *2 Thes. 3. 11.*
 Unholy men, *idem.*
 Unjust men, *Rev. 22. 11.*
 Unreasonable men, *1 Thes. 3. 2.*
 Unrighteous men, *1 Cor. 6. 9.*
 Unstable men, *1 Tim. 8.*
 Unthankfull men, *Tim. 3. 2.*
 Unthrifty men, *Pro. 12.*
 Wavering minded men, *1 Tim. 1. 8.*
 Wicked men, *Pro. 12.*
 Scornful men, *Pro. 8.*
 Wrathful men, *Pro. 8.*

Wretched men, *Rev. 3. 17.*
 Worldly men, *Ps. 62.*
 Envious persons, *Rom. 1. 29.*
 Enchanters, *Rev. 18. 2.*
 False accusers, *1 Tim. 3. 3.*
 False witnesses, *Pro. 4. 5.*
 Fishers, *Jer. 16. 16.*
 Firebrands, *Isa. 47. 4.*
 Flatterers, *Pro. 18. 8.*
 Fools, *Pro. 21. 11.*
 Forgetters of God, *Iob 8. 13.*
 Forgers of lies, *Iob 13. 4.*
 Froward persons, *Iob 3. 32.*
 Fugitives, *Isa. 43. 14.*
 Gainfaying people, *Rom. 10. 3.*
 Generation of vipers, *Mat. 23. 33.*
 A faithlesse generation, *Mat. 17. 17.*
 A crooked generation, *Y 21. 30.*

on, *Dent.* 32.5.

Goats, *Mat.* 25.33.

Gods adversaries,
Judg. 5.31.

Gods enemies, *Isa.*
11. 24.

Gods foot-stoole,
Pf. 110.1.

Grudgers, *2 Cor.* 9.7.

Haters of know-
ledge, *Pro.* 1.32.

Haters of the Lord,
Pf. 81.15.

Harlots, *Ier.* 16.16.

Heathens, *Eze.* 34.28.

Hereticks, *Tit.* 3.10.

Hypocrites, *Mat.* 7.

Hunters, *Sam.* 24.12.

Idolaters, *1 Cor.* 5.11.

Incontinent persons,
2 Tim. 3.4.

Inventors of evil,
Rom. 1.30.

Impudent children,
Ezek. 2.4.

Lying children, *Isa.*
30. 9.

Lyars, *ps.* 62.9.

Lawlesse persons,
1 Tim. 1.9.

Light fellows, *Judg.*

9. 4.

Lovers of pleasures,
2 Tim. 3.4.

Lovers of their own
darknesse, *Job* 31.19.

Lukewarm persons
Rev. 3.16.

Mockers, *2 Per.* 3.3.

Niggards, *Isa.* 32.6.

Nippers, *Isa.* 50.6.

Observers of times
Dent. 18.10.

Out-casts, *Isa.* 6.4.

Persecutors, *Lam.* 1.

Perversers of Go-
wayes, *Act.* 13.10.

Perverse people, *Pf.*
2. 15.

Oppressors, *Job* 27.

Plants of a strange
Ier. 2.21.

Prarling fooles,
10. 8.

Provokers of G-
Dent. 9.7.

Persecutours of
godly, *Lam.* 1.6.

Railers, *1 Cor.* 5.

Reb-

Reb-

Rep-

Ier. 6.3.

Rep-

13. 5.

Refis-

Tim. 3.8.

Rioto-

23. 21.

Robb-

Runag-

Rods

Isa. 10.5.

Staves

nation, id

Reaper

Pro. 22.8.

Sowers

idem

Sowers

26. 28.

Scorners

Seducers

Seed of

41.4.

Seed of

Mat. 3.28.

Seed of th

Rebels, <i>Isa.</i> 1.2.	ers and whore, <i>Isa.</i> 57.
Rebukers, <i>Isa.</i> 44.16.	Servants of corrupti-
Reprobate silver ,	on, 2 <i>Pet.</i> 2.19.
<i>Ier.</i> 6.30.	Servants of sinne, <i>Job.</i>
Reprobates , 1 <i>Cor.</i>	8. 34.
13. 5.	Serpents root , <i>Isa.</i>
Resisters of truth , 2	14. 29.
<i>Tim.</i> 3. 8.	Sinners, 1 <i>Tim.</i> 1.9.
Riotous eaters, <i>Pro.</i>	Synagogue of Satan ,
23. 21.	<i>Rom.</i> 2.9.
Robbers, <i>Job</i> 12.6.	Sloathfull servants ,
Runagates, <i>Gen.</i> 4.12.	<i>Mat</i> 25.36.
Rods of Gods anger,	Smitters , <i>Isa.</i> 50. 6.
<i>Isa.</i> 10. 5.1.	Slanderers, <i>Ps.</i> 44.16.
Staves of his indig-	Sonnes of the servant,
nation, <i>idem.</i>	<i>Gal.</i> 4.10.
Reapers of vanity ,	Sorcerers, <i>Isa.</i> 2.6.
<i>Pro.</i> 22.8.	Spoilers of the poor,
Sowers of iniquity,	<i>ps.</i> 109.
<i>idem</i>	Strangers , <i>Ier.</i> 2.21.
Sowers of strife, <i>Pro.</i>	Swarvers, 1 <i>Tim.</i> 1.6.
26. 28.	Supplanters, <i>Ier</i> 9.4.
Scorners <i>ps.</i> 1.1.	Swearers, <i>Hof.</i> 4.2.
Seducers, 2 <i>Tim.</i> 3. 13	Temporizers , <i>Mat.</i>
Seed of the wicked,	13. 21.
41.4.	Tempters of God ,
Seed of the devil ,	<i>Mal.</i> 3.15.
<i>Mat.</i> 3. 28.	Tale-bearers , <i>Pro.</i>
Seed of the adulter-	18. 8.

Theeves, *Mat.* 21. 13.
 Transgressors, *Isa.*
 1. 28.
 Traitors, *Ier.* 6. 26.
 Treacherous dealers,
Isa. 21. 2.
 Truce breakers, *2 Tim.*
 3. 3.
 Tyrants, *Job* 26. 6.
 Vaunters, *Psal.* 94. 4.
 Vanity, *Ier.* 10. 15.
 Vagabonds, *Gen.* 4. 12.
 Vessels of wrath,
Rom. 9. 22.
 Vessels of dishonour,
2 Tim. 2. 20.
 Vile persons, *Isa.* 32. 5.
 Unjust stewards, *Luk.*
 16. 8.
 Unbelieving Persons,
Rev. 21. 8.
 Unprofitable servants,
Matth. 25. 30.
 Usurers, *Psal.* 15. 5.
 Wantons, *1 Cor.* 6. 11.
 Walters, *Prov.* 18. 9.
 Whisperers, *Rom.* 1. 20.
 Wicked servants,
Mat. 25. 26.

Wicked Counsellors,
Nahum. 1. 11.
 Wanderers, *Prov.*
 21. 16.
 Worldly-wise, *Mat.*
 11. 25.
 Workers of iniquity,
Psal. 5. 5.
 Wine-bibers, *Pro.* 23. 20.
 They are compared
 unto
 Axes that are cut-
 ting, *Isa.* 10. 15.
 Old bottles, *Mat.*
 9. 16.
 Old cloth garments
ibid.
 Old Leaven, *1 Cor.*
 5. 7.
 Painted Sepulchres
Matth. 23. 27.
 Raw flesh, *Psal.* 8. 9.
 Raging seas, casting up
 filth and dirt, *Isa.* 57. 20.
 Ravens feeding of
 Carrion, *Gen.* 8. 7.
 Bees in the water
1 Kings 14. 5.

Saw

Saw
 A
 Pit
 15. I
 Sm
 eth Ho
 Sna
Psal. 58
 Spa
 1. 31.
 Ston
 13. 5.
 Stub
 wind,
 Sum
 8. 17.
 Tare
Matth.
 Town
 fired, *Isa.*
 Trees
 12.
 Trees
 23. 31.
 Vessel
Tim. 2. 20
 Visi
Isa. 29. 7.
 Vines
Hos. 10. 1.

Sawes, *Isa. 10. 15.*
 A shadow, *Ecc. 8. 13*
 Pitchers of earth, *Ier*
15. 1
 Smoak that vanisheth
Hof. 13. 3.
 Snails which melt,
Psal. 58. 8.
 Sparks of fire, *Isa.*
1. 31.
 Stony ground, *Mat.*
13. 5.
 Stubble before the
 wind,
 Summer fruits, *Amos*
8. 19.
 Tares choking corn
Matth. 13. 38.
 Towe that is soone
 fired, *Isa. 1. 30.*
 Trees corrupted, *Jude*
12.
 Trees dried up, *Luke*
23. 31.
 Vessels of wood, *2*
Tim. 2. 20.
 Visions in the night,
Isa. 29. 7.
 Vines being empty,
Hof. 10. 1.

Waves of the sea,
Jud. 12.
 Walls ready to fall,
Pf. 62. 31.
 Wax soon melted,
Pf. 62. 2.
 The way side, *Mat.*
13. 4.
 Wheel-turning, *Psal.*
83. 13.
 Wells without water,
3 Pet. 2. 17.
 Whited tombs, *Mat.*
23. 27.
 Bees stinging, *Psal.*
118. 12.
 Blots being defiled,
1 Pet. 2. 13.
 Briars good but for
 fire, *Isa. 10. 7.*
 Brambles good but
 for the fire, *Judg. 19. 18.*
 Chaffe before the
 wind,
 Clouds carried with
 tempest, *Pf. 37. 20.*
 Dust under feet, *Mal.*
4. 3.
 Dirt under feet, *idem*

Decetfull Bowe, *Pf.*
78.57.

Dreames being no-
thing, *Pfal.* 73.20.

Dreames of a night
vision,

Drosse of metals, *Pro.*
25.4.

Naughty figs, *Jer.* 24.8.

Fishes of no account,
Matth. 13.48.

Fewell for the fire,
Isa. 9.19.

Firebrands, *Zech.* 3.2.

Fierie Ovens, *Pf.* 21.9.

Gardens without wa-
ter, *Isa.* 1.30.

Girdles corrupted,
Ier. 13.7.

Grasse on house tops,
Pf. 37.23.

Hedges broken down
pf. 62.3.

Hammers, *Ier.* 51.20.

Hungry men, dream-
ing, *Isa.* 29.8.

Hunters, *Isa.* 16.16.

Mans dung, *Iob* 20.7.

Men building on
sands, *Mat.* 7.8.

Myre in the streets,
Isa. 6.6.

Oakes whose leafe
fades, *Isa.* 1.30.

Whited wals, *Mat.*
23.3.

Whirlwinds, *Pro.* 10.25.

Brute beasts, *1 Cor.* 15.

Adders, *pf.* 58.4.

Asps, *pf.* 91.13.

Buls of Bashan, *pf.* 22.12.

A cage of uncleane
fowls, *Leu.* 18.2.

Cocatrices, *Isa.* 14.29.

Dogs, *2 Pet.* 2.22.

Dragons, *Isa.* 51.9.

Eagles, *Lam.* 4.19.

Dromadaries, *Ier.* 2.23.

Foxes, *Cant.* 2.15.

Fatted oxen, *pf.* 2.12.

Horses, mules, *pf.* 32.9.

Ravenous birds, *Is.* 46.11.

Ravenous beasts, *pf.* 33.9.

Scorpions, *Ezek.* 1.6.

Serpents, *pf.* 58.4.

Sowes, *2 Pet.* 2.22.

Vipers, *Mat.* 3.7.

Wild-bores, *pf.* 80.13.

Wolves, *Isa.* 11.6.

LXIX.

Happinesse of Saints.

Generals.

They are blessed in
all estates and in
all places, *Deu. 28. 2, 3.*

God is their life and
the length of their days
Dent. 30. 20.

They are a happy
people,

There is none like
unto them, *Deu. 33. 27.*

The Lord is the shield
of their help, and the
sword of their excel-
lencie, *Dent. 33. 29.*

He keeps covenant
and merby with them,
1 King. 8. 23.

The things that their
soules refuses, may be-
come unto them their
pleasant food, *Job 6. 7.*

The Lord knoweth
their way, *Psa. 6.*

The Lord is a shield

for them; their glory,
and the lifter up of their
head, *Psa. 2. 2.*

His blessing is upon
them, *Psa. 3. 8.*

Mercy compasseth
them about, *Psa. 32. 10.*

The Lord hath plea-
sure in their prosperity,
Psa. 35. 28.

They shall be abun-
dantly satisfied with
the fatnesse of Gods
house, and drink of the
rivers of his pleasures,
Psa. 36. 8.

They inherit the
earth, delight them-
selves in the abundance
of peace, *Psa. 37. 11.*

Their days are known
of God, and their in-
heritance shall be for
ever, *Psa. 37. 18.*

The Lord forsakes
them not, they are pre-
served for ever, *Psa. 37. 28.*

They are exalted to
inherit the land, when
the

the wicked are cut off,
ps. 37. 34.

Usually their end is
 peaceable; *ps. 37. 37.*

Their confidence and
 dependance upon God
 failes not even in the
 greatest stormes; *psal.*
46. 3.

God will not cast off
 his Saints, nor forsake
 his inheritance; *psal.*
94. 14.

Though they sow in
 teares yet they reap in
 joy; *ps. 126. 5.*

God is high unto them
 who call upon him in
 truth; *ps. 145. 18.*

He taketh pleasure in
 them, and will beautifie
 them with salvation;
psa. 49. 4.

It is well with them
 in all states, for they
 eat the fruit of their
 doings; *psa. 30. 10.*
 Gods exceeding good-
 nesse unto them is be-

yond expression & ad-
 miration in all things;
Isa. 40. 31.

He poures water on
 them that are thirsty,
 and floods on them
 which are as dry ground
 and puts his spirit &
 blessing upon their seed
 and off-spring; *Isa.*
44. 3.

He gives them at
 some times, as it were,
 boldnesse and leave to
 command him in othe
 works of his hands;
Isa. 43. 11.

For his own sake he
 defers his anger against
 them, and for his praise
 he refrains from cutting
 them off; *Isa. 48. 10.*

He cannot nor will
 not forget them; *Isa.*
49. 15.

They are graven up
 on the palmes of his
 hands; their walls are
 ever in his sight; *Isa. 49.*
 16.

Though

Thow
 many m
 have m
 able m
 verance
 Their
 of host
 band,
 31. 32.

Hee
 their w
 house
 walls, w
 ter then
 and daug

He w
 always v
 ther be a
 lest the f
 before h
 which h
Isa. 57. 16.

In his w
 them, b
 he hath
Isa. 60. 16.
 The m
 conceived
 hath pre

Though they endure many miseries, yet they have unexpected futable mercies and deliverances, *Isa* 49. 9, 20.

Their maker the Lord of hostes is their husband, *Isa* 54 5. *Ier* 31. 32.

Hee supplies other their wants within his house and within his walls, with a name better then that of sonnes and daughters, *Isa* 58 5.

He will not contend always with them, neither be alwayes wroth, lest the spirit should faile before him, and the soul which he hath made, *Isa* 57. 16.

In his wrath he smites them, but in his favour he hath mercy on them, *Isa* 60. 10.

The merities are unconceivable which he hath prepared for them

that wait for him, *Isa* 64. 4.

He meets them that rejoyce and worketh righteousness, *Isa* 64. 5.

He looks unto them that are poor, and that are of a contrite spirit, *Isa* 66. 2.

The Lord pleads their cause, *Ier* 50. 34.

And the causes of their soul, *Lam* 3. 58.

He is a God unto them, and they are his people, *Ier* 31. 1.

They are as a tree planted by the waters, that spreads her root by the river, and shall not see when heate cometh,

Their leaf is green, they are not careful in the time of drought, neither cease from yielding fruit, *Ier* 17. 8.

Gods compassions are

re-

renewed unto them every morning, in the greatnesse of his faithfulness, *Lam 3. 23.*

Gods manifest works of goodnesse for them are innumerable, *psal. 34. 8.*

They are betrothed unto the Lord for ever in righteousness, in judgment, loving kindness, faithfulness and mercies, *Hos. 3. 19.*

Gods loving kindnesses unto them are mervellous, *Psal. 17. 7.*

God hath set them apart for himself, and will hear their prayer, *Psal. 43.*

They are prevented with blessings of goodnesse, and have their hearts desire, *Psal. 21. 3.*

Gods goodnesse is unspeakable, which he hath laid up & wrought for them before the

sonnes of men, *Psal. 31. 18.*

He gives them one heart and one way to fear him for ever, for the good of them and their children

He causeth them to come unto him weeping, and ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherwards,

Entring into an everlasting Covenant with God, that shall not be forgotten, *Jer. 50. 5.*

He Lord waits for a time to shew mercy unto them, *Isa. 30. 18.*

He pleads the causes of their soul, having redeemed their life, *Jer. 31. 58.*

He might even deal with them as they have dealt with him, in despising his oath & breaking his covenant:

But he remembers his cove

cove
them
their
shes
last
16.60.

God
things
73. 2.

He sp
them,

The

Lord is
unto e
them,

And
to their

dren, P

God
and rep

wards

God
with ele

clean fr
thiness

Give
heart,

right sp
takes a

covenant made with them in the dayes of their youth, and establiſhes with them an everlaſting covenant, *Ezek.* 16.60.

God performes all things for them, *Pſal.* 73. 2.

He ſpeaks peace unto them, *Pſ.* 85.8.

The mercy of the Lord is from everlaſting unto everlaſting upon them,

And his righteousnes to their childrens children, *Pſ.* 103.17.

God judgeth them, and repents himſelf towards them, *pſ* 135.14.

God ſprinkles them with cleaſon water, to be cleaſon from all their filthineſſe and idols,

Gives them a new heart, and renewes a right ſpirit within them takes away the ſtony

heart, and gives a heart of fleſh,

Puts his ſpirit in them, and cauſeth them to walk in his ſtatutes and to do them, *Ezek.* 36. 24 25, 26.

God executes not the fierceneſſe of his wrath againſt them, for he is God and not man *Hof.* 11.9.

He heals their backſlidings, loves them freely when his anger is turned away, *Hof.* 14.4.

They have everlaſting life, and ſhall never come into condemnation, but are paſſed from death unto life, *Iohn* 5. 34.

Chriſt ſanctified himſelf for their ſakes, that they alſo might be ſanctified through the truth *Iohn* 17. 19.

The glory given unto Chriſt, he hath given unto

unto them, for their unity one with another, *John 17. 22.*

There is no condemnation unto them, *Rom. 8. 1.*

The law of the spirit of life which is in Christ Jesus hath freed them from the law of sin and of death, *Rom. 8. 2.*

All things work together for good unto them, *Rom. 8. 28.*

The promises are made to them and their children &c. *Acts 3. 39.*

None can separate them from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord, *Rom. 8. 38.*

By Christ they are justified from all things from which they could not be freed by the law of Moses, *Acts 13. 39.*

Whatsoever things

are written aforehand, are written for their learning, *Rom. 15. 4.*

Christ is made unto them of God the Father, wisdom, righteousness, Sanctification and Redemption, *1 Cor. 1. 30.*

They are the Temple of God, and the spirit of God dwelleth in them, *1 Cor. 3. 16.*

They all behold with open face as in a mirror the glory of God, and are transformed into the same image from glory to glory, *2 Cor. 3. 18.*

Their light and short afflictions causeth unto them a farre more excellent and eternall waight of Glory, *2 Cor. 4. 17.*

They are sealed, and have the earnest of the Spirit in their hearts,

Cor.

They rather are
known of God, then
know God, Gal. 4.9.

Their weaknesse in
Christ, hinders not their
life with him, 2 Cor.

13.4. They have hope as an
anchor of the soul, both
sure and stedfast, and
which entreth into that
which is within the veil,
Heb. 9. 16.

Christ is entered into
heaven it selfe, now
to appeare in the pre-
sence of God for them,
Heb. 4. 24.

After the decay of
their earthly house, they
have a building given of
God, not made with
hands, but eternall in
the heavens, 2 Cor. 5. 1.

They are raised up
together, and made to
sit in heavenly places in
Christ Jesus, Eph. 2. 6.

God supplies all their
necessities, Phil. 4. 19.

By the exceeding rich
and precious promises,
they are made parta-
kers of the divine na-
ture, 2 Pet. 1. 4.

The Spirit dwells with
them for ever, Joh. 14. 16.

They are made of
God Kings, and Priests
unto God the Father,
Rev. 6. 6.

Christ hath prayed
for them all, Joh. 17. 20.

Dying in the Lord,
they are blessed, for
they rest from their la-
bours, and their works
follow them, Rev. 14. 13.

Christ is gone to pre-
pare a place for them,
and will come again to
receive them unto him-
selfe where he is, Joh. 14. 3.

In

In their safety.

They are all in Gods hand, *Dent.* 33. 3.

God rideth upon the heavens for their helpe, and in his excellency on the sky, the eternall God being their refuge from above;

And underneath they are claspt into the everlasting Armes;

Their heavens dropping down dew, *Dent.* 33. 26, 27.

When their father and mother forsakes them, the Lord gathers them up, *Psal* 27. 10.

They are as mount Zion which cannot be removed, *Psal* 125. 1.

The Lord is round about them, from henceforth even for ever, *Pf.* 125. 2.

There is a hedge

round about them, and all that they have, *Iob* 1. 10.

Upon all them the glory there is a defence, *Isa.* 4. 5.

He contends with them that contend with them, and saves their children *Isa.* 29. 35.

The mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but his kindnesse doth not depart from them, nor the covenant of his peace bee removed, *Isai.* 54.

He dwels with them that are of a contrite spirit, to revive their spirit, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones, *Isa.* 57. 15.

He is married unto them, *Ier.* 3. 14.

Though he scatter them, yet he gathers them again, and makes them

them t
Ier. 31. 2.

He n

thing c

them, t

turn aw

to do th

But so

in their h

shall no

from hin

The fo

living thi

mankinde

hand, *Iob*

There

on their f

mourne fo

inations

done, *Ez*

They a

ple of Go

and under

of his w

7. 8

The

Lord enca

about them

them, *Psal*

them to dwell safely,
Ier. 31. 37.

He makes an everlasting covenant with them, that he will not turn away from them to do them good,

But so put his feare in their hearts, that they shall not depart away from him, *Ier. 32. 40.*

The soules of every living thing, and of all mankinde are in Gods hand, *Iob 12. 10.*

There is a mark set on their foreheads, who mourne for all the abominations that are done, *Ezek 9. 4.*

They are as the Apple of Gods eye, & are hid under the shadow of his wings, *Psal 7. 8.*

The Angel of the Lord encampes round about them, to deliver them, *Psal. 134. 8.*

The Lord in the day time commands his loving kindnesse to be with them,

His song being with them in the night, *Pf. 42. 8.*

The haire of their head is numbred, *Mat. 10. 30.*

No man plucketh them out of Gods hand, *Iohn 10. 28.*

Though they seeme dead, yet their life is hid with God in Christ, *Col. 2. 3.*

God makes a league with them for all the creatures, *Hab. 2. 18.*

In their Keeping.

HE suffers not their feet to be moved, He that keepeth them will not slumber nor sleep, *Pf. 121. 3. 4.*

God is their helper

Z and

and their shade upon their right hand, *Psal.*

121. 5.

He preserves their going out and their comming in for ever, and henceforth, *Psal.*

125. 2.

The Angels are all ministring spirits sent forth to minister for their sakes who shall be heirs of salvation, *Heb.* 1. 14.

He keepeth their bones, that not one of them is broken, *Psal.*

34. 20.

The Lord preserves them from evill, he preserves their soule,

He preserves their going out and their comming in for evermore, *Pf.* 121. 7, 8.

The Lord keepeth the way of his Saints, *Prov.* 2. 8.

He directeth their

paths, *Prov.* 3. 6.

The Lord is their confidence, and keeps their foot from being taken, *Prov.* 3. 26.

He keeps them in perfect peace whose mind is stayed on him, *Isa.*

26. 3.

The Lord keeps his vineyard, he waters it every moment, least any hurt it, he keeps it night and day, *Isa.*

27. 3.

In the extreamest and greatest dangers whatsoever, they are kept from perishing, *Isa.* 43. 7.

They are kept from the hurt of greatest extremity, and led comfortably by him that hath mercy on them, *Isa.* 49. 10.

They are kept through the power of God through faith unto salvation, *1 Pat.* 1. 5.

mi shall aid no dno

In their Guiding.

After he hath seen their wayes, he heals them, and leads them, and restores comfort to them and their mourners, *Isa. 57. 18.*

He guides them by his counsel, and afterwards receives them into glory, *Pf. 73. 24.*

How blinde soever they be, he brings them, by a way which they know not, and in paths unknown, making darknesse light before them and crooked things straight, never forsaking them, *Isa. 42. 16.*

(see *Psal. 27. 33.*)

Even unto old age he is their God, and even to hoare haire he carries them:

As he hath made, so he bears, carries and de-

livers them, *Isa. 46. 4.*

The Spirit guides them in all truth, *John 16. 13.*

He holds their right hand, and encourages them, *Isa. 41. 13.*

In their Teaching.

God teacheth their hands to war, and their fingers to fight, *2 Sam. 2. 35.*

They are taught of God the way that they shall choose, *ps. 25. 12.*

He puts his law in their inward parts, being their God.

They are all taught of God to know him, who forgives their iniquities and remembers their sinnes no more, *Ier. 31. 34.*

The Comforter teacheth them all things, *John 14. 26.*

The anointing which is from above teacheth them all things, *1 John* 2. 21.

A voice behind them directs them in all things in their way, whether they turne to the right hand, or to the left, *Isa.* 30. 21.

The spirit leads and guides them in all truth, *John* 16. 13.

In their feeding.

He feeds his flock like a shepherd,

He gathers the lambs with his arme,

He carrieth them in his bosome,

And gently leadeth those that are with young, *Isa.* 40. 11.

God searches his sheep and finds them out,

As a shepherd search-

eth out his flock, in that day that he is among his sheep that are scattered;

He seeks them forth and delivers them out of all places, where they have been scattered, *Ezek.* 34. 11, 12.

He will feed them and make them to lie down;

He seeks that which was lost,

And brings againe that which was driven away,

He bindes up that which was broken,

And strengthens that which was sicke, *Ezek.* 34. 15, 16.

In their hearing.

Though he make them wait long, yet a length he enclines to them, and hears their

cry, *Psa.*
Upo
unto
their
length
puts of
and gi
gladnes
He f
fire, he
and will
145. 19.
Before
answers,
are yet
hears, *Isa.*

In the

The jo
is their st

8. 10.

Their f

the Lord

strength is

trouble, *Psa.*

The Lor

them upon

anguishing

cry

cry, *Pſal.* 40. 1.

Upon their crying unto him, he turns their mourning at length into dancing, and puts of their ſackcloth, and girds them with gladneſſe, *Pſ.* 30. 8, 11.

He fulfils their deſire, hears their deſire and will ſave them, *Pſ.* 145. 19.

Before they call, he answers, & whiſt they are yet ſpeaking he hears, *Iſa.* 65. 24.

In their ſtrength.

The joy of the Lord is their ſtrength, *Neh.* 8. 10.

Their ſalvation is of the Lord, he is their ſtrength in the time of trouble, *Pſ.* 37. 39.

The Lord ſtrengthens them upon their bed of languiſhing, and makes

all their bed in their ſickneſſe, *Pſ.* 41. 3.

In returning and reſt they are ſaved, in quietneſſe and in confidence is their ſtrength, *Iſa.* 30. 15.

The Lord is their ſalvation, ſtrength and ſong, *Iſa.* 12. 1, 2.

Their ſtrength after waiting for God, is renewed to mount up with Eagles wings, &c.

Iſa. 40. 31.

The Lord is a ſtrength to them, a ſtrength to the needy in his diſtreſſe, a refuge from the ſtorme, *Iſa.* 25. 4.

In their finnes.

God redeems them from all their finnes, *Pſal.* 130. 8.

He blots out their tranſgreſſions. for his own ſake, and will not

remember their finnes,
Iſa. 43. 25.

He blots out as a
thick cloud their trans-
greſſions, and as a cloud
their ſins, *Iſa. 44. 21.*

Though they have
played the harlot with
many lovers, yet if they
returne, he receives
them, *Jer. 3. 1.*

When they returne
unto him, he heals their
backſlidings, *Jer. 3. 22.*

He cleaſes them
from all their iniqui-
ties whereby they have
ſinned againſt him, and
pardons their finnes
and their iniquities,
wherby they have trans-
greſſed againſt him, *Jer.*
33. 8.

His mercies to his
people in pardoning of
finne, is to him a name
of praiſe and glory, ſo
as to make us to feare
and tremble at all his

goodneſſe, &c. *Ier. 33. 9.*

There is no God like
unto him, that pardon-
eth iniquity and paſſeth
by the transgreſſion of
the remnant of his he-
ritage, &c.

Who turnes againe,
and hath compaſſion
upon them, ſubdues
their iniquities, and caſts
all their ſins in the bot-
tome of the ſea, *Mic.*
7. 18, 19.

Their ſins are blot-
ted out, againſt the
times of reſreſhing that
come forth from the
preſence of the Lord
Mat. 13. 19.

Chriſt is the propiti-
ation for their finnes,
John 2. 2.

When they ſin, they
have an Advocate at
the right hand of the
Father, *idem.*

Their ſins after God
wonderfull mercies
ſhewe

ſhewe
ſo don

Tha
for, t
found,
thoſe w
Jer. 50.

In t

He
from th
ſtrong t
ranſom
them, *Jer.*

He
high ab
enemies
gainſt th
49.

God
of their
cerning
the day
140. 7.

God
ven and
from th
them th

shewed unto them, are
so done away,

That though fought
for, they shall not be
found, when he pardons
those whom he preserves
Jer. 50. 20.

In their enemies.

He redeemes them
from them that are too
strong for them, and
ransomes them from
them, *Jer. 31. 11.*

He lifts them up
high above those their
enemies that rose up a-
gainst them, *2 Sam. 22.*
49.

God is the strength
of their salvation con-
cerning their head in
the day of battel, *Psal.*
140. 7.

God sends from hea-
ven and delivers them
from the reproach of
them that would swal-

low them up, sending
forth even his mercy &
his truth, *Psa. 57. 2. 2.*

When they walk in
the midst of trouble, he
wil relieve them, stretch
forth his hand against
the wrath of their ene-
mies, *Psa. 138. 7.*

Their troubles.

In all their troubles
he is troubled, and the
Angel of his presence
saveth them, *Isa. 63. 9.*

He repents himselfe
for them, when he seeth
their power is gone, and
there is none shut up or
left, *Deut. 32. 35.*

He is a refuge to such
in due time, even in
times of trouble, *Psal.*
89. 9.

He lifts them up from
the gates of death, *Psa.*
9. 13.

In the time of trou-

ble they are hid in his pavilion, and in the secret of his tabernacle, *Pf. 27. 5.*

When they fall, they are not utterly cast down, for he upholds them with his hand, *Pf. 37. 24.*

In their greatest extremities the Lord commands his loving kindness in the day time, & in the night his song is with them, *Pf. 42. 8.*

In the day of trouble they call on God, and are delivered, *Pf. 50. 15.*

When he shews them great and sore troubles, he quickens them again, & brings them up from the depth of the earth, *Pf. 71. 20.*

He arises and hath mercy upon them when the set time is come, *Pf. 102. 13.*

The light of their

sun is seven fold, as the light of seven dayes, when the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroak of their wound, *Isa. 30. 26.*

Usually they are not left into the hands of the wicked, nor condemned, though judged, *Pf. 37. 33.*

He breaks them not being bruised, nor quenches their greatest weaknesses, untill he make the work of grace in them victorious over all oppositions, *Isa. 42. 2, 3.*

He refines them, but not with silver, and chooses them in the furnace of affliction, *Isa. 48. 11, 12.*

For his own sake, for his own sake, doing all to us, *Isa. 48. 11, 12.*

He comforts them, and hath mercy upon them, *Isa. 49. 13.*

In trouble
forter,

Thou
yet he
on up
ding
of his
31, 32.

He c
for eve

Whe
into pla
on and
he is t
swary u
they sh
11. 16.

God
in all th
that the
comfort
in any t
1. 4.

He
soule in
knoweth
adversit
As th

In all distresses and troubles he is their comforter, *Isa. 51. 12.*

Though he cause grief, yet he hath compassion upon them, according to the multitude of his mercies, *Lam. 3. 31, 32.*

He casts them not off for ever, *Lam. 3. 31.*

When he sends them into places of desolation and banishment, yet he is there a little sanctuary unto them, where they shall come, *Ezek. 11. 16.*

God comforts them in all their tribulations, that they may be able to comfort others that are in any trouble, *2 Cor. 1. 4.*

He considers their soule in trouble, and knoweth their soule in adversity, *Psa. 1. 7.*

As the sufferings of

Christ abound in them, so their consolation also aboundeth through Christ, *2 Cor. 1. 5.*

They are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; perplexed, not in despaire; persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, yet not perishing. *2 Cor. 8. 9.*

They are blessed enduring temptation, for being tryed, they receive the crown of life, *Iam. 1. 12.*

He is their arm every morning, and salvation in the time of trouble, *Isa. 33. 2.*

In their Corrections.

When they passe thorow the fire, he is with them, and through the water, that it drowne them not, &c.

God

God is with them,
Isa. 43. 2.

He brings his third
through the fire is with
them there, and brings
them out of it, *Zech.*
13. 9.

They are for their
profit, that they may
be partakers of his holi-
nesse, *Heb. 12. 10.*

Though they be cha-
stened, yet they are not
delivered over unto
death, *Pf. 118. 18.*

When they are judg-
ed, it is because they
should not be condem-
ned with the world,
1 Cor. 11. 29. Job 5. 17.

When they receive
the sentence of death,
it is because they should
not trust in themselves,
but in God who raiseth
the dead, *2 Cor. 1. 9.*

When they are deli-
vered to death for Je-
sus sake, it is that the

life of Jesus might be
manifest in their mortal
body, *2 Cor. 4. 10.*

When they are affli-
cted and tossed with
tempests, so that they
have no Comforter,
then God supplies a
bundance of unthought
of mercies, *Isa. 54. 11.*

When for a moment
in his wrath he hides
his face from them for
a little while; yet with
everlasting mercie he
hath compassion on
them, *Isa. 54. 9.*

Though he make a
full end of all Nations
amongst whom he scat-
tereth them, yet he will
not make a full end of
them, but corrects them
in measure, though he
leave them not altoge-
ther unpunished, *Ier.*
30. 11.

They are happy un-
der their corrections,
Iob 5. 17. There-

Th
know
not b
They
unto
fruit
unto
they
them,
Go
soare
he wo
hands
He
fixe tr
ven th
touch
19.
When
overw
them,
their pa
When
darkne
light un
7.8. Can
Thou
with th
joy com

Thereby they are known to be sonnes and not bastards, *Heb. 12. 8.*

They afterward bring unto them the quiet fruit of righteousness unto them, the more they are exercised in them, *Heb. 12. 11.*

God maketh their soare and bindeth up; he woundeth, and his hands make whole,

He delivers them in fixe troubles, yea in seven there shall no evill touch them; *Iob 5. 18. 19.*

When their spirits are overwhelmed within them, then he knoweth their path, *Pf. 142. 3. 4.*

When they sit under darknesse, the Lord is a light unto them, *Mica. 7. 8. Cant. 2. 6.*

Though weeping be with them at night, yet joy cometh in the mor-

ning, *Pf. 30. 5.*

They are not tempted above that which they are able to beare, but with the temptation, there is still an issue.

1 Cor. 10. 19.

Though their outward man perish, yet their inward man is renewed daily, *2 Cor. 4. 16.*

After their troubles and corrections.

After them they come and returne with songs and everlasting joyes upon their heads, obtaining joy and gladnesse, when sorrow and sighing shall flie away, *Isa. 35. 10.*

After their scattering he gathers them from all places and corners of the earth,

Because they are called by his Name, being creat-

created for his glory,
I/a. 43. 5. 6.

Though he give them
sometimes a cuppe of
trembling, yet he takes
it out of their hand, and
suffers them no more to
drink thereof, and puts
it into the hands of
their enemies, *I/a.* 22. 23.

When anger bursts
forth, he debates with
them in measure, and
stayes his rough winde,
in the day of his east-
winde, *I/a.* 27. 8.

After their sufferings
endured, he refreshes
them with many adors-
ning mercies, *I/a.* 54-
11, 12.

For brasse, iron, wood,
stone, troubles, he gives
them gold, silver, brasse,
iron, mercies farre sur-
mounting the other, *I/a.*
60. 16.

As he watches over
them, to pluck up, to

break down, and to
throw down, and to
afflict, so he watches o-
ver them, to build and
to plant, *Ier.* 31. 28.

Like as sometimes
he brings many great
evils upon them, so will
he bring upon them all
the good that he hath
promised them, *Ier.*
31. 42.

*In their Perseverance
unto salvation.*

He taketh pleasure
in them, and beautifies
them with salvation, *P/s.*
149. 4.

They are saved from
the Lord with everlast-
ing salvation, not to be
ashamed or confound-
ed, world without end,
I/a. 45. 17.

God confirms them
unto the end, that they
may be blamelesse in
the

the day
ance, 1
He
a good
will fir
day of
1. 6.

Trials

The
they k
better,

They
portion

The
men is
rock,
mies bei
32. 31.

Chri
for the
no sin,
be made
nesse of
Cor. 5. 2

If th
willing
it is acce

the day of his appearance, 1 Cor. 1. 8.

He that hath begun a good work in them, will finish it untill the day of Jesus Christ, Phil. 1. 6.

Trials touching them.

The stiller they are, they know God the better, Ps. 46. 10.

They are the Lords portion, Dent. 32. 9.

The rock of wicked men is not like their rock, even their enemies being judges, Dent.

32. 31.

Christ was made sin for them which knew no sin, that they might be made the righteousness of God in him, 2 Cor. 5. 21.

If there be first a willing mind in them, it is accepted according

unto that which they have, and not according unto that which they have not, 2 Cor. 8. 12.

They are all in Gods hand, sit down at his feet, and receive of his words, Dent. 33. 2, 3.

They are known by their fervent love unto one another; 1 John 4. 7.

LXX.

AFFLICTION,

With its

CONSOLATIONS.

Generals.

IT comes not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground,

But man is born unto trouble, as the sparks flie upwards, Job 6. 7.

The terror of affliction

on may make the best
lie out & forget them-
selves, *Iob 3. 1.*

It may make us be-
lieve that we are not
sensible of our mercies,
Iob 9. 16.

The more Gods peo-
ple are afflicted, usually
the more they grow,
Exod. 1. 12.

Under the Law were
solemn dayes appoint-
ed to humble and af-
flict their souls, *Lev.*
23. 27.

In our afflictions our
prayers may be heard,
2 Chron. 20. 9.

A Fast is a means to
afflict our souls, *Ezra*
8. 21.

It is God that afflicts,
Iob 30. 11.

We should not be
weary of Gods chastise-
ments, nor of his cor-
rections, *Pro. 3. 11.*

Under affliction, by-

past sinnes may be very
present and trouble-
some unto us, *Iob 14.*
16. 17.

We ought to prefer
affliction before iniqui-
ty, *Iob 36. 21.*

God will save affli-
cted people, *Pf. 18. 27.*

God may seem to
sleep and forget the
affliction, and oppres-
sion of his people, *Pf.*
44. 24.

In grievous afflictions
it is no new thing
for the Saines to desire
to be gone, and be at
rest, *Pf. 55. 5, 6.*

It is God who brings
us into nets, and layes
afflictions on our loins,
Pf. 66. 11.

God afflicts us in
faithfulness, *Psal. 119.*
65.

We should not be
moved at these afflictions,
because we were

We

appointed thereunto,

1 Thes. 3. 3.

Fiery trials ought not to be strange unto us, being to try us, because at length they make us glad with perpetual & everlasting joy, *1 Pet. 4. 12, 13.*

God chooseth his best Saints in the furnace of affliction, *Isa. 48. 11.*

Even afflictions none like them, like Jacobs trouble, may have deliverance, *Ier. 30. 7.*

All his afflictions are in measure, though he leave us not wholly unpunished, *Ier. 30. 11. & 46. 28.*

God doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men, *Lam. 3. 3.*

The more heere and dear to God, alwayes the more afflicted,

Amos 3. 5.

After afflictions issue and cure, it rises not the second time up again in that manner, *Nahum 1. 9. & 12.*

The Saints lose nothing by afflictions, because of his after mercies.

Bad comforters therein are like physitians of no value, *Iob 13. 19.*

It is God that overthrowes us in affliction, *Iob 19. 6.*

It is a wretched disgracefull thing to adde affliction to affliction, *Iob 30. 11.*

It is a miserable case, when in afflictions our own wickednesse corrects us, and our backslidings reproves us, *Ier. 2. 19.*

God afflicts the people, *Pf. 44. 2.*

How he will not afflict,

lict, *Job* 37. 27.

The Saints may be so afflicted, as to complain to be troubled with all Gods waves, *Psal.* 88. 7.

God may hide his face from the afflicted, *Psal.* 44. 24.

Afflictions may continue very long upon upon the Saints, notwithstanding they call daily, and stretch out their hands unto God, *Psal.* 88. 6.

Sometimes afflictions are close at the heels of one another, *Job* 1. 12, 13.

They may be afflicted from youth ready to die, and distressed with terrors, *Psalme* 88. 6, 15.

It was the Churches portion to be many times afflicted from her youth, *Psal.* 129. 1.

It is a signe of Gods love to us, which we ought not to be weary of nor despise, *Prov.* 13. 11, 12.

Such must not be robbed nor oppressed, in the gate *Prov.* 23. 1, 2.

God afflicts untill we know him to be the Lord, *Ezek.* 20. 24.

God knows all our afflictions, what they shall be beforehand, and their continuance, *Gen.* 15. 13.

God did choose his people, by Temptations, Signes, Wonders, Warres, by a mighty hand, an out-stretched arme, and great terrors, *Deut.* 40. 34.

God remembers not, nor takes not the advantages of his servants weaknesse in affliction, *Job* 42. 7.

In the depth of sor-

ROWS

rows &
usually
rise of
dence i
tremity
ther, 7

3. 22.
All t
the Sai
thy of r
shall be
8, 18,

The g
all suffer
Lam. 3.

Be cau
back fro
will not
his waye

Griev
grievous
on Gods
not for e

39.
When
we have
from our

rows & affliction, then usually is the highest rise of faith, and confidence in God, one extremity falling in another, *Job 19. 14. Lam. 3. 22.*

All the sufferings of the Saints are not worthy of that glory which shall be revealed, *Rom. 8. 18.*

Cause.

The generall cause of all sufferings is sinne, *Lam. 3. 39.*

Because men turne back from him, and will not consider any of his wayes, *Job 34. 27.*

Grievous sins bring grievous afflictions upon Gods People, but not for ever, *1 Kings 8. 39.*

When like *Moad*, we have been at ease from our youth, settled

upon our lees, and have not been emptied from vessell to vessell, so as our taste remaines and we are not changed, *Jer. 48. 11.*

Rebellion against God, *Pf. 107. 10, 11.*

Not hearkening unto Gods comforts, *Isa. 48. 14.*

Not rightly using of Gods outward blessings enjoied, *Deu. 29. 29.*

1. Consolation.

From Gods end in afflicting.

To purge away corruption and sin, *Isa. 27. 9.*

To purifie and whiten us, *Rom. 12. 13.*

To prove us, to humble us, and know what is in our heart, in our obedience unto him, *Deut. 8. 2.*

To bring back our
A a souls

Souls from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living, *Job* 33. 30. and *v.* 16. 17.

To humble us, prove us, and do us good at our latter end, *Deut.* 8. 16.

That we may learne not to trust in our selvs, but in God who raiseth the dead, *2 Cor.* 1. 9.

To make us acknowledge our sins, and seek diligently unto him, *Hos.* 5. 15.

That we might prepare our selves to meet God, *Amos* 4. 12.

To wash away our filthinesse, *Isa.* 4. 4.

Because we should not be condemned with the world, *1 Cor.* 11. 32.

To fit us by smaller crosses to carry greater, *1 Cor.* 12. 15.

To make us know that man liueth not by

bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God doth man live, *Deut.* 8. 3.

That being thereby planted to the similitude of Christs death, we may also be planted to the similitude of his resurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

That therefore in our afflictions we beare about the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life of Jesus might be manifest in us, *2 Cor.* 4. 8, 9.

To learne like unto Christ obedience by the things we suffer, *Heb.* 5. 8.

For our good to make us partakers of his holinesse, *Heb.* 12. 10.

To work in us the quiet fruit of righteousness, *Heb.* 12. 11.

To cause the tryal

of our faith
that it
at the
Jesus Ch

To call
ous a f
ent and
glory.

That we
akers of
ngs, that

shall ap
joyce w
1 Pet. 1

That h
ke of su
e might

comfort
experie
2 Cor

2. Con

from the
of Aff

that the w
th been
ough fire

of our faith be precious,
that it may be glorious
at the appearance of
Jesus Christ, 1 *Pet.* 7.

To cause thereby un-
derstand us, a far more excel-
lent and eternal weight
of glory, 2 *Cor.* 4. 17.

That we might be par-
takers of Christs suffer-
ings, that when his glo-
ry shall appear, we may
rejoyce with exceeding
joy, 1 *Pet.* 1. 12.

That having experi-
ence of such sorrowes,
we might be able to
comfort others, with
our experimental com-
forts, 2 *Cor.* 1. 14.

2. Consolation.

*from the considerations
of Affliction.*

That the whole Church
might beene brought
through fire and water,

and yet brought forth
into a wealthy place,
Pf. 66. 12.

That though he cha-
stise sore, yet usually he
delivers not unto death,
Pf. 118. 18.

That though it be un-
to death, yet that their
death is precious in his
sight, *Pf.* 116. 15.

That it is a sign that
God delights in us, *Pro.*
3. 13.

That the frame of all
things in this life, is so
ordered, as we may
finde nothing after us,
Eccl. 7. 14.

That howsoever it shal
be well with us, *Ec.* 8. 12.

That God hath in
store at hand, a fit reme-
dy for every sort of af-
fliction *Isa.* 45. 6, 7. & *Isa.*
2. 2. *Isa.* 61. 2, 3 *Isa.* 41. 18.

That our affliction
whatsoever comes far
short of our deservings,

Psal. 103. 10.

That if we put him
in remembrance, he
blots out our sins as a
cloud for his own sake,
as a thick cloud, *Isa.*
44. 22.

That all afflictions
eclipsing our comforts,
are but shadows in re-
gard of that bright
day, which shall chase
all away, *Cor.* 2. 16.

That he can no more
forget such, then a mo-
ther her childe, *Isa.*
45. 15.

That their affliction
is of the travell of
Christs soule, which
when he seeth, he will
be satisfied, *Isa.* 43. 11.

That he will not con-
tend or be wrath for
ever, *Isa.* 57. 16.

That Gods power
can restore all our los-
ses, *Jer.* 30. 20.

That nothing is too

hard for God, *Isa.*
32. 27.

That in that estate,
their strength is in qui-
etnesse, and in confi-
dence, *Isa.* 30. 15.

That all this while
God waits to shew
them some excellen-
cy, being a God of
judgement, *Isa.* 30. 18.

That their way and
judgement is not pre-
scribed nor hid from the Lord,
Isa. 40. 27.

That at our worst
it is the Lords mercie
that we are not con-
demned, *Lam.* 2. 24.

That Gods people
the more they are be-
lieved, they are the rather
afflicted, *Amos* 3. 2.

That the vision for
Gods helpe is for an
appointed time, that
the end it will speake
therefore to wait for
it, *Hab.* 2. 3.

That Gods third
must go through the
fire,

That affliction refines
them as silver, and that
thereby they are tried
as the gold is tried,

Mal. 3. 2.

That in this world
there must be tribulation,
yet that Christ hath
overcome the world for

us, *Iohn 16. 33.*

That there hath no
affliction come upon us
which is not proper to
man, *1 Cor. 10. 13.*

That the Saints way
to heaven is through
variety and divers sorts
of afflictions, *1 Cor. 6.*

That we have in hea-
ven a High Priest sensi-
ble of our infirmities,

who was in all things
tempted like unto us,
Heb. 4. 15.

That chastening is a

signe of Gods love, be-
cause he scourgeth every
sonne whom he re-
ceiveth, *Heb. 12. 6.*

That thereby we are
declared to be sonnes
and not bastards, all the
Saints being partakers
thereof, *Heb. 12. 7. 8.*

That our afflictions
are but for a season, and
when there is need, *1
Pet. 1. 6.*

That fiery trials are
no new thing, and must
not be strange unto us,
1 Pet. 4. 12.

That as many as God
loves, he rebukes and
chastens, *Rev. 3. 19.*

That the set period
of the durance and end
of our afflictions is ap-
pointed and limited;
Rom. 8. 18. Gen. 5. 13. 14.

That our enemies
power is limited, *Isa. 54. 16.*

That our chastise-

ments

ments are no other then
such as wherewith men
chastise their children,
Deut 8.5.

That God knowes
our reproach, shame
and adversaries and dis-
honour, *Pf. 69.19.*

That unto God be-
longs the issues from
death, *Pf. 68.20.*

That such slaying of
us is the way to bring
us home unto God, *Pf.*
78.34.

That affliction with
distraction, is the Saints
portion from their
youth, *Pf. 88.18.*

That it is a blessed
thing to be chastised,
& taught out of Gods
law, *Pf. 94.19.*

That Gods love, and
affliction may stand to-
gether, *Pf. 99.8.*

That correction is a
token of Gods love,
not of his displeasure.

Rev 3.19.

31. Way of consolation

and yd from
Our assistance and sup-
port in afflictions.

That though our
strength and our flesh
faile, yet God is the
strength of our heart
and our portion for
ever, *Pfal. 73. 2.*

That when there is
none helpe, to then his
mighty arme that brings
salvation, *Isa. 39.18.*

That for all this God
is to them a Sun and
a shield, *Pfal. 84. 11.*

That in this estate his
loving kindnesse is not
taken from them, his
faithfulnesse faileth not,
his Covenant standeth
sure, *Pfal. 89. 33, 34.*

That he covers our
head in the day of bat-
tell, *Pfal. 104. 7.*

Tha

Tha
holds us
hand,
counsel
us unto
73. 24.

Tha
able. Cr
meet at
27. 8.
Tha
with us
27. 8.

Tha
not as
men, If
Tha

are not
horred
not hid
and pra

Tha
in the v
dow of
worfe e
is with

Thou
us sore,
the sinne

That for all this he holds us by our right hand, guides by his counsell, and receives us unto glory, *Psal.*

73. 24.

That two insupportable Crofles shall not meet at one time, *Isa.*

27. 8.

That he contends with us in measure, *Isa.*

27. 8.

That he smites them not as he smites other men, *Isa.*

27. 7.

That for all this they are not despised nor abhorred, that his face is not hid from their cries and prayers, *Psal.*

22. 24.

That though we were in the valley of the shadow of death, in a much worse estate, yet God is with us, *Psal.*

23. 4.

Though God chasten us sore, yet he remits the sinne, *Psal.*

92. 8.

That in the greatest of our afflictions, all our desire is with God, our groaning is not hid from him, *Psal.*

38. 9.

That he considers our soul in trouble, and knows our soule in adversitie, *Psal.*

34. 7.

That even then when our Spirit is overwhelmed, he knows our path, *Psal.*

140. 3.

That in all his peoples afflictions, he is afflicted, and the Angel of his presence saveth them, *Isa.*

63. 10.

That when we wander and are weak, that God will carry us in his bosome and gather us, *Isa.*

39. 11.

That even then our way is not hid from him, nor our judgement passed over from him, *Isa.*

40. 27.

That when we faint

and have no might, then
he encreaseth strength
and giveth power, *Pf.*

40. 29.

That he will not break
the bruised reed, nor
quench the smoking
flax, *Isa.* 42. 3.

That in the very
greatest afflictions God
will be with us, *Isa.*

43. 2.

That he defers his
anger, and cuts us not
away in it, for his names
sake and his praise, *Isa.*

48. 9.

That they are graven
upon the palmes of his
hands, that they are
ever in his sight, *Isa.*

49. 16.

That in that time,
Gods kindnesse doth
not depart from them,
nor is the Covenant of
his peace removed, *Isa.*

45. 10.

That he will not

make a full end, *Isa.*

46. 28.

That he corrects in
measure, *Isa.* 40. 28.

That he will not plow
all the day to sow, that
he will not be ever at
threshing of his corne,

Isa. 12. 10.

That his actions are
all with discretion, not
plagueing all the day
long, *Isa.* 28. 24.

That for all their
miseries, yet they are
held in Gods hand,
Deut. 33. 3.

That even then, God
is their refuge, from
above, and underneath
they are in the everlast-
ing armes, *Deut.* 33. 27.

That for all this they
are set apart for God,
Pf. 4. 3.

That in the midst of
their miseries God pit-
ties them, and com-
mands to speake peace
unto

unto them, *Iſa.* 40. 1, 2.

That Gods unchangeableneſſe in affliction, cauſeth that we are not conſumed, *Lam.* 3. 22.

That as God wounds, ſo he heals and cures, *Iob.* 5. 18. 19.

That God will with the temptation, provide a way to eſcape, & bear it out, *1 Cor.* 10. 13.

That we are comforted in all our tribulations, *2 Cor.* 1. 4.

That though we be diſtreſſed on every ſide, yet we are not perplexed to deſpaire; that thought we be perſecuted and caſt down, yet we are not forſaken nor deſtroyed, *2 Cor.* 4. 8.

That in their diſtreſſes Gods grace is ſufficient to uphold them, making his power perfect in their weak-

neſſe, *2 Cor.* 12. 9.

That in the time of trouble he hides them in his pavilion, in the ſecret of his houſe, and ſets them upon a rock *Pſ.* 27. 5. *Pſ.* 31. 30.

That he knowes our ſoule in adverſity *Pſal.* 31. 7.

That his favour in affliction appears when our croſſes overwhelm us not, *Pſal.* 41. 11.

That even then he pities us as a Father pities his children, *Pſ.* 103. 13.

That God will not lay upon us more then is meet &c. *Iob.* 8. 20.

That notwithstanding of many finnes and provocations, he remembers our affliction when he heares our cry, *Pſ.* 106. 44.

It is matter of hope to ſee God in it, *Lam.* 3. 24.

4. *Way of comfort.*
ing is from

*The Promises of their
 Deliverance.*

That he will not cast
 off for ever, but though
 he cause grief, yet will
 he have compassion ac-
 cording to the multi-
 tude of his mercies,
Lam. 3. 31. 32. Ps. 103. 9.

That God will with-
 hold no good thing
 from them, *Ps. 84. 11.*

That though they sow
 in tears ye they shall
 reap in joy, *Ps. 126. 15.*

That he will have
 mercy upon such, *Isa.*
49. 15.

That they shall not
 be put to shame, nor
 confounded therein,
Isa. 54. 4.

That though their
 trouble be as great as

Jacobs trouble, yet they
 shall have deliverance,
Ier. 30. 7.

That he who scatters
 them, will gather them,
Ier. 31. 10. Ps. 34. 7. &
27. 10. & 33. 21.

That as he hath brought
 evil upon us, so he will
 bring all the good pro-
 mised, *Ier. 42. 3.*

That though their
 afflictions be many, yet
 that the Lord delivers
 them out of them all,
 and the Angel of his
 presence saves them,
Ps. 34. 9.

That in his good time
 he will undoe all that
 afflicts us, *Hag. 3. 20.*

That the Lord is faith-
 ful who will stablish us
 and keep us from evil,
2 Thess. 3. 3.

That affliction having
 done its cure, we shall
 have deliverance in
 Gods best time, *Isa. 44. 4.*

That

That if
 we shall
Job 15.

That
 judge
 will re-
 his serv-
 ceeth
 gone,
 up or le-

That
 is life,
 may be
 yet joy
 morning
 That
 his lov-
 be with
 time, a
 we shall
 God by

5. *Way of*
 is

The wo-
 issue of

That C
 them gla

That if our fears come,
we shall be supported,

Iob 15. 19.

That though God do
judge his people, he
will repent himself for
his servants, when he
seeth their power is
gone, and none shut
up or left, *Deut 32. 16.*

That in Gods favour
is life, though weeping
may be in the evening,
yet joy commeth in the
morning, *Pf. 30. 5.*

That God commands
his loving kindnesse to
be with us in the day
time, and in the night
we shall have access to
God by prayer. *Pf. 42. 8.*

*5. Way of Comforting
is, from*

*The work and joyfull
issue of affliction past.*

That God will make
them glad according to

the dayes wherein they
have been afflicted, and
the years wherein they
have seen evil, *Pf. 90. 15.*

That he who shews
us sore and great trou-
bles, will yet quicken us
again & bring us from
the depths of the earth,
increase our greatnesse,
and comfort us on eve-
ry side, *Pf 71. 20, 21.*

That though they
have been led through
fire & water, he causing
men ride over our head,
yet that he will bring
us out unto a wealthy
place, *Pf. 66. 12.*

That though such
have lien among the
pots, yet they shall be
as the wings of a dove,
and her feathers of yel-
low gold, *Pf. 68. 13.*

That the Lord after
a smarting great mea-
sure of affliction, usually
gives a greater measure
mea-

of prosperity and comfort, *Job 42. 12.*

That light and gladness is sown for them,

Pf. 97. 1

That God helps them when they have no helper, *Pf. 72. 22.*

That the returne of their captivity shall be as an astonishing mercie, *Pf. 126. 1.*

That when they walk in the midst of trouble, God will revive them,

Pf. 138. 7.

And maintaine the cause of the afflicted,

Pf. 140. 12.

That in time God will wipe away all their tears and rebuke,

Isa. 25. 8.

That great afflictions will end in joy, and accomplish our warfare, a comfortable voice coming to pity and bemoan us, *Isa. 40. 2.*

That God will take out of our hand the cup of trembling, and the dregs of his furious cup, so as we shall no more drink it, it being put into the hands of our afflictors, *Isa 51. 22, 23.*

That we are forsaken but for a moment, and his face hidden in a little wrath,

But we are gathered with great mercies, God having mercy on us with everlasting kindness, *Isa. 54. 7, 8.*

That though they be afflicted & tossed with tempest, yet after that all things shall be better then ever, in a more abundant excellent manner, *Isa. 54. 1.*

That after deliverance from afflictions, their soul shall be as a watered garden, and shall no sorrow any more at all

Jer. 31. 12.

Tha

Tha
sees an
deliver
Jer. 31.

I ha
they sh
comfor
their f

Jer. 31.
Tha
buile up

Jer. 33.
That
sinnes,
mercies

ter it, I
That
shall ha

their jo
Spirit o
their di
ters & v

Tha
shal hav
enlighte

That
the ends
ing, to
mourn,

That as soon as he sees and hears us fit for deliverance, he helps us, *Ier. 31. 18. 20.*

That in deliverance they shall have severall comforts, answering their severall crosses, *Ier. 31. 8.*

That they may be built up as at the first, *Ier. 33. 7.*

That forgiveness of sinnes, and astonishing mercies shall follow after it, *Ier. 33. 8, 9.*

That after that they shall have more helps in their journey, and the Spirit of God shall be their director in all matters & wayes, *Isa. 30. 21.*

That after that we shall have extraordinary enlightening, *Isa. 30. 26.*

That it was one of the ends of Christs coming, to comfort all who mourn, and to appoint

unto Zions mourners,

To give them beauty for ashes, the oyl of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness, *Isa. 61. 2, 3.*

That for shame, they shall have double comfort; and for confusion, they shall rejoice in their portion, *Isa. 61. 7.*

That double comfort shall be rendred unto them, *Zech. 9. 12.*

That when Godstime is come, we shall be as though he had not cast us off nor afflicted, *Zech. 10. 6.*

That as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so also our Consolations aboundeth by Christ, being partakers of his sufferings, so of the Consolation, *2 Cor. 1. 5, 2.*

That though thereby their

their outward men per-
ish, yet their inward
man is renewed daily,
2 Cor. 4. 16.

That these light and
short afflictions cause
unto us a far more ex-
cellent and eternall
weight of glory, 2 Cor.
4. 17.

That thereby the
Lord delivers from eve-
ry evill work, and pre-
serves us to his heaven-
ly kingdome, 2 Tim.
4. 18.

That they are tried,
and being tried, they
shall undoubtedly re-
ceive a Crown of life,
Jam. 1. 12.

That after these af-
flictions, they shall have
seven fold light and
comfort when the Lord
bindes up their wounds,
Isa. 30. 26.

That the Lord after
that gathers and fits his

people with mercies
sutable unto their crof-
ses, Zeph. 1. 3. 19, Zech.
8. 11, 12.

That then they shall
be brought forth into
the light that their
righteousnesse may ap-
pear, Micah 7. 9.

That then he raises
up our ruines as of old,
Amos 9. 11.

Nothing is lost by
the siftings of afflicti-
ons, Amos 9. 9.

That as he watches
over his servants, to
pluck up and to throw
down, and to destroy
and to afflict, so will
he watch over them,
to build and to plant,
Jer. 31. 28.

That after that God
wil comfort his people,
as a mother comforts
her children, and their
heart shall rejoyce, and
their bones shall flourish
like

like an
13, 14

That
to his
passe a
crosses;
brasse,
brasse, ir
Isa 86.

After
trials, th
ate com
our cross

AFF

its Cure

1. In

2. In

1. In o

To be
nation o
cause we
until he p
and brin
the light
To be

like an herbe, *Isa. 66.*
13, 14

That his after-mercies
to his people far sur-
passe all their former
crosses; as gold, silver,
brasse, iron, surpasse
brasse, iron, wood, stones
Isa 86.

After sore and great
trials, the Lord will cre-
ate comforts sutable to
our crosses, *Isa. 4. 5.*

AFFLICTION,
its Cures & remedies.

1. *In suffering.*
2. *In acting.*

1. In our Suffering.

To beare the indig-
nation of the Lord be-
cause we have sinned,
until he plead our cause,
and bring us forth unto
the light, *Mic. 7. 9, 10.*

To be contented to

wait and walk in the
way of Gods judgments.

Isa. 26. 8.

To accept of & bear
patiently the punish-
ment of our iniquitie,
Lev. 26. 41.

To look at the glory
set before us, and so de-
spise the shame and the
crosse, *Heb. 12. 2*

To humble our souls
under the mighty hand
of God, that he may
exalt us in due time, *1*
Pet. 5. 6.

To take Gods yoke
upon us, to learne of
Christ meeknesse and
lowlinesse, *Mat. 23. 28.*

In our deepest distres-
ses to trust in God,
P/. 119. 28.

To deny our selves
and take up our crosse,
Mat. 16. 24.

To hope and waite
quietly for the salvation
of God,

And

And to beare the
yoke in our youth, *Lam.*

3. 22, 23.

To trust and not to
be afraid, because the
Lord Jehovah is our sal-
vation and strength,
Isa. 12. 2.

Not to be fearful,
Isa. 35. 3, 4.

To trust in the name
of the Lord, and stay
upon God, *Isa. 50. 10.*

In the shadow of
death to feare no evil,
because God is with us,
Pf. 23. 4.

To waite upon him
though he hide his face,
to look for him, *Isa.*
8. 16.

To be still and waite
quietly, *Pf. 46. 10.*

Not to be fearful,
Isa. 41. 10, 14.

To remember that
God killeth & maketh
alive; He maketh poor
and rich, *1 Sam. 2. 7.*

To encourage our
selves in the Lord our
God, *1 Sam. 30. 6.*

To submit and beare
chastisement, purpose
and promise reformati-
on, *Iob 34. 31. Pf. 66. 4.*

To acquaint our selves
with God, receive the
Law from his mouth,
treasure up his words in
our hearts, return unto
the Almighty, and pur-
sue iniquity far from us, *Iob*
22. 21, 22.

To be quiet without
answering, and make
supplication to our
Judge, *Iob 9. 15.*

When the time of our
suffering is come, like
Christ, to addresse our
selves boldly and cheer-
fully unto that which is
inevitable, *Mat. 26. 45.*

2. In *Ading.*

According to our need

To desire teaching and
instruction, *Job 6. 24.*

To seek unto God
sometimes, and make our
application to him Al-
mighty *Job 8. 5.*

To reflect upon sinne
and confesse it, *Job 7.*

To poure out our
tears and cry earnestly
unto the Lord for mercy
for our selves & others,

To search and try our
wives, and turn again
to the Lord,

To lift up our hearts
and hands unto the Lord
in heaven, *Lam. 3.*

To return to God,
who as he wounds, will
also revive us, *Hos. 6. 1.*

To go on following
after God; to know his
merciful goodnesse and

marvellous working,

Though full of confu-
sion, to pray still, and
lay our selves open un-
to God, *Job 13. 1.*

To beseech God to
make known our finnes
and our transgressions
unto him, *Ps. 143.*

To neglect of others
to poure out our hearts
unto God, *Job 16. 20.*

To pray and bemoan
our selves unto God,
Pf. 25. 16.

To appeal unto him,
and pray in uprightness
of heart, *2 King 20. 3.*

To break suddenly
from one passion into
another; viewing the
comforts of the Re-
deemer; and the resur-
rection, *Job 19. 25.*

To humble our selves
and repent in dust and
ashes, *Job 42. 5, 6.*

To have the help of an Interpreter; one of a thousand; and to confesse sinne with aggravation, *Job 33.23.*

To believe and speak, *Pf. 116.10.*

To acknowledge our iniquity that wee have sinned against him, and turne unto the Lord, *Jer. 3.12.*

To fast and afflict our souls, *Ezra 8.21.*

To repent and turn from all our transgressions, *Ezek. 18.30.*

To declare our iniquity, and to be sorry for our sinne, *Pf. 38.18.*

To reason the matter with our souls, *Pf. 42.9.*

To call earnestly up on God, *Pf. 50.15.*

To cry aloud morning and evening, and at noon, *Pf. 55.17. & 57.3.*

To cast our burden on the Lord, *Pf. 55.22.*

To trust in God at all times, and poure out our hearts before him, *Pf. 62.8.*

To remember the dayes of old, *Pf. 143.4.*

To consider Gods nature, and dispute with the soul, *Pf. 77.5,6.*

To meditate on Gods works, and stretch out our hand unto him, *Pf. 143.4,5.*

If all this yet help not to commit our soules to him in well doing, unto a faithfull Creator, *1 Per 4.15.*

Trials touching affliction.

We faint in it, when consolations of God seem small unto us, *J. 15.11.*

In depth of affliction
after acknowledgment
of our sinne, yeelding
unto God, then usually
deliverance is at hand,
Job 42. 3.

Nothing humbles one
more under affliction;
then a sense and sight of
Gods goodnesse & gra-
ciousnesse unto us, Job
42. 10, 11, 12.

In Gods chastise-
ments, the bearing of
our shame with pati-
ence under his hand, is
a sure sign of our speedy
recovery, Ezek. 39.
26, 27.

When Gods thirde
have been brought thro-
w the fire, being re-
fined like silver & tryed
like gold, then they find
great matters from God
Job. 13. 9.

Duties

Duties to be afflicted.

We must not sudden-
ly fall upon the distres-
sed, but give their sor-
row a vent, and then
time to bemoan them-
selves. Job 2. 13. Ezek.
3. 15.

Pity should be extend-
ed unto such from their
friends, Job 6. 14.

It is reproachful, to
be afraid at our friends
dejection, Job 6. 21.

When men are in
great afflictions, they
must be suffered to be-
moan themselves, Job
13. 19.

In others miseries we
ought not to breake a
tear-driven to and fro;
nor to pursue the dry
stubble, Job 13. 25.

We ought to assuage
their grief, Job 16. 3.

We must not break them in peeces with words, *Job 19 2*

The more they are smitten of God, the more we ought to pity them and beare with their weakneses, *Job 19. 22.*

In comforting, it is good to pause a while, and let our Elders begin, observing what they leave unsaid, *Job 34. 4. 11.*

We ought not deale too plainly with the distressed, in some cases, untill they have gathered strength to beare and profit by our sayings, *Job 34. 7. 17.*

We ought not to rejoyce or insult over others afflictions, *Obad. 13. 14.*

We must be carefull not to adde affliction to the afflicted, *Isa 30. 20.*

Our actions towards them and speeches must be accompanied with much love and a spirit of meeknes, with long-suffering, *Gal 6. 1.*

We in any case must not break the bruised reed, nor quench the smoking flaxe, *Isa 42. 1, 2.*

LXXI.

P R I D E.

Generals.

God wil bring down the high looks, *Psa 18. 27.*

The Saints shal be brought from the pride of such, *Psa 31. 20.*

God plentifully rewardeth proud doers, *Psa 31. 32.*

The foot of pride is a terrible enemy, *Psa 36 11.*

Wicke

Wicked men are taken therein, and for cursing and lying which they speak, *Pf. 99. 12.*

Their contempt against good men, a great burden, *Pf. 123. 4.*

A high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked is sinne, *Pro 21. 4.*

We should not be puffed up one against another, *Cor. 4. 6.*

The lofty looks of man must be humbled, and the haughtinesse of man shall be brought down, *Isa. 2. 11.*

Our pride ought to be made faile, when the Lord speaks against it, *Jer. 13. 15.*

We ought to lament and mourn for the pride of others, *Jer. 13. 17.*

God is able to abase the proud, *Dan. 4. 27.*

There is a heighth of

pride which testifies against men, *Hes. 5. 7.*

It is a great mercy of God, when he cures us of our pride, *Zeph. 3. 11.*

In all the pride and proud actions of men, God will still be above them, *Exod. 18. 11.*

Nature.

Such are ready to rise against Gods people, *Pf. 86. 14.*

With their mouth they speak proudly, *Pf. 17. 10.*

Such cursed proud ones erre from Gods commandements, *Pf. 119. 121.*

They are especially apt to deceive the Saints, *Pf. 119. 51.*

They are apt to forge lies, *Pf. 119. 69.*

They are apt to speak perversly without cause,

Psal. 119. 78.

They are apt to dig
pits for the Saints, *Pf.*
119. 83.

They are enclined to
oppression, *Pf.* 119. 122.

They stir up strife,
Pro. 28. 25.

They believe gain to
be godlinesse, *1 Tim.*
6. 5.

They are stout of
heart, *Isa.* 9. 9.

They are very proud
like *Moab*, full of haugh-
tinesse and wrath, *Isa.*
16. 16.

In their foolish mouth
there is a rod thereof,
Pro. 14. 3.

It is a deceitful thing,
Ier. 49. 16.

They know nothing,
but are doing about
questionous and strife of
words, *1 Tim.* 6. 4.

Es

Effects.

It makes the wicked
to persecute the poor,
Pfal. 1.

To hide snares for
the godly, and as it were
spread nets and gins by
the way for them, *Pfal.*
140. 5.

It procures abundance
of matchlesse misery &
delolation, *Ier.* 50. 29.

It makes us to for-
get God, *Hos.* 13. 6. *Deu.*
8. 14.

Danger.

That God will bring
down such high looks,

That God through
his understanding smi-
teth through such, *Job.*
26. 12.

The rage of Gods in-
dignation is cast abroa-
d to cast down such, *Job.*
40. 11.

He looks upon ever

one that is proud, to
bring them low, *Job*

40.12.

Flattering lips shall be
cut off, and the tongue
that speaketh proud
things, *Pf. 12.3.*

He hates a proud look
Pro. 6.17.

He will destroy their
houses, *Pro. 15.25.*

All such are abomi-
nation unto the Lord,
and cannot go unpuni-
shed, *Pro. 16.5.*

The day of the Lord
of hosts shall be on eve-
ry one that is proud and
lofty, and upon all lift
up to throw them down
Isa. 1.2.

The Lord warres a-
gainst proud men, to
make them stumble,
Isa. 50.31.

It is one of the finnes
for which Sodome was
destroyed, *Ezek. 16.*

Sore destruction comes
upon people for it.

Whosoever exalt them-
selves, must be abased,

Mat 23.12.

God scattereth such
in the imaginations of
their hearts, *Luke 1.5.*

Tryals.

It is God that with-
drawes a man from his
purpose, that he may
hide pride from him,
Iob 33.17.

The pride of the wic-
ked's countenance will
not suffer them to seek
after God, he is not in
all their thoughts, *Pf.*

10.4.

It compasseth the
wicked as with a chain,
Pf. 37.6.

God renders a reward
unto such, *Pf. 94.2.*

He knows such afar
off, *Pf. 138.6.*

Psal. 119. 78.

They are apt to dig pits for the Saints, *Pf.* 119. 83.

They are enclined to oppression, *Pf.* 119. 122.

They stir up strife, *Pro.* 28. 25.

They believe gain to be godlinesse, *1 Tim.* 6. 5.

They are stout of heart, *Isa.* 9. 9.

They are very proud like *Moab*, full of haughtinesse and wrath, *Isa.* 16. 16.

In their foolish mouth there is a rod thereof, *Pro.* 14. 3.

It is a deceitful thing, *Ier.* 49. 16.

They know nothing, but are doing about questions and strife of words, *1 Tim.* 6. 4.

Ef.

Effects.

It makes the wicked to persecute the poor, *Pf.* 40. 2.

To hide snares for the godly, and as it were spread nets and gins by the way for them, *Psal.* 140. 5.

It procures abundance of matchlesse misery & delolation, *Ier.* 50. 29.

It makes us to forget God, *Hos.* 13. 6. *Deu.* 8. 14.

Danger.

That God will bring down such high looks,

That God through his understanding smiteth through such, *Job.* 26. 12.

The rage of Gods indignation is cast abroad to cast down such, *Job.* 40. 11.

He looks upon ever

one that is proud, to
bring them low, *Job*
40. 12.

Flattering lips shall be
cut off, and the tongue
that speaketh proud
things, *Pf. 12. 3.*

He hates a proud look
Pro. 6. 17.

He will destroy their
houses, *Pro. 15. 25.*

All such are abomi-
nation unto the Lord,
and cannot go unpuni-
shed, *Pro. 16. 5.*

The day of the Lord
of hosts shall be on eve-
ry one that is proud and
lofty, and upon all lift
up, to throw them down
Isa. 1. 2.

The Lord warres a-
gainst proud men, to
make them stumble,
Isa. 50. 31.

It is one of the finnes
for which Sodome was
destroyed, *Ezek. 16.*

Sore destruction comes
upon people for it.

Whosoever exalt them-
selves, must be abased,
Mat 23. 12.

God scattereth such
in the imaginations of
their hearts, *Luk. 1. 5.*

Tryals.

It is God that with-
drawes a man from his
purpose, that he may
hide pride from him,
Iob 33. 17.

The pride of the wic-
ked's countenance will
not suffer them to seek
after God, he is not in
all their thoughts, *Pf.*
10. 4.

It compasseth the
wicked as with a chain,
Pf. 37. 6.

God renders a reward
unto such, *Pf. 94. 2.*

He knows such afar
off, *Pf. 138. 6.*

When it cometh, then
cometh shame, *Prov. 11.*

It is the cause of all
contention, *Prov. 13. 10*

It precedeth destru-
ction, as a haughty Spi-
rit before a fall, *Prov.*
16. 18.

It is a signe of de-
struction, and a haugh-
ty Spirit is a forerun-
ner unto it. *Prov. 18. 2.*

The thoughts of ha-
stinesse tend to want
Prov. 21. 5.

The Lord marred
the great Pride of Ju-
dah and Jerusalem, *Jer.*
13. 9.

The Lord knowes
our Pride, how excee-
ding proud we are, our
loftinesse, arrogance,
and Pride, and the
haughtines of our hearts,
Jer 48. 30.

Insulting against God
brings utter destruc-

on, *Jer. 48. 42.*

Lifted up hearts are
sure of destruction,
Ezek. 28. 2.

Riches puffe up to
Pride, *Ezek 28. 5.*

Those who transgress
by Wine, are also
Proud.

LXXII.

WRATH, & ANGER
Generall.

We may be an-
gry, if there
with wella not,

The Sun must not g-
down upon it, *Eph.*
4. 26.

In suffering it to con-
tinue, we give place to
the devill, *Eph. 4. 27.*

It is a foolish thing
to be soon angry, *Pr*
14. 17.

Angry men are pro-
men, and a high ga-
seeks destruction, *Pr*

17. 9.

We
hasty

7. 9.

It r

of foo

Th

of a fe

who

words

We

to ang

wrath

accom

ousnes

1. 19.

It is

be foo

It a

We ought not to be venge or give place to
hasty of Spirit, *Eccles.* 7.9. wrath, because venge-
ance is Gods, *Rom.* 12.

It rests in the bosom
of fooles, *Eccles.* 7.9.

There is more hope
of a foole, then of one
who is hasty in his
words, *Prov.* 29.20.

We should be slow
to anger, because the
wrath of man doth not
accomplish the righte-
ousnesse of God, *Iam.*

1.19. It is a sinfull thing to
be soon angry, *Tir.* 1.7.

It argues want of dis-
cretion not to passe by
anger, it being a mans
glory to passe by an of-
fence, *Prov.* 19.11.

Angry persons must
not be kept friendship
with, and with furious
people we must not
converse, least we learn
their wayes, *Pro.* 22.24.

We ought not to re-

Fathers should not
provoke children to
wrath, *Ephes.* 4.6.

Anger is an evil do-
ing, *Jonah* 4.4.

Nature.

It is apt to speake un-
advisedly, *Job* 33.9, 10.
Psal. 106, 33. *Jonah* 4.6.

It is confident, *Prov.*
14. 16.

Such stirre up strife,
Prov. 15.18.

Such slow strife *Prov.*
16. 28.

Their names are proud
and haughty scorers,
who deale in proud
wrath, *Prov.* 21.24

It is cruell and raging
&c. *Pro.* 27.4.

As such stir up strife,
so do they abound in
transgression, *Prov.* 29.

It is fire and cruell,
Gen. 49. 7.

Companions.

Wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication, *Col. 3. 8.*

Debates, envying, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, tumults, swellings, *2 Cor. 12. 20.*

Breeding.

The repeating of a thing separates even very friends, *Pro. 17. 9.*

Hatred stirs up strifes, *Pro. 10. 12.*

Danger.

It killeth the foolish man, *Iob 5. 2.*

It bringeth the punishment of the sword to teach us there is a judgement.

Such are abomination unto the Lord, *Pro.*

11. 20. Such froward hearts and perverse tongues fall into mischief, *Pro.*

17. 21.

Such of great wrath shall suffer punishment, because they will not easily be quiet, *Pro. 19. 19.*

Such find thorns and snares in their way, *Pro. 22. 5.*

God in his wrath & anger causeth the arrogancie of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtinesse of the terrible, *Isa. 13. 11.*

Tryals.

The wrath of man shall turne to the praise of God, and the remainder of wrath shall be restraine, *Psal. 76. 10.*

Such who are slow thereunto, are of great under-

understa
29.

Such
of spirit

29.

Those

to, are

mighty

rule: his

who tak

16. 23.

Such v

love tra

17. 19.

If the

with the

ther the

there is

29. 9.

Envy

strife;

we are f

1 Cor 3

The

disclaim

10. 30.

To b

understanding, *Prov.*

14. 29.

Such who are hasty
of spirit exalt folly, *Pro.*

14. 29.

Those slow the reu-
to, are better then the
mighty; and he who
rule; his spirit, then he
who taketh a city, *Pro.*

16. 23.

Such who love strife.
love transgression, *Pro.*

17. 19.

If the wise contend
with the foolish, whe-
ther they rage or laugh,
there is no rest, *Prov.*

29. 9.

Envy divisions and
strife; are a signe that
we are still carnall men,

1 Cor 3. 3.

The feare of God
disclaims it, *Prov.* 8. 13.

Prov. 8. 13.

Cure.

To be convinced of

the sinfulness and dan-
ger hercof, and not to
fret in any case to do
evill, *Psal.* 37. 8.

Motives against it.

That it is an honour-
able thing to cease
from strife, *Prov.* 20. 3.

That it is a foolish
thing to be meddling,
Prov. 20. 3.

That such who keep
their mouthes, keep
their souls from trou-
bles, *Prov.* 21. 23.

That it argues great
understanding to shun
it, *Prov.* 14. 29.

That such of a hasty,
spirit do exalt folly
Prov. 14. 29.

That it argues much
discretion, to passe by
anger, *Prov.* 19. 1.

Mitigation

Mitigation.

To leave contenti-
on and strife betimes,
seeing they are like a
breach of waters un-
stopt, *Prov.* 17. 14.

A soft Answer, *Pro.*
15. 1.

Slownesse unto it,
Pro. 15. 18.

A gift in the bosome,
Pro. 21. 14.

The casting out of
Scorners, causeth con-
tention strife, and re-
proach to cease, *Prov.*
22. 10.

Yeelding, *Eccles.* 10. 4.

The wisdom of
wise men, *Pro.* 29. 8.

LXXII.

RICHES.

Generals.

IN dangerous times
we must not seek

great things for our
selves, *Jer.* 45. 5.

It is a very great evil
to have them, and yet
to have no comfort of
them, but others to en-
joy them, *Eccles.* 6. 2.

The love of money
it is the root of all evil,
1 Tim. 6. 18.

It is a very great
evil to have them pre-
served for the hurt of
the owners, *Eccles.* 5. 13.

Neither poverty nor
riches is the best estate,
Prov. 30. 8.

They are not for
ever, *Prov.* 27. 4.

They make many
friends, *Prov.* 14. 20.

A good name is
much better than they,
in great quantity, *Prov.*
22. 1.

God esteems not of
our riches, or of all our
gold, or of all our for-
ces and strength, *Job*
36. 6.

Such

Such who boast in the multitude of them, cannot by any means redeem their brother, or give a ransom. *Ps. 49. 10.*

Wise men, like the foolish and brute person, perish, and leave their wealth unto others *Ps. 49. 10.*

We ought not to be moved, when some are made rich &c. *Ps. 49. 16.*

We must not trust in oppression, become vain in robbery, nor let our hearts on increasing riches, *Ps. 62. 10.*

Rich men make wealth their strong city, *Pro. 10. 15.*

We must not labour to be rich, *Pro. 3. 4.*

It is a wicked thing to trust in the abundance of riches, *Ps. 52. 2.*

Reasons.

Because such make not

God their trust, *Ps. 52. 7.*

Because treasures of wickedness profit nothing, *Pro. 10. 2.*

Because where our treasure is, there will our heart be also, *Luke 12. 3.*

Because they profit nothing in the day of wrath, *Pro. 11. 4.*

Because the love of money is the root of all evil, *1 Tim. 6. 10.*

Because they are deceitful, *Mat. 18. 22.*

Because our own wisdom deceives us in the estimation of them, *Pro. 23. 4.*

Because they are nothing, uncertain, and have wings to fly away at our most need, *Pro. 23. 4, 5.*

Because they pierce men through with many sorrows, who are in love with them, *1 Tim. 6. 10.*

What.

What.

They are the ranfome
of a mans life, *Pro. 13. 8.*

They are evil mens
strong city, *Pro 18. 11.*

They are the crown
of the wife, *Pro. 14. 24.*

They are not for ever
Pro. 27. 1 24.

Nature.

Such are wise in their
own conceit, *Pro 28. 11.*

Such love to rule over
the poor, *Pro. 22. 7.*

In the fulnes of mens
fufficiencie, they leave
them in straites, *Job*
20. 22.

To flow away from
us in the day of Gods
wrath, *Job 20. 28.*

Danger.

Such who make hafte
to poffeffe them, have

an evil eye, not con-
fidering that they fhall
be overtaken with po-
verty, *Pro. 28. 22.*

Such fhall fall into
temptation and a fhare
and into many foolifh
and hurtful lufte, *1 Tim.*
6. 9.

They perifh by evil
travel, not profiting our
children, *Ecclef. 5. 14.*

In labouring for them
men labour for the wind
Ecclef. 5. 15.

Such are miserable
because of the miferie
fhall come upon them
Iam 5. 1.

The canker of the
riches of fuch fhall be
a witneffe againft them,
and fhall eat their flefh
with fire, *Iam. 5. 2.*

Such can hardly en-
ter into the kingdom of
heaven, *Mat. 19. 23.*

When in the midft of
treafures and riches we
think

think
secure
neere
Luk. 1

Be-
ten b
dimin
Beca
in the
11. 28

Be-
ing of
tongu
to and
love d

The
the po
the ri
come
22. 16

Ri-
down
they
ed: he
and he

Th
heap

think our selves most
secure, then we may be
nearest ruine to lose all,
Luk. 12. 20.

Reasons

Because wealth gotten
by vanity shall be
diminished, *Pro. 13. 11.*

Because such who trust
in them, shall fall, *Pro.*
11. 28.

Because the obtaining
of them by a lying
tongue, is a vanity tossed
to and fro of those who
love death, *Pro. 1. 6.*

Those who oppresse
the poor to give unto
the rich, shall surely
come to want, *Prov.*
22. 16.

Rich men may lie
down sometimes, but
they shal not be gathered:
he openeth his eyes
and he is not, *Iob 27. 19.*

Though the wicked
heap up silver as the dust

and prepare raiment as
the clay,

The just shall put it
on, and the innocent
shall divide the silver,
Iob 27. 16.

Though wicked men
swallow them down,
yet they shall vomit
them up again, God
shall cast them out of
their belly, *Iob 20. 15.*

Such shall restore riches
according to their
substance, and shall not
rejoyce therein, *Iob*
20. 18.

They make men forward,
Pro. 18. 23.

Trials.

Much treasure is in
the house of the righteous,
Pro. 15. 6.

The rich ought not
to trust in uncertain
riches, but in the living
God

God who giveth richly
all things for to enjoy,

1 *Tim.* 6. 17.

Such men should be
rich in good works, lay-
ing up a good founda-
tion for the time to
come,

That they may lay
hold of eternal life, 1
Tim. 6. 19.

The rich should re-
joyce to be brought low
because they shall passe
away as the flower of
grasse, *Iam.* 1. 10.

Our treasures must
not be laid up where
thief, worme, and can-
ker may come; but in
heaven. *Mat.* 6. 19.

The only true treasure
and riches, is to be rich
towards God, *Luke*
12. 21.

Out of our store we
should provide alms for
the poor, so laying up
lasting treasures, *Luk.*
12. 33.

We ought to make
our selves friends of the
Mammon of unrighte-
ousnesse, *Luk.* 16. 9.

Attaining.

It is God who gives
us power to gather
wealth, *Deut.* 8. 18.

Both riches and ho-
nour come of God,
1 *Chron.* 29. 12.

The hand of the di-
ligent, *Prov.* 10. 4.

The blessing of the
Lord bringing no for-
row with it, *Pro.* 10. 22.

By wisdom riches
and honour come, yea
durable riches, *Pro.* 18. 18.

By not loving wine
and oyle and such pam-
pering, &c. *Pro.* 21. 17.

By humility and the
feare of the Lord, come
honour and life with
them, *Prov.* 22. 4.

Through knowledge
the

the Chambers are filled with all pleasant precious riches, *Prov.* 24. 4.

LXXIV.

IGNORANCE.

Generals:

They abide not in the paths of light, *Iob* 24. 13.

Ignorant persons know not the light, *Iob* 4. 16.

Such have their eyes shut, that they cannot see, and their hearts that they cannot understand, *Isa.* 41. 18.

Notwithstanding the ignorance of others, they ought to be taught, *Mat.* 3. 18.

Danger thereof.

Such persons have

many miseries attended with wofull habitations, *Iob* 18. 21.

Such rebell against the light, not knowing the way thereof, *Iob* 24. 13.

It causeth destruction, *Hos.* 4. 6.

It makes us incapable of danger, how near soever we are to everlasting ruine, *Prov.* 4. 18.

Their rejecting of knowledge makes God to reject them, *Hos.* 4. 6.

It makes us insensible of Gods mercies to us, *Hos.* 11. 3.

It deceives us in our judgements of the Scriptures, and of the power of God, *Matth.* 22. 29.

It causeth that we die in our sinnes, *Iohn* 8. 4.

It dulls us from conceiving

ceiving and hearing of heavenly things, *Iohn* 8. 43.

Being in this kinde obstinate, they thereby are given up to a reprobate sense, *Rom.* 1. 28.

It causeth hardnesse of heart, darkens mens cogitations, make them strangers from the life of God, and past feeling, to give themselves unto all wantonnesse, *Eph.* 4. 17, 18.

It is a punishment attending the same, to remain still therein, *1 Cor.* 14. 38.

Christ will shew himselfe from heaven, with his mighty Angels in flaming fire, to render vengeance unto such, *2 Thes.* 1. 7, 8.

Nature.

Such are apt to fall into idolatrie, *Isa.* 45. 20.

They are apt to fall into many grosse errors *Aet.* 3. 17.

Tryals.

It makes one to multiply words. *Job* 35. 16.

It causeth men to darken counsel without knowledge, *Job* 38. 2.

It causeth us to venture wonderfull things we know not, *Iob* 42. 3.

It makes us uncapable of Gods wonderfull works, forgetfull of them, bringing provocations, *Psal.* 106. 7.

Their condition full of mistakings and wanderings, *Iob* 12. 3.

It cozens foolish men to believe themselves to be wise, *Rom.* 1. 12.

It makes men to establish their own righteousness in place of Gods. *Rom.* 10. 3.

It is a cause of our living in the lust of concupiscence, *1 Thess. 4. 5.*

LXXV.

INFIDELITY.

Generals.

IN the Saints it seldom escapes unpunished, *Luk. 1. 20.*

It was an ancient sin: Christs brethren believed not in him, *Joh 7. 5.*

Great works done should banish the same, *John 10. 38.*

The unbelief of some makes not the faith of God of none effect,

Rom 3. 3. God hath shut up all in unbelief, that he

might have mercy upon all, *Rom. 11. 32.*

The company of such should be shunned, *Rom.*

13. 31.

We must not be unequally yoked with such *2 Cor. 6. 14.*

Ignorant walking in unbelief, may find mercie, *1 Tim. 1. 13.*

The fearfull, unbelieving abominable, are coupled together, *Rev. 21. 8.*

It is a sin worthy of severe chiding, *Mar. 16. 14.*

Cause.

Not trusting in Gods salvation, *Pf. 78. 22.*

Not believing of his wondrous works, *Pf. 78. 22.*

By our pride, depending more upon man than God, *John 5. 44.*

By blinding of our eyes, and hardening of our hearts, *John 12. 38.*

Sharp and great afflictions nurse the same, *Exod. 4. 31.*

Nature.

It believeth not Gods words, *Iohn 5.38.*

It is tyed up to, and confines it self to sight, *Iohn 20. 27.*

Danger.

It makes men backsliding and unfaithfull revolvers, *Pf. 78.37.*

It brings us to distrust Gods word, *Pf. 109. 24.*

It lets us from seeing the glory of God, *Iohn 11. 44.*

It keeps men off from being engrafted into the Covenant of grace, *Rom. 11. 23.*

An unbelieving heart makes us to depart from the living God, *Heb. 3. 12.*

It hinders men from

entring into Gods rest, *Heb. 3. 19.*

It makes the hearing of the Word unprofitable unto us, *Heb. 4. 2.*

Such are for destruction, *Iude 5.*

They shall be damned, *Mar. 16. 16.*

It causeth great crosses to overtake us, *Luk. 1. 20.*

Such are condemned already, *Iohn 3. 18.*

Such shall never see life, but have the wrath of God abiding on them, *Iohn 3. 36.*

Tryals.

One chain, therefore draws on another, *Iohn 5. 46.*

It is a shrewd sign of reprobation, *Iohn 10. 36.*

It is apt to stirre strife, and make us contentious

tention

tentious, *Act. 14. 2.*

It makes us to stagger at the promises, *Rom. 4. 20.*

It cuts off the Jewes for the time, *Rom. 11. 20.*

The unbelieving husband is sanctified by the believing wife, &c. *1 Cor. 7. 14.*

The mindes of such are blinded, least the Gospel should shine upon them.

One who beleeueth hath no part with an infidel, *2 Cor. 6. 13.*

To the defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure, *Tit. 1. 13.*

Even miracles prevaile not with it, *Iohn 12. 37.*

It causeth murmuring, *Numb. 14. 11.*

It is attended with Rebellion, *Dent.*

LXXVII.

HYPOCRISIE.

Generall.

THeir lives are attended with many miseries, *Iob 20. 6.*

His hope is nothing thus qualified, when God taketh away his soule, *Iob 27. 8.*

Hypocriticall mockers in feasts, are a great punishment and terrible creatures, *Psal. 35. 16.*

The fiercest nations are set against an hypocriticall nation, *Isa. 10. 6.*

Vile persons will speak villany, and their heart will work iniquity to practice hypocrisie, *Isa. 31. 6.*

We may like Iehu, be too full of hypocrisie in our zeale, *2 Kings*

10. 16.

Such people are blind guides, striving for trifles more then for substantiall things, *Mat. 23. 24.*

They are meer out-sides, within full of abominations, *Matth. 23. 25.*

They are blind, looking only to out-sides, *Mat. 23. 27.*

Publicans and harlots may enter into heaven, before hypocrites can, *Mat. 23. 31.*

Nature.

It is a tricke of theirs to despise others, and overvalue themselves, *Isa. 65. 4.*

They in their charity are full of ostentation, *Matth. 6. 2.*

They love to pray standing in the Churches and open places, *Mat. 6. 5.*

They are censorious and apt to reprove others, *Mat. 7. 5.*

They see motes in others eyes, ere they pull the beam out of their own, *Mat. 7. 5.*

They are apt to teach for doctrines mens precepts, *Matth. 15. 9.*

They are both flug themselves in heavenly matters, and hinderers of others, *Mat. 23. 13.*

They devour simple peoples houses, under colour of long prayers, *Mat. 23. 14.*

They earnestly strive to have many Profelites, in shew converting them, *Mat. 23. 15.*

It is apt to belie the truth of things, and to dissemble with God, *Act. 5. 1.*

Dan

Tha
come
13. 16.

Tha
tion of
folate,

Tha
Nation
Gods v

Tha
gering
of men

9. 17.
Tha
ded w
strange

Tha
heare su
comes u

They
chiefe,
vanity,
pareth
35.

Danger.

That such shall not
come before God, *Iob*
13. 16.

That the congrega-
tion of such shall be de-
solate, *Iob* 15. 34.

That an hypocritical
Nation, is a Nation of
Gods wrath, *Isa.* 10. 6.

That it is a sin endan-
gering the stopping up
of mercies gates, *Isa.*
9. 17.

That it is a sin atten-
ded with horrors and
strange feares, *Isa.* 33. 14.

That God will not
heare such when trouble
comes upon them.

Trials.

They conceive mis-
chiefe, and bring out
vanity, their belly pre-
pareth deceit, *Iob* 15.

35.

The innocent shall
stir himselfe up against
such, *Iob* 17. 8.

Their joy is for a
moment, *Iob* 20. 5.

Their reigning en-
snares the people, *Iob*
34. 30.

They heap up wrath,
and cry not when God
bindeth them, *Iob* 36.
13.

Their life is amongst
the unclean, *Iob* 36. 14.

They are evill doers,
Isa. 9. 17.

They honour God
with their mouth, when
their heart is far from
him, *Mat.* 15. 8.

Such usually are tra-
ditionall, making the
Cōmandments of none
effect thereby, *Matth.*
15. 6.

They cannot delight
themselves in the Al-
mighty, nor pray at all
times, *Iob* 27. 10.

Cc 4

Such

Such destroy with
their mouth their neigh-
bours, *Prov. 11. 9.*

LXXVI.

WORLD.

Generals.

AL that is therein, is
nothing else, save
the lust of the flesh, the
lust of the eyes, and the
pride of life, *1 John 2. 16.*

The Divil is the God
of this world, *2 Cor 4. 4.*

The divel he is Prince
of this world, *John 12.*

31. The fashion thereof
passeth away, *1 Cor. 7.*
31.

Whosoever will be a
friend to it, is an enemy
to God, *Jam 3. 4.*

It passeth away and
the lust thereof, *1 John*
2. 16.

It, nor the things ther-
of must not be beloved,
1 John 2. 15.

Tryals.

Those who use it, must
be as though they used
it not, *1 Cor. 2. 31.*

The friendship there-
of is enmity with God,
Jam 3. 4.

If any man love it, the
love of the Father is
not in him, *1 John 2. 15.*

We must not be con-
formed unto it, but
transformed in the spi-
rit of our minde, *Rom.*
12. 2.

Those who are of the
world, speak of the
world, and it beareth
them, *1 John 4. 5.*

It knowes not Gods
children, because it
knowes not Christ, *1*
John 3. 1.

If the Saints were of
it, it would love its own,
John 15. 19.

It hates the Saints
because Christ has
chosen

chosen them out from
it, *John 17. 14.*

The Saints are men
given unto Christ out
of the world, *Job. 17. 6.*

It hated Christ, be-
cause he testified of the
evil works thereof, *Job.*
4. 7.

Overcoming.

Whosoever is borne of
God, overcometh it,
1 John 5. 4.

The victory which
overcomes it, is even
our faith, *1 Job. 5. 5.*

Faith in Christ is that
which overcomes it,
1 John 5. 6.

It is the Saints com-
fort in all troubles, that
Christ hath overcome
the world for them,
John 16. 33.

LXXIX.

OFFENCES.

Generals.

WE ought to walk
inoffensively,
because of enemies,
Nehem. 5. 9.

No man ought to
judge one another, but
to be wary not to put
a stumbling block be-
fore others, *Rom. 14. 13.*

Those who make di-
visions & give offences,
must be marked, *Rom.*
15. 17.

It is a sinne to make
men offenders for a
word, and lay a snare
for him that offendeth
in the gate, *Isa. 29. 21.*

It is a woful thing to
offend a poor weake
Christian, *Mat. 18. 6.*

Offences are woful
things in the world.

Of necessity they must be :

It is a woe unto them by whom they come ,
Mat 18 6,7.

Offenders must first be privately admonished :

Then warned before two or three :

Then, if that help not, complained of to the Church , *Mat* . 18. 16, 17.

To fulfill the law of Christ, we must beare one anothers burdens ,
Gal 6. 2.

With accusation there should accompany conviction, *Iohn* 7. 51.

Tryals.

To be an hinderance in heavenly things , is to give offence , *Matth* 16. 23.

Christ to avoid of

fence , did pay tribute
Matth . 17 27.

Cure.

Offenders being rebuked, ought to be comforted and received again into favour , and have love confirmed unto them, lest they be swallowed up in grief ,
1 Cor . 2. 6, 7.

Avoiding.

To walke worthy of the vocation whereunto we are called, with all humblenes of mind, meeknesse , long suffering, supporting one another through love,
Eph . 4. 2.

To walk circumspectly, redeeming the time, not as fooles, but as wise, *Luk* . 5. 15.

To be strong in the Lord, and in the power of

of his
To
know
will,
and
stand
walk
Lord,
in all
9, 10.

RE
M

T
proof
mong
bors,
The
righte
kindne
And
such sh
ous oy
not b

of his might, *Eph. 5. 15.*

To be filled with knowledge of Gods will, in all wisdom and spirituall understanding, that we may walk worthy of the Lord, and please him in all things, *Col. 1. 9, 10.*

LXXIX.

REPROOF, AD-
MONITION.

Generals.

THe Saints are apt to be made a reproof, especially amongst their neighbors, *Psal. 31. 11.*

The smiting of the righteous should be a kindnesse unto us,

And the reproofe of such should be a precious oyle, which shall not break our head,

Psal. 141. 5.

A Scornor should not be reprov'd, least he hate us,

A wise man rebuked loves it, *Prov. 9. 8.*

It is a brutish thing to refuse reproofe, *Pro. 12. 1.*

A Scornor loveth not him that reproveth him, *Pro. 12. 15.*

Despightfull revenge taking with a despightfull heart for old hatred, causeth great vengeance to come with furious rebukes, *Ezek. 25. 15.*

When people grow naturally prophane, then they may seem past reproof, *Hos. 4. 4.*

Grievous offenders must be sharply rebuked, *Mark 8. 33.*

It is hypocriticall to be prying into other mens faults with beams
in

in our own eyes,

He that rebuketh a man shall finde more favour at length, then he who flattereth with his tongue, *Prov.* 28. 25.

Wicked men hate the light, least their deeds should be reprov'd, *John* 3. 20. *Mat.* 7. 3.

Qualification.

Christ judgeth the earth with righteousness, & reproveth with equity the meek of the earth, *Isa.* 11. 4.

Christ reprov'd not after the seeing of the eye, nor after the hearing of the eare, &c. *Isa.* 11. 3.

A Reprover must be a wise Reprover, *Prov.* 25. 12.

The unruly are to be admonished, the feeble minded com-

forted, being patient towards the weak, *1 Thes.* 5. 14.

Danger of refusing.

To perish without remedy, hardening our necks after many reproofs, *Prov* 29. 1.

Tryals.

Ill reports are made to cause men to feare, and so to sinne, *Nehem.* 6. 12.

Some reprove with words, and the speeches of one that is despised, which are as wind, *Iob* 26. 3.

Arguing and reproving to no purpose, *Iob* 6. 25.

Secret acceptation of persons is matter of reproof, *Iob* 13. 10.

David had experience

ence of many,

The

struction way of

Such

reproo

A

more

man, t

stripes

17. 10.

The f

convinc

John 14

It is

proofe

good m

Rom. 3.

Enc

Such

reproo

red, *Pr*

Such

proof a

5. 15.

Such

ence of the slanders of many, *Psal.* 31. 13.

The reproofes of instruction, they are the way of life, *Prov* 10. 17.

Such erre who refuse reproofe, *Prov.* 10. 17.

A reproofe enters more into a wise man, then a hundred stripes into a fool, *Pro.* 17. 10.

The spirit is the best convincing reprovcr, *John* 10. 17.

It is matter of reproofe, to do evill that good may come of it, *Rom.* 3. 1.

Encouragements.

Such who regard reproof, shall be honored, *Prov.* 13. 11.

Such who regard reproof are prudent, *Pro.* 5. 15.

Such who heare it,

get understanding, *Pro.* 15. 32.

To those who re-
buke wicked men,
shall be delight, with a
good blessing upon
them, *Pro.* 24. 25.

Judging.

We ought not to
judge according to the
outward appearance,
which is against righte-
ous judgement, *John*
7. 24.

With accusation, there
should accompany mat-
ter of conviction, *John*
7. 51.

Refusing to compa-
ny with scandalous per-
sons, the scandall must
be known.

Those who are fal-
len, ought to be resto-
red with the spirit of
meeknes, by those who
are spiritual, *Gal* 6. 1.

We

We must not judge
least we be judged,
Mat. 7. 1.

In what measure we
judge, we shall be judg
ed, *Mat. 7. 2.*

Christ in this world,
judges no man; the
words he hath spoken
shall judge at the last
day, *Iohn 12. 48.*

LXXX.

COVETOUSNES.

Generals.

Such trouble their
Sown house, *Prov. 15.*
27.

Slothfull men cover
all the day long, *Prov.*
21. 26.

With increase of goods
they are encreased that
eate them, *Eccles. 5. 10.*

Fornication, unclea
nesse, or covetousnesse,
must not be once named
amongst us, *Eph. 5. 3.*

Such are not to be
trusted in any weighty
affaires, nor being men
of truth, *Exod. 18. 21.*

Nature.

It is accompanied
with fained deceiving
words, *2Pet. 2. 3.*

In all the best actions
of such, they but dissem
ble, their heart goeth
after their covetousnes
Ezek 33. 31.

It can dissemble; and
put a Cloak on things
1Thes. 2. 5.

It is insatiable; our
conversation ought to
be without it, *Heb. 13. 5.*

It makes men use all
unlawfull meanes with
others to enrich it self
2Pet. 2. 3.

Danger.

A fire shall consume
th

the tabernacle of bribe- the end, *Jer* 51.13.

Job 15. 34.

The Lord abhorres
such persons, *Psa* 10. 3.

Greedinesse of gaine
taketh away the life of
the owners thereof,
Prov 1.19

Such who love silver,
shall not be satisfied,
nor he who loveth a-
bundance, with increase,
Eccles 5.10.

It is woe to him that
covereth an evill cove-
tousnesse to his house,
Hab 2.9.

It makes us ready to
undertake any mischie-
vous plots and purposes
Luk 22.5,6.

It hinders us from re-
garding of Gods word,
Psa 119.36.

It incenseth God to
smite us, *Isa* 57.17.

I hough such be spa-
red a while, it brings
severe punishment in

Complained of.

Greedinesse of gain,
Isa 56.11.

Of a generall cove-
tousnesse, *Jer* 8.10.

Eyes of covetousnesse
in heart, *Jer* 22.17.

Avoiding.

Because our life con-
sists not in the abund-
ance of those things we
do possesse. *Luk* 12.35.

Such who hate it, shall
prolong their dayes,
Pro 28.16.

Tryals.

It is forbidden, *Col* 2.5.

Our conversation
should be without it,
Heb 13.5.

It is matter of a sad &
grievous complaint, *Ier*
6. 13.

It is idolatrie; and if
un-

unmortified, it will kill us; *Col. 3. 5.*

Moderation.

To be contented with those things we have, relying for the rest on Gods promise and providence, *Heb. 13. 5.*

LXXXI.

I D O L A T R I E.

Forbidden.

Psal. 81. 9.

1 Cor. 10. 7.

1 Cor. 10. 14, 19, 28.

1 Joh. 5. 21.

Jerem. 25. 6.

Exod. 20. 23.

Exod. 23. 13. 21.

Lev. 17. 7. & 20. 2, 3.

Lev. 26. 1.

Deut. 4. 15.

Deut. 6. 14.

Deut. 13. 6.

Deut. 16. 22.

Josh 24. 23.

Complained of and threatened.

Isa. 44. 10.

Isa. 45. 16. 20.

Jer. 44. 38.

Ezek. 6. 3, 4.

Judg. 2. 13. 14.

2 King. 17. 7, 8, 9.

Complained of.

Psal. 106. 27, 28.

Psal. 115. 4, 5.

Psal. 135. 15, 16.

1 Cor. 8. 1. 10.

Revel. 2. 14.

Revel. 9. 20.

Isa. 2. 8, 9.

Isa. 30. 22.

Isa. 40. 19.

Isa. 41. 21, 23.

Isa. 42. 8.

Psa. 46. 6, 7.

Isa. 48. 5.

Isa. 57. 5.

Isa. 65. 3, 4.

Isa. 66. 3.

Jer. 1. 16.

Jer. 2. 20, 23.

Jer.

Jer. 3. 6. 9.

Jer. 5. 19.

Jer. 7. 31. 32.

Jer. 8. 2.

Jer. 9. 14.

Jer. 10. 4. 5.

Jer. 11. 10. 13.

Jer. 16. 18.

Jer. 17. 20.

Jer. 18. 17.

Jer. 19. 3.

Jer. 32. 34.

Ezek. 7. 20.

Ezek. 20. 8.

Ezek. 33. 37. 39.

Ezek. 36. 33.

Hof. 2. 13.

Hof. 4. 2.

Hof. 8. 5.

Hof. 13. 2.

Hof. 14. 8.

Amos 2. 8.

Micah 6. 16.

Hab. 2. 18.

Zech. 10. 2.

Deut. 32. 17.

Exod. 32. 31.

Judg. 2. 13. 14.

Judg. 10. 6.

1 King. 11. 33.

1 King. 21. 25.

1 King. 22. 55.

2 Chron. 13. 8.

2 Chron. 2. 11.

2 Chron. 24. 18.

2 Chron. 25. 15.

2 Chron. 28. 23.

2 Chron. 33. 3. 4.

Threatened.

Psal. 16. 4.

Psal. 97. 7.

Isa. 2. 18.

Isa. 42. 17.

Jer. 51. 47.

Ezek. 16. 36. 37.

Ezek. 11. 4.

Hof. 10. 2.

Amos 3. 14.

Micah 1. 7.

Micah 5. 13.

Zeph. 1. 5.

Exod. 22. 20.

Exod. 34. 13. 14.

Deut. 4. 29. 26.

Deut. 7. 5.

Deut. 8. 19.

D d

Deut.

Deut. 1. 2.

Josh. 23. 16.

1 King. 9. 9.

Punished,

Revel. 21. 18.

Jer. 22. 9.

Hos. 13. 1.

Exod. 32. 28.

Deut. 17. 3, 4.

Judg. 6. 25.

1 King. 18. 46.

2 King. 10. 19, 20.

2 King. 23. 5, 6, 7.

2 Chron. 15. 16.

2 Chron. 34. 7, 4.

Judg. 2. 13, 14.

LXXXII.

VANITY & MISERY
of MANKINDE.*Generals.***M**ortall man can
not be more just
then God, Job 4. 17.Every man in his self
estate is altogether va
nity. Ps. 39. 6.Men of low degree
are vanity, and men of
high degree are a lie
to be laid in balance
they are, altogether
lighter then vanity. Ps.
62. 9.The help of man is
vain, Ps. 60. 1.Man is nothing, the
God should be minded
of him, and the son of
man, that he visit
him, Ps. 8. 4.The ways of man
not in himself, it is not
in him that walketh
direct his steps, Ps.
10. 23.We should cease from
man whose breath is
his nostrils, who is no
thing to be accounted
of, Isa. 2. 22.All things are full of
labour, the eye is not
satisfied.

ished with seeing,
the ear filled with
hearing, Eccles. 1. 8.

Man that is borne of
woman is nothing that
should be olean, and
that is borne of a
woman that he should
be righteous, Job. 15. 14.

Continuance.

Man that is born of
woman is of short con-
tinuance, and full of
tribulation, Job 14. 1.

Man dieth and wast-
eth away, yet man gi-
ueth up the ghost, and
there is he? Job 14. 10.

Man shall returne
more to his house
be known any
more, Job 7. 10.

Our strength is no
thing, nor our life, that
should seek to pro-
long our life, Job 6. 11.

Our dwelling is in

houses of clay, being
crusht before the moth
Job 4. 19.

As the cloude is con-
sumed and vanished a-
way, so he that goeth
down to the grave shall
come up no more.

His dayes.

They are swifter then
a weavers shuttle, Job
7. 6.

Our dayes are made
like an hand breadth,
our age is nothing be-
fore God, Psal. 39. 6.

Our dayes are like
the grasse, and we flou-
rish like the flower of
the field, Psal. 103. 15.

Thy are as the dayes
of an hireling, Job 7. 1.

What be is like.

Vaine man would be

Dd 2. wise

wife, though he be born
like a wild asses colt,
Job 11. 12.

He commeth forth
like a flower, and is
cut down; he flieth also
like a shadow and con-
tinneth not *Job* 14. 10.

When we are chastis-
sed for sinne, our beau-
ty consumeth away like
a moth; surely every
man is vanity, *Psal.*
39. 11.

God carrieth us a-
way as with a floud, and
we are asleep in the
morning, and are as the
grasse that groweth up,
Pf. 90. 5.

Man is like to vanti-
ty, his dayes are like
the shadow that passeth
away, *Psal.* 144. 34.

A mans vaine life he
spends as a shadow,
Eccles. 7. 12.

All flesh is grasse,
and all the glory of

man as the flower of
the grasse, &c. *I. Pet.*
1. 24.

Man being in honou-
r abideth not, hee is like
the beasts that perish
eth, *Psal.* 49. 12.

What?

Man in his best estate
is altogether vanity
Psal. 29. 6.

Men of low degree
are vanity, and men of
high degree are a lie
to be laid in the bal-
lance they are alto-
gether lighter then vani-
ty. *Psal.* 62. 9.

Man and the Son
man in Gods sight
but a worm, *Job* 25.

Our life is wind,
7. 7.

We are all strangers
and sojourners here
like our fathers, *Pf.*
39. 12.

We are but flesh and

wind

wind that passeth away, and commeth not again, *Psal.* 78. 39.

Thy deceit.

Mens inward thoughts are that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling place unto all generations,

They call their lands by their names, *Psal.* 44. 11.

LXXVIII.

Of the Heart.

Generals.

It is desperately wicked above all things, none knoweth
Jer. 17. 9.

The Lord searcheth, and trieth the heart, and the reins, *Jer.* 17. 10.

The imaginations,

and thoughts of our hearts are only evill continually, *Gen.* 6. 5.

Many high places may remaine in the soule, and yet the heart be perfect with God, *1 King.* 15. 4.

The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth the imaginations of our thoughts, *1 Chron.* 28. 9.

The Lord turneth it, and hath pleasure in uprightnesse, *1 Chron.* 29. 17.

God is wise in heart and mighty in strength, *Job* 9. 44.

It is God who takes away the people of the earth, *Job* 12. 24.

We to our power ought to make the hearts of the miserable to sing for joy, *Job* 29. 13.

Our heart ought not

D d 3 to

To walk after our eyes,
Iob 31. 7.

The righteous Lord
trieth the heart and the
reines, *Pro. 7. 9. & 15. 3.*

The Saints may have
daily sorrows in their
heart, *Pf. 38. 8.*

The words of our
mouth, and the medi-
tations of our heart,
ought to go together, *Pf.*
49. 3.

The heart must be
perfect to walk with
God and keep his com-
mandments, *1 King*
8. 6.

An understanding
wise heart is the great-
est earthly gift we can
receive, *1 King 3. 11, 12.*

It is a grief of heart to
know of the decay of
our posterity, *1 Sam.*
2. 23.

Great thoughts of
heart make great divi-
sions, *Iudg. 5. 15.*

Willing services for
the Church winnes the
hearts of others unto us
Iudg. 5. 9.

Our hearts ought to
be seriously set and bent
on that we should and
would do, *Deut. 32. 46.*
Pf. 57. 7.

It should be ready to
answer Gods calls, *Pf.*
27. 8.

His wonderful good-
nesse unto us ought not
to be hid in our heart
but his righteousness
goodnesse, faithfulness
and truth declared unto
others, *Pf. 40. 10.*

The Saints may suffer
much grief and oppres-
sion of heart, *Pf. 18. 8.*
& 55. 4.

A holy heart cannot
long be silent at the im-
piety of wicked men
Pf. 9. 3.

Sinnes affrighting ter-
rors, makes us (encom-
passing

passing us) feeble faint-
ing hearts, *Ps* 40. 13.

Though overwhelm-
ed with affliction, the
Saints hearts stand firm,
Ps 44. 8.

It should not be set
upon encreasing riches,
Ps 62. 10.

Wicked men may have
more outward things
then heart can wish,
Ps 73. 7.

The Saints are apt to
be discouraged in heart
in the prosperity of the
wicked, *Ps* 73. 13.

A right tuned Soule
waiteth for the courts
of God, and the hearts
and flesh of such should
cry out for the living
God, *Ps* 84. 2.

Fearful hearts are ig-
norant of Gods wayes,
Ps 95. 10.

A froward heart, nor
wicked person should
not dwell with us, nei-

ther should we suffer a
high look and a proud
heart, *Ps* 101. 4. 5.

Outward comforts
do refresh the heart,
Psal. 104. 15. *Pro* 3. 6.

It is God who turns
mens hearts to hate us,
Ps 105. 25.

Sin enforces God to
bring down mens hearts
with labour, and puts
them in great straites,
Ps 107. 43.

Fearful hearts are to
be encouraged and
strengthened, *Isa* 35. 4.

The Saints desire that
God should search and
trie their hearts, and
help their failings, *Ps*
139. 23.

Though our heart
devise our way, yet the
Lord ordereth our steps,
Pro 16. 9.

Counsel in the heart
of a man is like deep
waters, *Pro* 20. 5.

In the midst of our hearts divices, the councell of the Lord must stand, *Prov.* 19. 21.

None can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from sin, *Prov.* 20. 9.

The Lord pondereth the hearts, *Prov.* 21. 2.

It is a thankles office to sing songs to a heavy heart, *Prov.* 25. 20.

As in water face answereth face, so doth the heart of man to man, *Prov.* 27. 19.

Our hearts & mouths must not be rash to utter any thing before God, *Eccles.* 5. 2.

The living ought to lay the case of the dead to heart, *Prov.* 7. 2.

A heart rejoycing in outward comforts only, must expect great outward miseries, *Eccl.* 11. 9.

When God sets in against us, he can make our hearts to pant, affright us with feare and turne the night of our pleasure into feare, *Isa.* 21. 4.

God can astonish the heart to feare, at the abundance of his after mercies, *Isa.* 60. 5. & 66. 14.

Nature.

It is apt to dissembling, flattering and tempting of God, *Psal.* 78. 18.

It is apt to be secretly enticed, *Iob* 31. 27.

It naturally is full of Presumption, Atheisme and of false conclusions, *Psal.* 10. 11. *Psal.* 14. 1.

It is apt to smite after evill doing, if not totally obdurate, *Isa.* 22. 10.

It should reproach
us in evill doings, *Iob*

22. 6.

It is apt to be decei-
ved by women, *Iob*

31. 9.

It is apt to ffollow
after idolatry, *Dent.*

29. 18.

It is apt to blesse it
selfe, in a false, secure
and wicked estate, *Dent.*

29. 19.

It is apt to slight' and
despise others, *1 Chron.*

15. 26.

Naturally it is full of
mischiefe, *Psal.* 28. 3.

When it is establish-
ed trusting in God, it is
not subject to false
fears, *Psal.* 112. 7.

It naturally hates in-
struction and despises
reprooffe, *Prov.* 5. 12.

It divising wicked
imaginations is an abo-
mination unto the
Lord, *Pro.* 6. 18.

Such who are wise in
heart receive Com-
mandements, *Pro.* 108.

The heart of the foo-
lish proclaims foolish-
nesse, *Prov.* 12-23.

Even in laughter the
heart may be sorrow-
full. *Prov.* 13. 14.

Wisedome it rests in
good hearts, *Pro.* 13. 33,

Evill hearts disperse
not knowledge, *Prov.*
15. 7.

It naturally hath no
heart to get wisedome,
Pro. 17. 16.

Such foolish hearts
fret against the Lord,
Prov. 19. 3.

Their hearts study de-
struction, *Prov.* 24. 2.

They do rejoyce at
the stumbling of others,
Prov. 24. 17.

Such draw near to
God with their mouth,
but their heart is farre
from him, *Isa.* 29. 15.

It

It is apt to flattering security, and to put off the evil day, *Isa. 47. 7.*
It is apt to utter words of fallhood, to lie and transgresse, and to depart away from God, speaking oppression & revolt, *Isa. 59. 13.*

Tryals.

Perfect walking with God is, in integrity and uprightnesse to observe all his commandments and statutes, *1 King. 9. 14.*

It is God who softens the heart, *Job 23. 16.*

A faithful heart is a means of our establishing and prosperity, *Nehem. 9. 8.*

Walking holily, obtains our hearts desire, with multitude of blessings, *Pf. 21. 2.*

Clean hands, with a pure heart, establishes us in the holy mountain *Pf. 24. 4.*

The Lord is he who fashioneth our hearts, *Is. 33. 5.*

If we delight to do Gods will, his law is in our hearts, *Pf. 40. 8.*

The words of our mouth and the meditations of our heart should be of understanding & wisdom, *Pf. 49. 3.*

Our walking with God should be with a perfect heart, *Pf. 101. 1.*

He ought to be praised with uprightnesse of heart, *Pf. 111. 7.*

It is he who must enlarge our heart to run the wayes of his commandments, *Pf. 119. 132.*

Our heart should stand in awe of his word *Pf. 119. 16.*

It

It is God who heals the broken in heart, and bindes up their wounds, *P/* 147. 3.

Discretion & understanding preserves and keeps us, when wisdom entrencheth into our hearts and knowledge is pleasant to our soule, *Pro.* 12. 25.

The preparations thereof, with the answers of the tongue, are both from God, *Pro.* 16. 1.

A righteous heart studies an answer, *Pro.* 15. 28.

Fools have no delight in understanding, but that their hearts may discover it self, *Pro.* 18. 2.

A haughty spirit precedes destruction, *Pro.* 16. 18.

Wise hearts teach their mouths, and add learning to their lips, *Pro.* 16. 23.

In wicked mens fair speeches there are seven abominations in their heart, *Pro.* 26. 25.

Gifts destroy it, *Eccles.* 7. 7.

Delays of judgment sets the hearts of men wholly to do evil, *Eccles.* 8. 11.

A wise mans heart is at his right hand, and a fools at his left, *Ec.* 10. 2.

Wicked men will speak villany, and in their heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisie, and to utter error against the Lord, *Isa.* 3. 2. 6.

It is the Lord who hardeneth mens hearts from his fear, and causeth them to erre from his wayes, *Isa.* 64. 16.

When the Saints shall rejoyce, it is the wicked's portion to cry for sorrow of heart, *Isa.* 65. 14.

Right

Right pastors according to Gods heart, are such as feed us with knowledge and understanding, *Jer. 3. 15.*

The naturall imaginations of the heart lead us unto Idolatry, *Ier. 9. 14 & 13. 10.*

Wicked Ministers cause mervellous astonishment of heart in the Saints: From thence proceed many great evils, *Matth. 15. 19.*

Danger.

Such who are stout of heart, are farre from righteousness, *Isa. 46. 12.*

Evill hard hearts are in danger to be worse and worse, and more hard hearted, *Isa. 1. 10. 11.*

The wrath of God is able to make all hearts to melt, *Isa. 13. 12.*

A diverted erroneous heart diverts us also from hearing God, and brings destruction, *Deut. 32. 17.*

Impenitent hard hearts that cannot repent, treasure up wrath unto themselves against the day of wrath, &c. *Rom. 2. 5.*

An evill unbelieving heart makes us to depart away from the living God, *Heb. 3. 1.*

Whorish Idolatrous hearts are called God-breaking hearts, *Ezek. 6. 9.*

Hardned adamantine hearts bring great wrath from the Lord of Hosts, *Zech. 7. 12.*

A Joyfull Heart.

Trusting in Gods mercy makes our hearts rejoyce in his Salvation, *Pf. 13. 5.* Gods

Gods continuall presence glads & rejoyces it. *Psal.* 16. 8.

The statutes of the Lord rejoyce it, *Psal.* 19. 8.

Trusting in God assures us that our hearts shall rejoyce in him, *Pf.* 33. 21.

Encouragements.

Walking with God with all our heart, procures mercy and Covenant keeping from him, *1 King.* 8. 23.

Delighting in Gods statutes, obtains our hearts desire, *Pf.* 37. 4.

Attaining.

God circumcises our hearts, and the hearts of our seed, to love him and feare him with all our heart and soul, that

we might live, *Dent.* 30. 6.

God creates in us a clean heart, and renews a right spirit within us, *Psal.* 51. 10.

In heart-failing strength, the Saints can make God their strength and portion, *Psal.* 37. 26.

In oppression of heart the Saints do with reflecting and communing with their hearts work out a way to comfort, *Pf.* 77. 6.

By trusting in God with all our heart, and not leaning unto our understanding, *Prov.* 3. 5.

By washing our hearts from wickednesse, and departing from our wicked thoughts, *Jer.* 4. 14.

By taking away the fore-skin of our hearts

Jer.

Ier. 4. 4.

By ingaging them to
approach unto God,
Ier. 30. 21.

By Gods giving us a
heart to know him,
and to be his people,

By Gods working
and our preparing to
have his law written in
our hearts, *Ier.* 31. 33.

By giving us one
heart, and putting a
new spirit within us,
taking away our stony
heart, and giving us a
heart of flesh, *Ezek.*
11. 19.

By casting away all
our abominations, *E-*
zek. 18. 21.

God by giving us a
new heart and a right
spirit, causeth us to
walk in his wayes and
judgements, saving us
from our uncleanneses
and idols, *Ier.* 26.
27. 28.

By plowing up our
fallow ground, with
renting of our hearts,
and not our garments,
Isa. 1. 13.

Keeping:

The peace of God
which passes all under-
standing, guards the
heart and mind in
Christ Jesus, *Phil.* 4. 3.

By hiding Gods word
therein, *Psal.* 119. 11.

By watching over
the same diligently,
Prov. 4. 23.

God keeps our hearts
from not inclining to
any evill thing, *Psal.*
141. 4.

The making of
Gods testimonies for
our heritage for ever,
& the rejoycing of our
heart, *Psal.* 119. 11.

The giving and receiving
of the Titles

Title

A

A

Pf. 38

A

38. 1

A

us. P

A

heart

A

heart

A

102. 4

A

109. 16

A

16. 8

A

Pf. 27.

A

28. 7

A

An

PC. 112

An

LXXXIV.

Titles of a good Heart.

A Sorrowfull heart,

Pf. 25. 17.

A disquiet heart,

Pf. 38. 8.

A panting heart, Pf.

38. 19.

A heart hot within

Pf. 39. 3.

A sorrowfull failing

heart, Pf. 55. 1.

An overwhelmed

heart, Pf. 61. 1.

A smitten heart, Pf.

102. 4.

A broken heart, Pf.

109. 16.

A glad heart, Pf.

16. 8.

A confident heart,

Pf. 27. 3.

A trusting heart, Pf.

28. 7.

A fixed heart, Pf. 108. 1.

An established heart,

Pf. 112. 8.

An enlarged heart, Pf. 131. 1.

Pf. 119. 32. 1 Cor. 6. 11.

A perfect heart, Pf.

101. 2.

A pure heart, Pf. 14. 3.

A clean heart, Pf. 1.

5. 11. 10. 1.

A cleansed heart,

Pf. 73. 13.

An all-praising heart,

Pf. 88. 12.

A Gods face seeking

heart, Pf. 27. 8.

A law containing heart,

Pf. 4. 8.

A good rendering

heart, Pf. 45. 1.

A heart with Gods

wayes in it, Pf. 84. 5.

Hearts applied to

wisdome, Pf. 90. 12.

A whole praising

heart, Pf. 147. 1.

A sound heart in Gods

statutes, Pf. 119. 80. 1.

A rejoicing heart,

Pf. 119. 11. 1.

A well inclined heart

Pf. 119. 112. 1.

A heart not haughty,

Pf. 131. 1. A

A Word-keeping heart, *Pro. 3. 1.*

A retaining heart, *Pro. 4. 4.*

A heart not enclining to evil, *Pro. 7. 25.*

An understanding heart *Pro. 8. 5.*

Wise in heart, *Pro. 10. 8.*

A believing heart, *Rom. 10. 10.*

A sorrowfull lowly heart, *Rom. 9. 2.*

A circumcised heart and spirit, *Rom. 2. 29.*

An applying heart, *Eccles. 7. 2.*

A way-guided heart, *Pro. 23. 19.*

A heart applied to knowledge, *Pro. 22. 17.*

A wise heart, *Pro. 16. 21.*

A stedfast decreeing heart, *1 Cor. 7. 37.*

Spirit-earnested hearts, *2 Cor. 1. 22.*

Epistle-written hearts,

2 Cor. 3. 2.

Hearts spiritually shined in, *2 Cor. 5. 6.*

A purposing heart, *2 Cor. 9. 7.*

A simple heart, *Eph. 6. 5.*

Hearts kept through Christ Jesus. *Phil. 4. 7.*

Hearts comforted, *Col. 2. 2.*

Singing gracious hearts, *Col. 3. 16.*

God-directed hearts, *2 Thess. 3. 5.*

A true heart, *Heb. 10. 22.*

Established waiting hearts, *1 Sam. 5. 8.*

The heart-hidden man *1 Pet. 3. 8.*

Hearts sanctifying the Lord, *1 Pet. 5. 15.*

Assured hearts, *1 Joh. 3. 19.*

Hearts fulfilling Gods will, *Rev. 17. 17.*

Hearts full of the Law, *Isa. 51. 7.*

A not-condemning heart, 1 *John* 3. 21.

A terror-meditating heart, *Isa.* 33. 13.

An enlarged fearing heart, *Isa.* 60. 5.

A burning fired heart *Jer* 20. 6.

A God-knowing heart, *Jer.* 24. 7.

A heart engaged to God, *Jer.* 30. 2.

A crying heart, *Lam.* 18.

A Word-receiving heart, *Ezek.* 3. 10.

A new heart, *Ezek.* 1. 19.

A heart of flesh, *id.*

A sound heart, *Pra.* 4. 30.

A purposing heart, *Am.* 1. 8.

A set-understand-
g heart, *Dan.* 10. 12.

A heart rejoicing
the Lord, *Zech.* 10. 7.

in heart, *Mat.* 5. 8.

Lowly in heart, *Mat.* 23. 12.

1 reasuring up hearts
Luk. 1. 66.

A pondering heart ;
Luk. 2. 19.

Pricked hearts, *Act.* 1. 37.

A breaking heart ,
Act. 21. 13.

Integrity of heart ;
Gen. 20. 5.

A joy-fainting heart
Gen. 45. 26.

A God-willing heart
Exod. 25. 1.

Wise hearts, *Exo.* 35. 4.

A considering heart ,
Dent. 4. 35.

A speaking heart , 1
Sam. 1. 13.

An Arke-trembling
heart, 2 *King.* 22. 19.

A right heart.

A tender heart , 2
King. 22. 19

An obedient heart ,
2 *Chron.* 30. 12.

A heart lifted up in
Gods way , 2 *Chron.* 26. 6.

LXXXV.

Titles of a bad Heart.

Destroying hearts,
Pf. 74.8.

Hearts set on evil, *Eccl. 8.11.*

Hearts full of evil and
madnesse, *Eccles. 9.3.*

Erring hearts, *Psal 95. 10.*

Veiled hearts, *2 Cor. 3. 16.*

An exalted heart, *Hos. 13.6.*

A grosse heart, *Mat. 13.5.*

A slow heart, *Luk 16. 25.*

A forgetfull heart,
Dent. 4.9.

A doubting heart, *Dent. 7. 17.*

A disouraged heart,
Numb. 32.9.

A great thinking heart
Judg. 5.13.

A great searching
heart, *Judg. 5.16.*

A heart not perfit,
King 15.3.

A not applying heart
Mal. 2.2.

A secretly enticing
heart, *Iob 32.27.*

An iniquity regarding
heart, *Pf. 66.18.*

A God-tempting heart
Pf. 78.18.

A heart not right with
God, *Pf. 78.33.*

A secure fearlesse heart
Pf. 10.6.

A heart hid from un-
derstanding, *Iob 17.4.*

An after-eyes walking
heart, *Iob 31.7.*

A heart deceived with
weomen, *Iob 31.9.*

A heart full of snares
and nets, *Eccles. 7.26.*

A heart working with
ked things, *Pf. 58.2.*

A heart blessing in
piety, *Dent. 29.19.*

A heart brought down

With labour; *Psal.* 107. 12.

A Reproof-despising heart, *Prov.* 29. 1.

A beauty lusting heart *Prov.* 6. 25.

A wicked devising heart, *Prov.* 16. 8.

A heart averſe from Wiſdome, *Prov.* 17. 16.

A childiſh heart, *Prov.* 29.

A ſinners- envying heart, *Prov.* 25. 17.

A deſtruction ſtudying heart, *Prov.* 24. 2.

A hatred-turned heart *Prov.* 105. 25.

A haſty- wording heart, *Prov.* 5. 21.

An impenitent heart, *Prov.* 2. 5.

An evil heart of unbelief, *Heb.* 3. 12.

A inconsidering heart *Prov.* 44. 19.

A Revolting and Rebellious heart, *Jer.* 5. 23.

An uncircumciſed heart, *Jer.* 26.

A heart departing from God, *Jer.* 17. 5.

A deſperately wicked heart, *Jer.* 17. 9.

A heart ſet upon Idols, *Ezek.* 14. 2.

A heart rejoycing in miſchiefe, *Ezek.* 25. 6.

A deſpightfull old grudging heart, *Ezek.* 25. 15.

A God-breaking who- riſh heart, *Ezek.* 6. 9.

A heart walking after the deceit of its de- teſtable things, *Ezek.* 11. 21.

A heart unreſolved in Gods feare, *Jer.* 5. 24.

A heart full of all evils, *Mat.* 15. 19.

A heart not right in Gods ſight, *Act.* 5. 4.

A heart turning from God, *Deut.* 24. 18.

An unprepared heart, *2 Chron.* 12. 13.

A not perceiving heart, *Deut.* 29. 4.

A hard heart, *Rom.*
2.5.

A Stony heart, *Ezek.*
36.26.

LXXXVI.

Of the
THOUGHTS.

Generals.

NO thought can be
hid from God, *Iob*
42.2.

Thoughts of continu-
ance of Riches are vain,
Psa. 49.11.

Gods thoughts are ve-
ry deep, *Psa.* 92.5.

God understands our
thoughts a farre off, *Psa.*
139.2.

In thoughts for par-
don of sinne, Gods
thoughts are not as our
thoughts, *Isa.* 55.8.

Thoughts of iniquity
complained of, *Isa.* 59.7.

It is a Rebellious and

no good way, complain-
ed of, to walk after our
own thoughts, *Isa.* 65.2.

God knowes our
workes and thoughts
Isa. 66.18.

Every imagination
of mans heart is onely
evil, continually, *Gen.*
6.5.

As the heavens are
higher then the earth,
are Gods thoughts an
wayes above our wayes
and thoughts *Isa.* 55.

Those that are ready
to slip with their feet
are despised in the
thought of him that
at ease, *Iob* 12.5.

The inward thought
and heart of wicked
men are deep, *Psa.* 64.

We should hate
our thoughts, *Psal.* 119.1.

The thoughts of God
ought to be very pre-
cious unto us, *Psa.* 17.

The thoughts of foolishnesse is sinne,
Prov. 24. 9.

Wicked mens thoughts are thoughts of iniquity, wasting destruction being in their paths,
Isa. 59. 7.

Wicked men understand not the thoughts of the Lord, nor his counsell,
Micah 4. 12.

Wicked thoughts are abomination unto the Lord,
Prov. 15. 26.

Trials.

The inward thoughts and heart of wicked men are deep,
Psal. 64. 6.

In the multitude of our thoughts, Gods comfort doth delight us,
Psal. 94. 19.

Good men love right thoughts,
Prov. 12. 5.

It is threatned as a

fore punishment, to bring upon us the fruit of our thoughts,
Ier. 6. 19.

Thoughts follow and attend the visions of the night,
Job 4. 13.

They make one make haste to answer,
Iob 20. 2.

God is not in all wicked mens thoughts,
Psal. 10. 4.

Thoughts that God is altogether like us, are vaine wicked thoughts,
Psal. 30. 22.

Wicked mens thoughts are all against the Saints to wrest their words,
Psal. 10. 4.

Our thoughts they are but vanity,
Psal. 94. 11.

In the multitude of our thoughts within us Gods comforts do delight the soule,
Psal. 94. 19.

The thoughts of the righteous are right, *Prov. 12. 5.*

The thoughts of the wicked are abomination unto the Lord, *Prov. 15. 26.*

The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousnesse, *Pro. 2. 5.*

The fruit of our vain thoughts is a great punishment of them, *Jer. 6. 19.*

Those are evil thoughts, to spoile them that are at rest, *Ezek. 38. 10.*

Sinfull thoughts are troublesome, and breed fears, *Dan. 5. 6.*

Christ sees our thoughts *Mat. 9. 4.*

Christ knew our thoughts, *Mat. 9. 21.*

Out of the heart proceedeth evil thoughts, murders, &c. *Mat. 15. 19.*

They make deep impressions in the forgive-

nesse of sinnes, *Act. 8. 22.*

In our natural estate, our thoughts accuse or excuse us, *Rom. 1. 15.*

The Word of God is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart, *Heb. 1. 2. 4.*

Cure of ill thoughts.

To think on our wayes and turn our feet unto Gods testimonies, *Psal. 119. 59.*

To hate vain thoughts *Pf. 119. 113.*

By committing our wayes unto God, they are established, *Pro. 16. 3.*

In reconciling ourselves to God, our wicked thoughts must be forsaken, *Isa. 55. 7.*

By washing our hearts from wickednesse, *Jer. 4. 14.*

By keeping our hearts

with

with all diligence, *Pro.*
4.23.

LXXXVII.

After-Proverbs.

Skin for skin, and all
that a man hath will
he give for his life, *Iob*
2. 4.

Great men are not
alway wise, *Iob* 32.9.

The care tryeth words
as the mouth tasteth
meat, *Iob* 34.3.

Fair weather cometh
out of the North, *Iob*
37. 22.

Every man is in his
best estate altogether
vanity, *Ps.* 39.5.

The stone which the
builders refused, is made
the head of the corner,
Ps. 118.22, *Mat.* 21.42.

A threefold cord is
not easily broken, *Ecc.*
4. 12.

A light which is set

on a hill cannot be hid,
Mat. 5.14.

Men light not a can-
dle to put it under a
bushel, *Mat.* 5.14.

Where our treasure
is, there will our heart
be also, *Mat.* 6.21.

The light of the body
is the eye, *Mat.* 6.22.

No man can serve two
masters, *Mat.* 6.24.

Wisdom is justified
of her children, *Mat.*
11. 19.

Sufficient unto the
day is the evil thereof,
Mat. 6.34.

The way that leads
to heaven is strait and
narrow, *Mat.* 7.14.

The disciple is not
above his master,

The servant is not a-
bove his Lord, *Mat.*
10.4.

There is nothing co-
vered that shall not be
revealed;

Ec 4 And

And hid that shall not be known, *Mat. 10. 26.*

The whole need not the Physician, but the sick, *Mat. 9. 12.*

God will have mercy, and not sacrifice, *Mat. 9. 13.*

No man putteth a peece of new cloth into an old garment, *Math. 9. 16.*

Men put not new wine into old bottles, *Mat. 9. 17.*

The harvest may be plenteous, and the labourers few, *Mat. 9. 37.*

Those who receive freely, ought to give freely, *Mat. 10. 8.*

The workman is worthy of his meat, *Mat. 10. 10.*

Every kingdome divided against it self is brought to desolation, *Mat. 12. 25.*

Every city or house

divided against it self, shall not stand, *Mat. 12. 25.*

He that is not with God, is against him.

Those that gather not with him, scatter abroad, *Mat. 12. 30.*

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh, *Mat. 12. 34.*

A good man out of the treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things,

An evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things, *Mat. 12. 36.*

By our words we shall be justified, and by our words we shall be condemned, *Mat. 12. 37.*

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man, but that which cometh out of the mouth, *Mat. 15. 11.*

Every plant which God

God shall

Mat

He

blind

do f

Mat

T

en h

man

A

with

his o

in h

13. 5

W

ing i

ther

red,

O

of ba

God

prais

V

Car

the E

toger

W

of th

God hath not planted
shall be rooted up,
Matth. 15. 13.

If the blind lead the
blinde, both of them
do fall in the ditch,
Mat. 15. 14.

To eat with unwash-
en hands defileth not a
man, *Mat. 15. 20.*

A Prophet is not
without honour save in
his own countrey, and
in his own house, *Mat.*
13. 57.

We say in the even-
ing it may be farre wea-
ther, when the sky is
red, *Mat. 16. 2.*

Out of the mouthes
of babes and sucklings
God hath perfected
praise, *Mat. 21. 16.*

Wheresoever the
Carcaffie is, thither will
the Eagles be gathered
together, *Mat. 24. 28.*

When the branches
of the fig-tree are yet

tendred, and puts forth
leaves we know that Sum-
mer is nigh, *Mat. 24. 32.*

Unto every one that
hath, it shall be given;
and he shall have abun-
dance;

But from him that
hath not, shall be taken
away, even that which
he hath, *Mat. 25. 29.*

I will smite the shep-
heard, and the sheep of
the flock shall be scat-
tered abroad, *Matth.*
26. 31.

The children of the
marriage Chamber, can-
not mourne while the
bridegroom is with
them, they cannot fast,
Mark 2. 19.

The Sabbath was
made for man, and
not man for the Sab-
bath, *Mar. 2. 27.*

No man can enter
into a strong mans
house, and spoile his
goods

goods, except he will
first binde the strong
man, *Mar.* 3. 27.

It is not meet to
take the childrens
bread and give it unto
the dogs, *Mar.* 7. 27.

The dogs under ta-
ble, eat the childrens
crumbes, *Mar.* 7. 28.

He that is not against
us, is on our part, *Mar.*
9. 40.

Physitian, heale thy
selfe, *Luk.* 4. 23.

The discipule is not a-
bove his master,

Every man that is
perfect shall be as his
master, *Luk.* 6. 4.

He that is not against
us, is for us, *Luke*
9. 50.

The fathers have eat-
en soure grapes, and
the childrens teeth are
set on edge, *Ier.* 31. 29.

The dayes are pro-
longed, and every vision

faileth, *Ezek.* 12. 22.

The dayes, are at
hand, and the effect of
every vision, *Ezek.*
12. 23.

The vision that he
sayes, is many dayes to
come, *Ezek.* 12. 27.

It is wo to him that
increaseth that which is
not his,

And to him that
ladeth himselfe with
thick clay, *Hab.* 2. 6.

As is the mother, so
is her daughter, *Ezek.*
16. 24.

No man putting his
hand to the plough, and
going back againe, is
fit for the Kingdome of
heaven. *Luke* 9. 62.

The laborer is wor-
thy of his hire, *Luke*
10. 7.

The life is more then
meat, and the body
then raiment, *Luke* 12.
25.

Vnto whom much is
given, much shall be re-
quired,

And unto whom men
have committed much,
of him men require the
more, *Luke* 12. 48.

When a cloud ariseth
in the West, their com-
meth a shower,

When we see the
south winde blow, there
will be heat, *Luke*
12. 56.

That which is borne
of the flesh is flesh, and
that which is borne of
the spirit is spirit, *John*
3. 6.

A man can receive no-
thing, unlesse it be gi-
ven him from heaven,
John 3. 27.

He that hath the bride,
is the bridegroom, *John*
3. 29.

One soweth and an-
other reapeth, *John*
4. 37.

Salt is good, but if
the salt hath lost its fa-
vor, wherewith shall it
be seasoned;

It is not for the land,
nor for the dunghill,
but must be cast out,
Luke 14. 34.

The children of this
world, are in their ge-
neration wiser then
the children of light,
Luke 16. 8.

He which is faithfull
in that which is least, is
faithfull also in that
which is much,

And he that is un-
just in the least, is un-
just also in the much,
Luke 16. 10.

We cannot serve
God and Mammon,
Luke 16. 13.

That which is highly
esteemed of men, is a
bomination in the sight
of God *Luk* 16. 15.

The things that are
im-

impossible with man,
are possible with God
Luk. 18. 27.

The stone which the
builders refused, the
same is made the head
of the corner, *Pf. 118. 22*

When the Fig-tree
shouts out, we know
that the Summer is neer
at hand, *Luk. 21. 20.*

If these things be done
to the greene-tree, what
will they do to the dry?
Luk. 23. 31.

A Prophet hath no ho-
nour in his own Country,
John 4. 44.

There is no man that
doth a thing in secret,
and he himselfe seeketh
to be known openly,
Job. 7. 4.

The servant abideth
not in the house for ever
but the servant abideth
in it for ever, *John. 8.*
35.

God heareth not sin-

ners, *Iob. 9. 31.*

The servant is not grea-
ter then his Lord *John*
15. 20.

LXXXVIII.

Of our
SPIRIT.

Generals.

THE Lord weighes
the Spirits, *Pro. 16. 2.*

He that hath no rule
over his spirit, is like a
City that is broken
down, and without wals,
Pro. 25. 8.

There is no man that
hath power over the Spi-
rit, to retaine the Spirit,
nor power in the day of
death, *Eccles. 8. 7.*

Affliction and bitter-
nesse of soule will make
us to complaine, *Iob 7.*
11.

Tryals.

A broken Spirit, with

a broken and a contrite heart, are Gods sacrifices which he will not despise, *Pf. 51. 17.*

Perversnesse of the tongue is a breach in it, *Pro. 15. 3.*

Our Spirit is broken by sorrow of heart, *Pro. 15. 13.*

A broken Spirit drieth the bones, *Prov. 17. 22.*

The Spirit will endure our infirmity.

A wounded Spirit none can beare, *Pro. 18. 14.*

It is the Candle of the Lord searching the inward parts of the belly, *Pro. 20. 27.*

There is a spirit of slumber, *Rom. 11. 8.*

We should be fervent in Spirit, serving the Lord, *Rom. 12. 12.*

Dying we ought to recommend our Spirits

into the hand of God, *Psal. 31. 5.*

LXXXIX.

Witnesse of our Spirit.

I Obs Apologic, God knowing him not to be wicked, *Iob 10. 7.*

His not denying the words of the holy one, therefore not to spare him, *Iob 6. 10.*

Having ordered our cause, we may be assured to be justified, *Iob 13. 18.*

Iob that his foot had held his steps, to have kept his way and not declined,

Not to have gone back from the Commandment of his lips,

To have esteemed the words of his mouth more then his appointed food, *Iob 23. 11, 12.*

Iobs

Iobs holding his integrity, & righteousness, *Iob* 27. 5, 6.

Iob his mercy, charity, compassion, &c. stood upon and pleaded, *Iob* 29. 13, 14, &c.

His weeping with them that were in trouble, and soul grieving for the poor; *Iob* 30. 25.

The witnesse of his integrity through all the commandements, *Iob* 31.

David, his not doing this thing, or rewarding evil to him at peace with him, *Pf.* 7. 3, 4.

His heart-proving, night-visiting, trying, resolution, *Pf.* 17. 3.

His keeping from the paths of the destroyer, because of the word of God, *Pf.* 17. 4.

His keeping the wayes of the Lord, *Psal.* 18. 20, 21.

His walking in integrity *Pf.* 26. 1, 2.

Of his enemies, compassion, carriage towards them; *Pf.* 35. 13, 14.

His judging according to his righteousness; *Pf.* 35. 24.

His perfect way of walking, flying of wickedness, *Pf.* 101. 3, 4.

Paul his knowing nothing by himself, yet not thereby justified; *1 Cor.* 4. 4.

His good conscience-testimonie rejoycing; &c. *2 Cor.* 1. 12

Jeremie, his words-eating, rejoycing, *Jer.* 15. 15, 16, 17

His not desiring the woful day, *Jer.* 17. 16.

Of *Paul*, his preaching diligence, piety, &c. *Act.* 20. 19, 20.

Abimelech, his testimony; apologie; *Gen.* 20. 5.

The

The tithing apologie

Deut. 26. 12.

David, of his reward,
wayes of God keeping,
not departing, and up-
rightnesse, *2 Sam.* 22.
22.

His offering apologie
uprightnesse, *1 Chron.*
29. 17.

Moses apologie, not
having taken so much as
a hoof, &c. *Num.* 16. 15.

Samuels apologie,
having taken neither
oxe or asse, *1 Sam* 12. 3

Hezekiah his perfect-
walking apologie, *Isa.*
38.

Reuben, his apologie to
his brethren for. *Joseph*,
Gen. 42. 22.

In a Tempest.

The Church in great
misery triumphing and
trusting at the same
time, *Pf.* 44. 17, 18, 19.

The Pophet, taking so
much the faster hold, as
in fear & trouble. *Pf.* 77.

A strong conflict also
with a joyfull and vi-
ctorious issue. *Pf.* 66. 12.

Jonah in his distresse,
yet his looking towards
Gods holy temple, *Jona.*
2. 4, 5.

Johs Redeemer know-
ledge, after a strong and
grievous conflict, *Job* 19.
20, 21. - & 25. 26.

XC.

To POOR, mercy.

Generals.

WE must not rob
the poore, be-
cause he is poore, nor
oppresse the afflicted in
the gate, *Pro.* 22. 22.

Apoor man oppres-
sing the poor, is like a
sweeping rain, which
leaveth

leaveth no food, *Pro.*
28. 3.

Unjust gain gathered
by usury, shall fall unto
such who shal pity them
Pro. 28. 8.

Righteous men con-
sider their cause, *Pro.*
29. 7.

In oppressing of the
poor, and perverting of
judgment, there is a
higher then the oppres-
sors who regards them,
Eccles. 5. 8.

We must give a por-
tion to seven and also
to eight, for we know
not what evil shal come
upon the earth, *Eccles.*
11. 2.

We ought to be given
to hospitality, and di-
stributing to the Saints
necessities, *Rom.* 12. 13.

In deep poverty the
Saints may abound un-
to rich liberality, 2 *Cor.*
8. 2.

We should especially
do good unto the hous-
hold of faith, *Gal.* 6. 10.

We ought to be mer-
cifull as God is merci-
full, *Luk.* 6. 36.

We should especially
feed the poor, the lame,
and the blinde, *Luke*
14. 12.

They must not be dis-
countenanced in their
cause, nor wrested in
judgement, *Exod.* 23. 3.

The gleanings of our
harvest should be left
for the poor, *Lev.* 23. 22

Whosoever is poore
amongst us, we are
bound to relieve him
Lev. 35. 35.

We must open our
hand wide unto our
needy brother, and give
him, *Deut.* 15. 7, 8.

We should not deal
roughly with a poore
man, nor sleep with his
pledge, *Deut.* 24. 11.

Danger

Danger of our neglect.

There is that withholdeth more then is meet and yet it tendeth to poverty, *Prov. 11. 24.*

Those who oppress such, reproach their maker, *Prov. 14. 31.*

Those who mocke them, reproach their maker, *Prov. 17. 5.*

Who stop their ears at their cry, shall also cry and shall not be heard, *Prov. 21. 13.*

Those shall have judgement mercilesse who shew no mercy, *Prov. 2. 13.*

It is a Sodome sinne, not to strengthen the hands of the poore and needy, *Ezek. 16. 19.*

Manner.

Giving must be with simplicity, *Rom. 13. 8.*

Mercy must be shewed with chear fulnesse *ibid.*

Excellency.

Such are better then liars *Prov. 19. 12.*

Such walking in their uprightnesse, are better then perverse rich men *Prov. 28. 6.*

Encouragements.

There is that scattereth to such, and yet increaseth the more, *Prov. 11. 24.*

The liberall soule shall be satisfied, and he who watereth shall also be watered, *Prov. 11. 29.*

Those who sell corne to them, shall be blessed, *Prov. 11. 26.*

Such mercifull lend unto the Lord, and the Lord will repay all a gaine, *Prov. 19. 17.*

Such who pities them
Ff are

leaveth no food, *Pro.*
28. 3.

Unjust gain gathered
by usury, shall fall unto
such who shal pity them
Pro. 28. 8.

Righteous men con-
sider their cause, *Pro.*
29. 7.

In oppressing of the
poor, and perverting of
judgment, there is a
higher then the oppres-
sors who regards them,
Eccles. 5. 8.

We must give a por-
tion to seven and also
to eight, for we know
not what evil shal come
upon the earth, *Eccles.*
11. 2.

We ought to be given
to hospitality, and di-
stributing to the Saints
necessities, *Rom.* 12. 13.

In deep poverty the
Saints may abound un-
to rich liberality, *2 Cor.*
8. 2.

We should especially
do good unto the hous-
hold of faith, *Gal.* 6. 10.

We ought to be mer-
cifull as God is merci-
full, *Luk.* 6. 36.

We should especially
feed the poor, the lame,
and the blinde, *Luke*
14. 12.

They must not be dis-
countenanced in their
cause, nor wrested in
judgement, *Exod.* 23. 3.

The gleanings of our
harvest should be left
for the poor, *Lev.* 23. 22

Whosoever is poore
amongst us, we are
bound to relieve him
Lev. 35. 35.

We must open our
hand wide unto our
needy brother, and give
him, *Dent.* 15. 7, 8.

We should not deal
roughly with a poore
man, nor sleep with his
pledge, *Dent.* 24. 11.

Danger

Danger of our neglect.

There is that withholdeth more then is meet and yet it tendeth to poverty, *Prov. 11. 24.*

Those who oppress such, reproach their maker, *Prov. 14. 31.*

Those who mock them, reproach their maker, *Prov. 17. 5.*

Who stop their ears at their cry, shall also cry and shall not be heard, *Prov. 21. 13.*

Those shall have judgement mercilesse who shew no mercy, *Am. 2. 13.*

It is a Sodom sinne, not to strengthen the hands of the poor and needy, *Ezek. 16. 49.*

Manner.

Giving must be with simplicity, *Rom. 18.*

Mercy must be shewed with chear fulnesse *ibid.*

Excellency.

Such are better then liars *Prov. 9. 12.*

Such walking in their uprightnesse, are better then perverse rich men *Prov. 28. 6.*

Encouragements.

There is that scattereth to such, and yet increaseth the more, *Prov. 11. 24.*

The liberall soule shall be satisfied, and he who watereth shall also be watered, *Prov. 11. 29.*

Those who sell corne to them, shall be blessed, *Prov. 11. 26.*

Such mercifull lend unto the Lord, and the Lord will repay all a gain, *Prov. 19. 17.*

Such who pities them
Ff are

are happy, *Prov. 4. 21.* and satisfie the afflicted soule, our light shall then rise in obscurity, and our darknesse shall be as the noon day, *1/4. 58. 10.*

Such bountifull of their bread, shall be blessed, *Prov. 22. 9.*

Such who give unto them, shall not lack, *Pro. 28. 27.*

Those who thus cast bread upon the waters, shall after many dayes find the increase thereof *Eccles. 11. 1.*

He that soweth sparingly, shall also reap sparingly, and he that soweth bountifully, shall also reap bountifully, *2 Cor. 9. 6.*

When the poore and needy are in distresses, then God will not forsake them, *Isa. 41. 17.*

If we draw out our soule to the hungry,

It is a degree of perfection to be charitable unto them, *Mat. 19. 21.*

Charity unto them brings abundant returns, *Luke 6. 38.*

XCI. CHURCH.

Generals.

IT is built upon Christ the foundation, *Mat. 16. 18.*

Men were appointed therein, and hand laid on them by the Holy Ghost, *Act. 18. 17.*

The Churches after persecution had rest, *Act. 9. 31.*

The Believers meet together in severall places,

es, is called a Church,

Act. 14. 27.

The company of be-
lievers in one Church,
said to be a Church,

1 Tim. 16. 3.

The severall inhabi-
ting Saints in divers
places, are said to be
Churches, *1 Cor. 14. 33.*

The Churches sever-
all companies of be-
lievers professing one
faith, and the believers
in Aquilla and Priscilla's
house, called a Church,
1 Cor. 16. 19.

What.

It is the generall
company of true belie-
vers, in generall or par-
ticular divisions, *Mat.*

16. The Church is said to
be the house of God,
the pillar, & the ground
of truth, *1 Tim. 3. 16.*

Tryals.

Such at first were added
to the Church as should
be saved, *Act. 2. 24.*

A great persecution is
raised against the church
in Jerusalem in her in-
fancie, *Act. 8. 1.*

A company of belie-
vers are said to be the
Church, *Act. 11. 22.*

A company of belie-
vers in Antiochia called
the Church, *Act. 11. 26.*

Herod begins to per-
secute the Church, *Act.*
12. 1.

The earnest prayers
of the Church bring
Peter out of prison,
Act. 12. 5.

The Church in Jeru-
salem, with the Apostles
and Elders, receive those
sent unto them by the
brethren of other Churches, *Act. 15. 4.*

Ff 1

There

There was a Church at *Corinth*, *1 Cor.* 1. 2.

God did appoint for the Church divers Ministerial officers, Apostles, Prophets, Teachers, Gifts of miracles, *1 Cor.* 12. 28. *Eph.* 4. 11.

Women ought not to speak in the Church, but to ask their husbands at home, *1 Cor.* 14. 34.

Peter wrote from the Church at *Babylon*, *1 Pet.* 5. 14.

The Saints in *Cesars* household are said to be a Church, *Ph* 4. 22.

XCI.

E L D E R S.

Generals.

THE Jews had anti-temple called Elders, reproved for their traditions, *Mat* 15. 3.

Amongst the Jewish synagogues there were

some called Elders, who persecuted the Church *Act.* 6. 1 2. 13.

The Apostles & Elders with the Church at *Jerusalem*, send chosen men unto *Antiochia* with *Paul* and *Barnabas*.

The Apostles and Elders at *Jerusalem* make decrees for the stablishing of the Church, *Act.* 16. 4. 5.

The Elders were of two sorts; Those ruling well, and those who laboured in the word and doctrine, *1 Tim.* 5. 17.

The elder men must be sober, sound in the faith, in love and patience. *Tit.* 2. 2.

Peter calleth himself an Elder, and withethem to feed the flock of God depending upon them, without covetousness.

as examples
to the flock, not Lords
over them, 1 Pet. 5. 2.

Tryals.

A Bishop, to wit a
teaching and labouring
Elder in the word and
doctrine, must be unre-
moveable, the husband
of one wife, 1 Tim. 3. 2.

All the Elders at Je-
rusalem at Pauls com-
ing salute him, he im-
parts all things unto
them Act. 21. 18.

Deacons, such as rule
well, were to be the
husband of one wife,
Tim. 3. 8.

The company of El-
ders, at Ordination, used
to lay on hands; so such
received gifts, 1 Tim.
4. 14.

An Elder was not to
be rebuked, but exhort-
ed as a Father, the

younger sort as brethren
1 Tim. 5. 1.

Men then were laid
hands on, full of the
Holy Ghost, to admini-
ster to the widows and
to serve the tables, Act.
6. 7.

Libertines and Cyre-
nians then at first arose
to oppose the Apostles;
who were not able to
withstand their wisdom
Act. 6. 9.

Elders at first in every
city were ordained with
prayer and fasting, Act.
14. 23.

The Apostles & El-
ders were had recourse
unto by the Church to
decide questions, Act.
15. 2.

Of the Elders of the
Church of Ephesus it is
said, that they were
made of the Holy Ghost
overseers of the flock,
to feed the Church of

God, *Ast.* 20.28.

No accusation must be admitted against an Elder, but under two or three witnesses, *1 Tim.* 5.19.

By Apostolicall direction Titus was left by Paul to appoint Elders in every City, *Tit.* 1.5.

Bishop, viz. one of the former Elders, must be unreprouable, as Gods Steward, the husband of one wife, *Tit.* 1.17.

XCIII.

BAPTISME.

Generals.

THe Sacrament of Circumcision, was commanded and administered the eight day, unto all the male children of Israel, *Gen.* 17.8.

Unto which figure now answereth Baptisme, *1 Pet.* 3.21.

Ierusa'em and Iudea went out to Iohn and were baptized in Iordan, *Matth.* 3.5,6.

Christ Baptized all who came unto him, *Iohn.* 3.26.

Christ Baptized not but his Disciples, *Iohn.* 4.2.

Iohn preached Baptisme for the remission of sins, *Luk.* 1.3.

Those who have been Baptized unto Christ have been Baptized unto his death, *Rom.* 6.

Christ was Circumcised, *Matth.* 2.21.

To fulfill all righteousness, he was Baptized, *Matth.* 3.15.

The true effect of Baptisme is the Baptizing of the Spirit of God, *Matth.* 3.11.

It is Christ who baptizeth with the Holy Ghost, *Iohn 1.33.*

All who are baptized into Christ, have put on Christ, *Gal. 3. 7.*

Trials.

Divers in the primitive Church were twice Baptized, First into the Baptizme of Iohn, Secondly, in the name of the Lord Iesus, *Act. 19 6.*

Timotheus notwithstanding Baptisme, because of the Iewes was Circumcised, *Act. 16. 3.*

Paul as soone as he received his sight, was Baptized, *Act. 9. 18.*

All unbelievers of old were admitted to be Baptized unto remission of sins, to repent them of their lives, *Act. 2. 38.*

After the infancie of

the Church, both men and weomen were Baptized, only in the name of the Lord Iesus; not of the Holy Ghost, then not sent, *Act. 78 16.*

The Gentiles who had received the Holy Ghost were Baptized, *Act. 10. 47.*

The Eunuch of Ethiopia suddainly Baptized in the midst of the water. *Act. 9. 38.*

The assent of believing in an infidell made him capable of Baptism, *Act. 8. 37.*

XCIV. OF SECTARIES AND SEPARATISTS.

Disposition and Nature.

Such are carelesse and usually profuse, what cost they bestow upon

the hane of their souls,
Micab 6. 6, 17.

They are not alike minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus, with one minde, and one mouth to praise God, *Rom. 15. 5.*

They nourish and broach contentions & divisions, not being knit together in one mind, and in one judgement, so in a manner dividing Christ, *1 Cor. 1. 10, 11.*

They are carnall, being full of divisions envy and strife, walking as carnall men, *1 Cor. 2. 3.*

They are deceitfull workers, transforming themselves into the holiest outward shapes, *2 Cor. 11. 12.*

Seeing Satan himself is transformed into an

Angell of light, it is no wonder if his ministers transforme themselves so also, *2 Cor. 11. 13.*

They are Perverters of holy things, going about to please men, unlike the servants of Christ, *Gal. 1. 6, 7.*

They are as children wavering, tossed about with every winde of doctrine, by their deceit, and whereby they lie in wait to deceive *Eph. 4. 13, 14.*

They are lovers of themselves, Covetous, Boasters, Proud, cursed Speakers, disobedient to Parents, unthankfull, unholy.

Without naturall affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, intemperate, despising of them that are good,

Traitors, heady, high minded,

Lovers

Lovers of pleasure more then lovers of God,

They have a forme of Godlinesse, but have denied the power thereof, 2 *Tim.* 3. 2, 3.

They like Jannes and Jambres, resist the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 7.

They are men of corrupt mindes, reprobate concerning the truth, 2 *Tim.* 3. 8.

They are mad, and their madnesse shall be discovered unto all men 2 *Tim.* 2. 9.

They do not suffer wholesome doctrine,

But having itching ears, get themselves a heap of teachers after their own lusts,

They turn their ears from the truth, and give eare to fables, 2 *Tim.* 4. 2, 3, 4.

They professe they know God, but by works they deny him,

And are abominable and disobedient, and to every good work reprobate, *Titus* 1. 14, 15.

They are false Prophets, which bring in damnable heresies touching Christ, 2 *Pet.* 2. 11.

They cause the way of truth to be evil spoken of. 2 *Peter* 2. 2.

They through covetousnesse with fained words, make merchandize of others, 2 *Pet.* 2. 3.

They are said to walk after the lust of the flesh, and to despise Governement,

Stand in their owne conceit,

And feare not to speak

speake evill of them
that are in dignity,
2 Pet. 2. 9.

In speaking swelling
words of vanity, they
beguile with wanton-
nesse, through the lust
of the flesh, them that
are cleane escaped from
them which are wrap-
ped in error, *2 Pet.*
2. 11.

They promise men
liberty who heare and
obey them, being them-
selves the servants of
sinne, *2 Pet. 2. 18.*

Such dreamers also
defile the flesh,

And despise Govern-
ment,

And speake evill of
those that are in autho-
rity, *Jude 8.*

They speake evill of
those things they know
not,

And whatsoever
things they know, they

naturally as brute-
beasts, which are with-
out reason, in these
things they corrupt
themselves, *Jude 9.*

These are murmu-
rers, Complainers,

Walkers after their
own lusts, whose mouth
speaks proud things, ha-
ving mens persons in
admiration because of
advantage, *Jude 10.*

These are fore-pro-
phesied of, mockers
which should be in the
last times, walking af-
ter their owne ungodly
lusts,

Makers of sects,
fleshly, having not the
spirit, *Jude 18.*

They went out from
us, but they were not
of us,

For if they had been
of us, they would have
continued with us: but
this cometh to passe,
that

that it might appear
that they are not all of
us, 1 *Joh.* 2. 19.

*Their impieties and
Absurdities*

They would be thought
Doctors of the Law,
and yet understand not
what they speak nor
what they affirm, 1 *Tim.*
4. 7.

They teaching other-
wise then the wholsom
verity of Christ, which
is according to godli-
nesse,

Are puffed up, know-
ing nothing, but dote
about questions & strife
of words, whereof
cometh envy, strife, rail-
ings, evil surmisings,

Vain disputations of
men of corrupt mindes
destitute of the truth,
which think that gain is
godlinesse, 1 *Tim.* 6.

3. 4. 5.

Such creep into
stoufes, and lead captive
filly women laden with
divers lusts, who are ig-
norant, 2 *Tim.* 3. 4, 5.

Trials touching them.

They come in sheeps
clothing,

But inwardly they
are ravening wolves,
Mat. 7. 15.

They are known by
their naughty fruits, be-
cause

Grapes are not ga-
thered from thorns,
Nor figs from thistles
Mat. 7. 16.

They confine the
kingdome of heaven
unto outward formaliti-
ties, more then to the
substance of Religion,
Which consists in right-
eousnesse, peace, and joy
in the Holy Ghost, *Rom.*
14. 17.

They

They cause divisions & dissentions contrary to the doctrine which we have learned, *Rom. 16. 17.*

They serve not the Lord Jesus Christ, but their own bellies, They deceive the hearts of the simple with faire and flattering speeches, *Rom 16. 18.*

They spie out Christians liberty, labour to entrap them, and bring them into bondage, *Gal. 3. 4.*

They bring men into bondage again, from divers things they have been freed from, *Gal. 4. 9.*

They spoil some thorough vain deceit and traditions of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. *Col. 2. 8.*

They burden men

with traditional outward formalities, and shadowes of substantial truths, according to mens fancies, *Col. 2. 16.*

All which hath but a shadow of Religion and humblenesse of minde, in outward austerity upon the body, being fleshly, *Col. 2. 16.*

The brawling and fiercenesse of their tongues, shew their religion to be in vain, *Iam. 1. 26.*

Their bitterness & strife shews them to be liars against the truth, *Iam. 3. 14, 15, 16.*

Remedies against their infection.

To mark them and avoid them, *Rom. 16. 17.* They must not be yielded unto for subjection, no not for an houre, *Gal. 2. 4, 5.*

To

To separate our selves
from them, 1 *Tim.* 8. 5.
2 *Tim.* 3. 3.

To put away foolish
and unlearned questi-
ons, which engender
strife, 2 *Tim.* 2. 23.

Not to take heed to
Jewish fables and com-
mandements of men,
which turn away from
the truth, *Tit.* 1. 14.

To be like-minded,
having the same love,

Being of one accord
and of one judgement,
Phil. 2. 2.

To do nothing tho-
row contention & vain-
glory.

In meeknesse of mind
every man to esteeme an-
other better then him-
self, *Phil.* 2. 3.

To proceed by one
rule unto that where-
unto we are come, to
minde all one thing,
Phil. 3. 15.

To withdraw our selves
from them that walk
inordinately, 2 *Thess.*
3. 6.

To avoid prophane
and vain babblings, and
opposition of science,
falsly so called,

Which unwares makes
men to erre from the
faith, 1 *Tim.* 6. 20, 21.

To stay prophane
and vain babblings, which
increase unto more un-
godlinesse, 1 *Tim.* 2.
15.

To study to shew our
selves approved work-
men which neede not
to be ashamed, dividing
the word of truth a-
right, 2 *Tim.* 2. 15.

Not to be carried a-
bout with divers and
strange doctrines, but
to have our hearts sta-
blished with grace, *Heb.*
13. 9.

To do justly,

To

To do metcy,
 To humble our selves
 and to walk with God,
Mic. 6. 8.

Not to strive,
 To be gentle to-
 wards all men,

To be apt to teach,
 To suffer the evil men
 patiently,

Instructing them with
 meeknesse that are con-
 trary minded, proving
 if that God at any time
 will give them repent-
 ance, that they might
 know the truth, *2 Tim.*
2. 24, 25.

To bring others to
 amendment out of the
 snare of the devil, that
 are taken at his will, *2*
Tim. 2. 26.

XCV.

LAW from SINAI.

Generals.

SUCH who have sinned
 without the Law, shall
 perish without Law.

As many as have sin-
 ned in the Law, shall be
 judged by it, *Rom. 2. 12.*

Not the hearers there-
 of, but the doers shall
 be justified, *Rom. 2. 13.*

Whatsoever the Law
 speaks, it speaks unto
 them who are under the
 Law, *Rom. 3. 19.*

By the deeds of the
 Law there shall no flesh
 be justified, *Rom. 3. 20.*

Sinne is not imputed
 where there is no Law,
Rom. 5. 13.

The Law is not sinne,
Rom. 7. 7.

We had not known
 sin but by the Law, *ibid.*

A man is not justified
 by the works thereof,
 but

but by the faith of Jesus Christ, *Gal. 2. 16.*

Without the Law sin was dead, *Rom. 7. 14.*

The Saints with their mindes they serve the law of God, but with their flesh the law of sin *Rom. 7. 25.*

If the inheritance be of the Law, it is no more of promise, *Gal. 3. 18.*

Righteousnesse had been by the Law, if any Law given could have given life, *Gal. 3. 20.*

Whosoever shall keep the whole Law, and yet fail in one point, is guilty of all, *Jam. 2. 10.*

Christ came not to destroy, but to fulfill it and the Prophets, *Mat. 5. 17.*

Till heaven and earth passe away, one tittle thereof shall not passe away till all be fulfilled, *Mat. 5. 18.*

The carnal minde is not subject to the law of God, nor can be, *Rom. 8. 7.*

The Spirit is not received by the works thereof, but by the hearing of Faith preached, *Gal. 3. 7.*

If righteousness be by the Law, then Christ died in vain, *Gal. 2. 21.*

The Law is not of faith, *Gal. 3. 12.*

We through the law are dead unto it, that we might live unto God, *Gal. 2. 19.*

As many as are under the Law, are under the curse, *Gal. 3. 10.*

Those are cursed who continue not in all things which are written in the book of the Law to do them, *Gal. 3. 10.*

Such who without a law do things according to

to the Law, are a law to themselves, *Rom. 2.*

19.

Circumcision profiteth keeping the Law; but not keeping the Law, is is made uncircumcision, *Rom. 1. 26.*

The righteousness of the Law is manifested without the Law, being witnessed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom. 3. 21.*

The Law hath dominion over a man so long as he lives, *Rom. 7. 1.*

The Law is holy, and the commandment holy, just and good, *Rom. 7. 12.*

The Law being weak, what it could not do, God sent his sonne in the similitude of sinful flesh, and for sin condemned sin in the flesh, *Rom. 8. 3.*

Christ is the end of

the Law for righteousness to every one that believeth, *Rom. 10. 4.*

Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the Law, when he was made a curse for us, *Gal. 3. 13.*

If righteousness be by the Law, then Christ died in vain, *Gal. 2. 21.*

The Law which was 400 yeares before the Promise, cannot disanul the Covenant which was confirm'd in respect of Christ, *Gal. 3. 17.*

It is not against the promise of God, *Gal. 3. 21.*

Before faith came we were kept under it, being shut up unto the Faith which should afterwards be revealed, *Gal. 3. 23.*

All who are Circumcised are bound to keep the whole Law, *Gal. 3. 10.*

When

Wh
was ch
fity th
change
7. 12.
The
thing
Un
were S
of kno
horanc
Lev. 6.

As
fined i
be judg
Rom. 2.
Such w
do thin
the Law
themsel
The
of Go
Law ma
nessed
Prophet
It v

When the Priesthood was changed, of necessity there must be a change of the Law, *Heb.*

7. 12. The Law made nothing perfect, *Heb. 7. 19.*

Under the Law, there were Sacrifices for sins of knowledge and ignorance, *Hebr. 9. 7.*

Lev. 6. 12.

Trial.

As many as have sinned in the Law, shall be judged by the Law, *Rom. 2. 12.*

Such who without a Law do things according to the Law, are a Law unto themselves. *Rom. 2. 14.*

The Righteousness of God without the Law manifested, is witnessed by the Law and Prophets, *Rom. 3. 21.*

It worketh wrath,

for where no Law is, there is no transgression *Rom. 4. 15.*

It hath dominion over a man so long as he liveth, *Rom. 7. 12.*

We were delivered from it, that he being dead wherein we were held, we should serve in newnesse of Spirit, and not in oldnesse of the letter, *Rom. 7. 6.*

It was added because of transgressions, till the Seed should come unto which the promise was made, *Gal. 3. 19.*

Whosoever are justified thereby, are fallen from Grace, *Gal. 5. 4.*

It is good, if a man use it lawfully, *1 Tim. 1. 8.*

It made nothing perfect, *Heb. 7. 19.*

It had but the shadow of good things to come and not the substance of them, *Heb. 10.*

Gg Working

Working of great things amongst us, is done through the hearing of Christ preached, and not through the works of the Law, *Gal. 3. 19.*

Because the just must live by faith, no man can be justified by the Law, *Gal. 3. 11.*

We are become dead to it by the body of Christ, *Rom. 7. 4.*

The commanding power thereof which is in Christ Jesus, hath freed us from the law of sin and death, *Rom. 8. 2.*

The righteousness thereof is fulfilled in such who walk not after the flesh, but after the spirit, *Rom. 8. 4.*

By Christ all who believe, are justified from all things, from which they could not be justifi-

fied by the law of Moses, *Act. 13. 39.*

We through the Law are dead to the Law, that we might live unto God, *Gal. 3. 19.*

It was ordained because of the transgressions, till the seed should come unto which the promise was made, ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediator, *Gal. 3. 13.*

If there had been law which could have given righteousness, then had righteousness been by the Law, *Gal. 3. 21.*

Christ in the fulness of time was sent to redeem those under the Law, that we might receive the adoption of sonnes, *Gal. 4. 5.*

It was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might

be
fait

IT
justi

holif
& are

Gal
It

one
trigh

Gal. 5
If

Spiri
the L

righte

the la

dient.

It v

ses, bu

came

Job. 1

UN

Uon

be made righteous by faith, *Gal. 3. 24.*

Those who will be justified thereby, are abolished from Christ, & are fallen from grace, *Gal. 5. 4.*

It is all fulfilled in one word, to love our neighbour as our self, *Gal. 5. 14.*

If we be led by the Spirit, we are not under the Law, *Gal. 5. 18.*

It is not given unto a righteous man, but to the lawlesse and disobedient, *1 Tim. 1. 9.*

It was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ, *Joh. 1. 17.*

XCVI.

S P N N E

Generals.

Under sharp afflictions sin is very trou-

blesome unto us, *Joh. 13. 23.*

We drink up iniquity like water, *Joh. 15. 16.*

It is a wretched thing, like Adam to cover our sinne and our iniquity, *Joh. 3. 33.*

Our sinning hurts not God, nor our righteousness gives nothing to him: but doth profit our selves, *Joh. 35. 6.*

Sinne is a most intolerable & heavy burden, *Psa. 38. 4.*

It is God who must cleanse us from our sin, and wash us from our iniquity, *Psa. 51. 2.*

We were shaped in iniquity, and in sin our mother conceived us, *Psa. 51. 5.*

Our finnes are not hid from God, *Psa. 69. 3.*

It is wofull to have our finnes and our iniquities set before God,

Gg 2 and

and our secret finnes in the light of his countenance, *Pf* 90.8.

If God should mark iniquities, none should stand before him, but forgivenesse is with him that he may be feared, *Pf* 130.3.

Wicked men make a mock at it, *Pro* 14.9.

Such who cover a transgression, seek love. *Pro* 17.9.

There is no just man that doth good upon earth, but he sinneth, *Eccles* 7.20.

Both Jew & Gentile are all under sin, *Rom* 2. 9

It should not reigne in our mortal bodies, *Rom* 6.12.

The best fruit thereof is shame, and in the end death, *Rom* 6.21.

Open finnes must be openly rebuked, that

others may fear, *1 Tim* 5. 20.

It is a high provocation of God, not to acknowledge our sin, *Jer* 2.25.

Great punishments usually come for great finnes, *Jer* 13.22.

Multitude of finnes bring multitude of crosses, *Jer* 30.17.

Man suffers for his sin, *Lam* 3.39.

In our sinful estate God sees nothing in us to pity us for, *Ezek* 16. 45.

Nature.

It is a most heavy and intolerable burden, *Pf* 40.12.

It presses God, as a cart is pressed under sheaves, *Amos* 2.11.

Untill washt away, it will be still before us, *Pf* 51.3.

It is deceitfull and hardening, *Heb. 3. 13.*

Untill forgiven it lies still at our door lurking and crying for vengeance, *Gen. 4. 7.*

It cooles our love, *Mat. 24. 12.*

It is insatiable, *Pr. 30. 15.*

It is full of fear, wearinesse, labour, vexation and toile, *Pf. 38. 3. 7.*

It denies the God above, *Job 31. 28. Pf. 53. 1.*

It delights to cover sinne, *Job 31. 33 Pf. 37. 3.*

It causeth shame, *Gen. 3. 8. Rom. 6. 21. Jer. 2. 26.*

It benums and stupefies us, *Pro. 2. 23.*

It is a punishment unto it self, *Jer. 2. 19.*

It makes us wise to do evil, but to have no knowledge to do good, *Jer. 4. 22.*

It usually is bad, con-

science & presumptuous, *Jer. 9. 7. 10.*

It is of a beastly nature, *Jer. 8. 14. Pf. 73. 22.*

To bring men low, *Pf. 106. 43.*

What.

It is the transgression of the Law, *1 Ioh. 3. 4.*

It is usually accompanied with multitude of words, *Pro. 10. 9.*

All unrighteousnesse is sinne, *1 Iohn 5. 17.*

The cursing of God in our hearts is sin, *Iob 1. 5.*

The thought of foolishnesse, *Pro. 24. 9.*

Danger.

It fills mens bones full of the sinnes of their youth, which shall go down with them to the grave, *Iob 20. 11.*

Heaven will reveal it and the earth rise up against such, *Iob 20. 27.*

Gg 3

It

It indangers us to be cast out in the multitude of our transgressions, *Psa. 5. 10.*

Thereby our life is spent with griefe, and our yeeres with sighing, and our strength consuming our bones, *Psa. 31. 10.*

It stops the hearing of our Prayers, *Psal. 66. 18.*

Continuance therein, incurably may wound us, *Psa. 86. 21.*

Such who cover it, shall not prosper, *Pro. 28. 15.*

Such Sinners lurk privily for their own lives,

They lye in waite for their own blood, *Prov. 1. 18.*

To be turned to hell, with all the Nations that forget God. *Psal. 9. 17.*

Cure.

God snatches all our sins, and casts our iniquities in the bottom of the Sea, *Mic. 7. 19.*

They are to be done away by righteousness.

And our iniquities by shewing mercy to the poore, for lengthening out of our Peere, *Dan. 4. 27.*

By washing to be cleane, and putting away the evill of our doings, *Isa. 1. 17.*

By reasoning of the matter with God, by consenting and obeying, being willing to be reformed, *Isa. 1. 18.*

He blot out all our transgressions like a thicke cloud, *Isa. 44. 22.*

It is he who blot them out all for his owne sake, and will not re-

member

member our finnes,
Isa 44.22.

By confessing and
forsaking of them, we
come to have mercy, Ps.
28.13. Ps 32.4. 5.

By mercy and truth,
they are purged away,
Prov. 16.6.

By not walking with
nor consenting to sin-
ners, Prov. 1.10.

God is the best washer
away of sinne, and the
blood of Christ the best
water to wash it away,
Ps 51.7. Job. 1.7. Ps.
130.8.

To stand in awe,
commune with our own
heart upon our bed, and
be still,

To offer up to God
Sacrifices of righteous-
nesse, and to put our
trust in the Lord, Psal.
44.5.

Multitudes of tender
mercies removes the

blots of them, Psal.
51.2.

End.

The end is death,
with forgoing (name,
Rom. 6.14.

The wages thereof
is death, Rom. 6.21.

It is the sting of
death, Cor. 15.56.

It brings men from
the first to the second
death, Rev. 14.10.

Comforts against it.

That it shall not have
dominion over the
Saints, they being not
under the Law, but un-
der Grace, Rom. 6.14.

That God hath made
him sin, which knew no
sinne, that we might be
made the Righteousnes
of God in him, 2 Cor. 5.
21.

That our redemption

Gg 4

is

is the forgiveness of sins,
Eph. 1. 17.

That he who is born
of God, sinneth not,
neither can he sinne, for
he is borne of God, and
his seed remaineth in
him, *1 Joh. 3. 9.*

That God would have
us return to him, though
we have played the har-
lot with many lovers,
Jer. 3. 1.

That God after ma-
ny sins is willing to re-
ceive us, if we return,
Jer. 3. 7.

It is his will and Pro-
clamation, that backsi-
ding sinners may return,
to have their backsi-
dings healed, &c *Jer.*
3. 12.

He only would have
us to acknowledge our
sins, *Jer. 3. 13.*

That there is a foun-
taine opened dayly, to
wash away sins and un-

cleanneses, *Zech. 13. 1.*

When God pardons
sin, and cleanses iniqui-
ty, it is to him a name
of joy, praise and Ho-
nour, through all the
Nations of the earth,
Jer. 33. 8.

That God hath no
delight in the death of a
sinner, but rather that he
should turne from his
evil wayes and live,
Ezek. 33. 11.

When God pardons
and puts away sin, it is
so done, as if sought
for, yet never to be
found againe, *Jer. 50. 20.*

Assurance of forgiveness.

When not hid, sound-
ly confessed with true
sorrow, and left off, *Ps.*
32. 5. 1 Joh. 1. 9.

When it hath lost its
dominion, and Regall
commanding power, be-
ing

ing now an entruding
usurper, *Romanes 6.12,*
14.

When we have wash-
ed us, and made us clean,
ceasing to do evil, lear-
ning to do wel, &c. *Isa.*
1. 16.

When we find sinne
more sowre and bitter
then ever we found it
sweet, having our fruit
in holinesse, becoming
servants of righteous-
nesse, *Rom. 6.18.21.*

When our chiefe sin,
most predominant, striv-
ing for dominion, is
subdued and vanquished
2Sam. 22.24.

When the Lord shall
have washed away all
the filth of our iniquity,
by the Spirit of Judge-
ment and by the Spi-
rit of burning, *Isa.*
4. 4.

When we have been
soundly convinced of

the our of measure
sinfulnesse thereof, filth,
horror, danger,

And thereupon ap-
prehend and applye
unto our soules, Christs
everlasting righteous-
nesse, &c. *Ioh. 16.8.9.*

When we have been
soundly beaten and
frighted from it, our
greatest care now being
what to do for salvati-
on, *Act. 9.6. Act. 16.*
26.

When God hath lan-
ted in the soule a sound
hatred and resolution
against all sin, allowing
themselves in no e-
vill action whatsoever,
Rom. 7.16,17.

When we endea-
vour constantly to pu-
rifie our selves, even
as Christ is pure, *1 Iohn*
3. 3.

When we are dead
to sinne, and live unto
right-

righteousnesse, 1 Pet.

2. 24.

When in the constant temper of a waking tender conscience, the accusations, clamours, hoes and cries of sinne, have ceased as formerly to fright and torment us, *Rom. 5. 1.*

When we have truly mourned over Christ, whom our sinnes have pierced, *Zech. 13. 12.*

When the commanding power of the Spirit of life which is in Christ Jesus, hath freed us from the commanding power of sinne and death, *Rom. 8. 1.*

XCVII.

XCVII.

DEATH.

Generals.

IT is appointed for all men once to die, and after that commeth the judgment, *Heb. 9. 27.*

No man liveth which shall not see death, or deliver his soule from the power of the grave, *Pf. 89. 48.*

The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence, *Pf. 115. 17.*

When wicked men die, their expectation perisheth with the hope of worst men, *Prov. 11. 7.*

Through our joycing in Christ we ought to die daily, 1 Cor. 15. 21.

Dark-

Da
shado
stain a

On
death
and di
for hi
rejoye
when
the gra
9. 6.

Go
to light
death,
It is
ber it;

The
brance
giving
grave,

The
longer
68, 20

Ma
men h
their d
We r
that w
good,

Darknesse, with a shadow of death, will stain all things, *Job 3.5.*

One may long for death, and not find it, and dig for it more then for hid treasures, and rejoyce exceedingly, when they have found the grave, *Iob 3.21. Rev.*

9. 6.

God can bring out to light the shadow of death, *Iob 11.22.*

It is a duty to remember it, *Iob 30.25.*

There is no remembrance of God, nor any giving him thanks in the grave, *Pf. 6.5.*

The issues from it be longeth unto God, *Pf. 68. 20.*

Many times wicked men have no bands in their death, *Pf. 73.4.*

We may desire to live that we may do more good, *Pf. 71.18.*

Christ both dyed, rose again and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living, *Rom. 14.9.*

The way to prosper and to be kept from sinning, is often to remember our later end, *Dent. 32. 29.*

And Tryals.

The dead must not be mourned for, without hope, *1 Thess. 4.13.*

It is God who puts an end to the shadow thereof, *Iob 38. 30.*

It is God who lifts us up from the gates thereof, *Pf. 9.13.*

God must lighten our eyes, that we sleep not the sleep of death, *Pf. 30. 3.*

It is he who delivers our soul in death, *Psal. 33.19.*

It

It is he who delivers our soul in death, *Psal.* 33. 19.

It is a wicked signe, to make a covenant with death and hell, *Isa.* 28. 15.

Good men are taken away from the evil to come, *Isa.* 57. 11.

Excellencie.

The day thereof is better then the day when one is borne, *Eccles.* 4. 1.

Encouragements.

The death of the Saints is precious in Gods sight, *Psal.* 116. 15.

As in *Adam* all die, so in Christ shall all be made alive, *1 Cor.* 15. 22.

As by man came death,

so by man came also the resurrection from the dead, *1 Cor.* 15. 21.

Death is swallowed up in victory, *1 Cor.* 15. 54.

Death to the Saints hath no sting, *1 Cor.* 15. 55.

The sting thereof is sin, *1 Cor.* 15. 56.

Christ he tasted death for all men, *Heb.* 2. 9.

Christ did deliver them who for feare of death were all their life time subject to bondage, *Heb.* 2. 15.

Such are blessed who die in the Lord, *Rev.* 14. 13.

Whether we live or die, we live and die unto the Lord; and whether living or dying, we are the Lords, *Rom.* 14. 8.

What

What it is.

It is an enemy, and the last enemy which shall be destroyed, *1 Cor. 15. 26.*

The house appointed for all the living, *Iob 30. 23.*

An estate of peace, *Isa. 57. 3.*

The way of all the earth, *Iosh. 23. 3.*

The time of refreshing from the presence of the Lord, *Act. 3. 19.*

A sleep *1 Thess. 4. 13.*

A gathering to our fathers, *2 King. 22. 20.*

A resting from our labours, *Rev. 14. 13.*

A removing from the evil to come, *Isa. 57. 2.*

A falling asleepe in Christ, *1 Cor. 15. 18.*

Cure,

Cure.

Righteousnesse delivereth from death, *Pro. 10. 2.*

To have a share in the first resurrection, *Rev. 20. 6.*

XCVIII.**RESURRECTION.****Generals.**

If a man die he shall rise again, *Iob 14. 14.*

God will redeem our soul from the power of the grave, for he will receive us, *Psa. 49. 15.*

If Christ be risen, there must needs be a resurrection from the dead, *1 Cor. 15. 15, 16.*

All possible helps are few enough to attaine unto the resurrection of the dead, *Phil. 3. 11.*

Them

Them that are asleepe in Iesus, will God bring with him, 1 *Thessal.*

4. 14.

They that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake,

Some to everlasting life, and some to shame and contempt, *Daniel* 12. 2.

God is not the God of the dead, but of the living, *Mat.* 22. 23.

As in *Adam* all die, so in *Christ* shall all be made alive, 1 *Corinth.* 15. 22.

Though after our skinne wormes destroy the body, yet in our flesh we shall see God, *Iob* 19. 25.

The houre commeth when all that are in the graves, shall heare the voice of the Sonne of God, and those who heare his voice shall

live, *Iohn* 5. 25.

God turnes men unto dust, and again he sayes, return yee sonnes of *Adam*, *Psal.* 90. 3.

It was typified by the vision of *Ezekiels* dry bones, *Ezek.* 37. 4.

The Jewes by tradition knew the resurrection from the dead, *Luk.* 20. 27.

There is an allusion into it to comfort the distressed estate of the Church, *Isa.* 26. 19.

Those who have been planted with *Christ* according to the similitude of his death, even so shall they be according to the similitude of his resurrection, *Rom.* 6. 5.

Christ shall send his Angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and shall gather his Elect from the foure windes, from

from one end of the earth to other, *Matth.*

24. 31.

If we beleeve that Jesus is dead, and rose againe, even so also them that sleep in Jesus, will God bring with him, *1 Thessals* 4. 14.

Trial.

Christ is the resurrection and the life, those dead, beleeving in him, shall live, *John* 11. 25.

It is God who quickneth the dead, and calleth things that are not, as though they were, *Rom.* 4. 17.

God who raised Christ, will raise us up by his own power, *1 Cor.* 6. 14.

As by man came death, so by man came also the Resurrection

from the dead, *1 Cor.* 15. 21.

As we have borne the Image of the earthly, so shall we also beare the Image of the heavenly, *1 Cor.* 15. 49.

God giveth the dead a body at his pleasure, *1 Corinthians*, 15. 38.

We shall not all sleep but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, *1 Corinthians* 15. 51.

Christ shall change our vile bodies, and make them like unto his glorious body, *Phil.* 3. 21.

In the Resurrection they neither marry, nor are married, but are as the Angels in Heaven, *Matth.* 22. 30.

Encouragements.

That the body shall rise againe, and not be left in the grave, is matter of gladnesse, rejoycing and confidence, *Pf. 16. 9.*

That notwithstanding death, in our flesh we shall see God, *Iob 19. 25.*

That God will ransom us from the power of the grave, *Hos. 13. 14.*

Christ will lose none given him, but raise them up at the last day, *Iohn 6. 39.*

Order.

Christ the first fruits,

Afterwards they that are Christs, at his coming, *1 Cor. 15. 23.*

The Lord himselfe shall descend from heaven with a shout, and with the voice of the Arch-Angell, and the trump of God,

And the dead in Christ shall rise first, *1 Thessal. 4. 16.*

Then we which are alive, shall be caught up together with them in the cloudes, to meet the Lord in the Ayre, *1 Thessal. 4. 17.*

Those that are alive at the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them that are asleepe, *1 Thessal. 4. 15.*

Manner.

Then God giveth at his pleasure bodies, as to the rotted and revived corne, *1 Corinb. 15. 38.*

It is sowed in corruption

ruption, and is raiſed in incorruption, 1^{ſt} Cor. 15. 42.

It is ſown a naturall body, and is raiſed a ſpiritual body, 1^{ſt} Cor. 15. 44.

It is ſown in diſhonour, and is raiſed in glory, 1^{ſt} Cor. 15. 43.

Serious meditations thereof, cauſes us to keep a good conſcience, before God and before men, Mat. 24. 26.

XXIX.

Laſt Judgement.

Generall.

There is a Judgement to come for our vaine works,

Eccl. 11. 10.

Every ſecret worke ſhall be brought to judgement with every

ſecret thing, whether it be good or bad, Eccl. 11. 12.

Whatſoever ſecret pleaſures we enjoy, yet for all theſe we muſt come to judgement, Eccl. 10. 24.

We muſt all appeare before the judgement ſeat of Chriſt, 1^{ſt} Cor. 5. 4.

The heavens and the earth which now are, ſhall be burned with fire againſt the day of judgement, 2^{ſt} Pet. 3. 7.

God hath appointed a day wherein he will judge the world in righteouſneſſe by Chriſt, Acts 17. 31.

Of every idle word that a man ſhall ſpeak, he ſhall make an account thereof at the day of judgement, Mat. 5. 37.

Hh *Marth*

Matth. 12. 36. The Saints shall judge the world, with the Angels. *1 Cor. 6. 2.*

It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah, then for the contempters of the word, *Mat. 10. 15.*

The twelve disciples shall sit on Thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel, *Mat. 19. 28.*

The secrets of all hearts shall be judged according to the Gospel, *Rom. 2. 17.*

He shall come to judge with ten thousand of his Saints, *Jude 14.*

Judgment mercilesse shall be shewed to them that shew no mercy, *1 Cor. 13. 3.*

Manner.

The Sonne of man

shall come in glory with all his holy Angels, *Mat. 25. 31.*

All nations shall be gathered before him.

He shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goates, *Matth. 25. 32.*

Christ shall set the sheep on his right hand, and the goates on the left hand, *Matth. 25. 33.*

The Angels shall then separate the wicked from among the just, *Mat. 13. 49.*

Christ shall send the sheep on his right hand into everlasting life,

And the wicked shall go into everlasting punishment, *Mat. 25. 46.*

The

Certainty.

That day will come
as a thiefe in the night,
in the which the hea-
uens shall passe away as
with a winde,

And the elements
shall melt with fervens
heat,

The earth also,
and the workes that
are therein shall be
burnt up, *2 Pet. 3. 10.*

The dead both small
and great, were seen to
stand before God, and
the books of life
were opened,

And the dead were
judged out of those
books, according to
their works, *Revela.*

12. The sea gave up her
dead, which were in it,
and death and hell de-
livered up the dead,

that were in them,

And they were judg-
ed, every man accord-
ing to his works, *Rev.*
20. 13.

Signes Preceding it.

False Christs and de-
ceivers, *Mat. 24. 5. 24.*

Warres and ru-
mers of warres, *Mat.*
24. 6, 7.

Abundance of iniqui-
ty with coldnesse of
love, *Mat. 24. 12.*

Signes in the Sunne,
and in the Moon, and
in the Starres,

And upon the earth
distresse of Nations
with perplexity,

The sea and the
waves roaring,

Mens hearts failing
them for fear of things
which are coming on
the earth,

The powers of hea-

ven shaking, *Luk. 21.*
25. 26.

As the lightning com-
meth out of the East
and shineth into the
West, so shall also the
coming of the Sonne
of man be, *Matthew*
24. 27.

The darkning of the
Sunne and Moon, and
the Starres falling from
Heaven.

And the powers of
Heaven shaken *Matth.*
24. 29.

Then shall appear
the signe of the sonne
of man, &c. *vers. 27.*

with perplexity

and the

H E A V E N.

Generalis.

By the breath of
Gods mouth, the Hea-

vens were made, *Psal.*
33. 6.

It cannot be measured
Jer. 31. 37.

We must endure af-
flictions till he looke
down from heaven up-
on us, *Lam. 3. 50.*

When God will af-
flict us, our Persecutors
shall be swifter then
the Eagles of heaven,
Lam. 4. 19.

It is a Kingdome
prepared for us, before
the foundation of the
world, *Matthew 24. 34.*

It is easier for a cam-
ell to go through
needles eye, then for
rich man to enter there
in *Luk. 18. 35.*

His will is done in
Heaven, *Matth. 6. 9.*

Unlesse we be con-
verted and become
little children we can-
not by no meanes enter
therein, *18. 3.*

Except

Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter therein, *Ioh. 3. 5.*

The Little ones Angels behold our Fathers face which is in heaven, *Matth. 18. 10.*

It shall be given them for whom it is prepared of the Father, *Matth. 10. 23.*

Earthly minded men cannot conceive of heavenly things, *Ioh. 3. 12.*

A man can receive nothing unless it be given him from Heaven, *Ioh. 3. 27.*

Titles thereof.

The high and lofty place of eternity, *Ish. 57. 15.*

An inheritance, immortal and undefiled, *1 Per. 1. 4.*

The kingdom of

heaven, *Matth. 7. 21.*

The heavenly Jerusalem, *Heb. 12. 22.*

The City of the living God, *Heb. 12. 22.*

Abrahams bosom, *Luk. 16. 22.*

Our Fathers house, *Ioh. 14. 1.*

Many Mansions, *Ioh. 14. 1.*

A building given of God, *2 Cor. 5. 1.*

A house not made with hands, *1 Cor. 13. 1.*

The Kingdom of God, *Matth. 5. 39.*

Our house which is from heaven, *2 Cor. 5. 2.*

Jerusalem which is above, the mother of us all, *Gal. 4. 26.*

Very Heaven, *Heb. 9. 24.*

The holy place, *Heb. 9. 24.*

A heavenly Country, *Heb. 11. 16.*

The Celestiall Jerusalem, *Heb. 12. 22.*

The New Ierusalem,
Rev. 3. 12.

Gods Throne, *Matth.*

5. 34.

The place of Gods
habitation, *Psal.* 33. 14.

Tryals.

The Heavens were

opened unto *Ezekiel*

to see the Visions of
God, *Ezek.* 1. 1.

Stephen saw the hea-
vens opened, and the

sonne of man standing
on the right hand of

God, *Act.* 7. 56.

Paul was wrapt up
into the third heaven,

seeing Visions not law-
full to utter, *2 Corin.*

12. 4.

Unless our righte-
ousnesse exceede the

righteousnesse of the
Scribes and Pharisees,

we shall in no wise en-
ter into it, *Matth.* 5.

20.

We must not sweare
thereby, because it is

Gods Throne, *Matth.*

5. 34.

Who humble them-
selves as little children,

are greatest therein,
Matth. 18. 4.

Our greatest joy
should be, that our

names are written there-
in, *Luk.* 10. 20.

The unrighteous shall
not inherit it, *1 Cor.* 6. 7.

Some have made
themselves chaste for

the kingdome of hea-
ven, *Matth.* 19. 12.

A voice from thence
witnessed for Christ

Mat. 3. 17.

Publicans and Har-
lots may enter therein

before hypocrites, *Mat.*

21. 31.

All power is given to
Christ in heaven and in

earth, *Matth.* 28. 18.

It is within us, *Luk.*

17. 21. Sel

Selling and losing
all for Christ, we have
Treasure in Heaven,
Luk. 17. 21.

Those who leave
and sell all for it, shall
have much more in
this world, and life
everlasting *Luk. 18. 30.*

Our voice in pray-
er should be lifted
up thither, *John 17. 1.*

When we have fin-
ished our work upon
earth given us, we may
boldly begge for it,
John 17. 4.

The holy Ghost came
downe, rushing from
thence on the Apostles,
like the rushing of a
mighty winde, *Act. 2. 2.*

It must containe
Christ untill all things
fore-prophecied be ful-
filled, *Act. 3. 2.*

Under heaven, no o-
ther name to get thi-

ther but by the name of
Christ, *Act. 4. 12.*

Christ shall come
from thence, as he was
seen ascend thither, *Act. 1. 11.*

*Estate and Condition
therof.*

There they neither
marry nor are married,
but are as the Angels
in heaven, *Mat. 22. 30.*

It is an inheritance,
immortall, undefiled,
1 Per. 1. 4.

There neither moth
nor rust doth corrupt,
nor thieves digge
through to steal, *Mat. 6. 14.*

There all teares are
wiped from our eyes,

There shall be no
more death,

Neither sorrow, nor
erying, nor any more
paine, *Rev. 21. 4.*

H 4 The

The glory of God
lightens it.

The Lamb is the light
thereof. *Rev. 21. 23.*

There shall be no night
Rev. 21. 25.

No sun, nor any need
of the moon. *Rev. 21.
25.*

There shall enter no
unclean thing that de-
fileth, &c. save those who
are written in the Lambs
book, *Rev. 21. 27.*

There shall be no
more curse. *Revelat.
22. 3.*

There we shall see his
face.

His name shall be in
our foreheads. *Revel.
22. 4.*

In his presence there
is the fulnesse of joy.

At his right hand
pleasures for evermore.
Psal. 16. 11.

There wee shall be
abundantly filled with

the fulnesse of his
house.

There we shall drink
out of the rivers of his
pleasures. *Psal. 36. 8.*

With him there is the
fountain of life.

In his light we shall
see light. *Psalm 36. 9.*

There we shall know
even as we be known,
and see face to face.

When we shall see
him, &c.

There we shall be
like him, &c.

There we shall see
him as he is, &c.

There we shall be
filled with all the ful-
nesse of God.

3. 109.

There we shall be
filled with the fulnesse
of God.

There we shall be
filled with the fulnesse
of God.

There we shall be
filled with the fulnesse
of God.

There we shall be
filled with the fulnesse
of God.

OF

OF ANGELS.

There were good
and evil Angels
once in Heaven, 2 Pet.
2. 4. 2. 11.

There is no expresse
place mentioning the
time of their Crea-
tion, 2 Pet. 2. 4.

The evil Angels kept
not their station; but
having sinned are cast
down in Hell unto chains
of darknesse, reserved
for damnation, 2 Pet.
2. 4. 2. 11.

For special services,
they are sometimes per-
mitted, and are able to
assume humane shapes,
Gen. 18. 1. Dan. 10. 5.
Luk 24. 4.

Upon occasion, they
descend and ascend to
do services unto the Al-
mighty, Gen. 28. 12.

They were not all so
pure, but folly was char-
ged upon some of them,
Job 4. 18.

They know not the
day and houre of the
last judgement, Math.
24. 36.

They must not be
worshipped, Col. 2. 18.

An Angel of light rea-
ching any false doctrine
is to be neglected and
accursed, Gal. 1. 8.

Christ was made so
much more excellent
then the Angels, in that
he hath obtained a more
excellent name then
they, Heb. 1. 4.

The world to come
is not put into subjec-
tion unto the Angels,
Heb. 2. 5.

Christ

Christ in his humane nature was for a space made inferior unto them; that by the sufferings of death he might taste death for all men, *Heb. 2.9.*

They are Gods holie, *Gen. 32.2.*

Their names are secret, *Judg. 13.18.*

Their Power.

They according unto occasions, have great power to inflict grievous punishments and crosses, *Gen. 39.1.*

They can make infinite destruction when God sets them on, *2 Kings 19.31. Isa. 37.36. 2 Sam. 24.26.*

They excel in strength and foretnew wonderfull things, *Pf. 103.20. Rev. 8.9.10.*

Tryals.

Their countenance at some time is very terrible, *Judg. 13.6.*

We should not be rash before the Angel to speak or vow, *Eccles. 5.5.*

They did sometimes appear in dreams, and forewarn of things to come, *Mat. 1.20. 18.19.3.*

They occasionally can heal diseases in troubled waters, *Joh. 5.9.*

Gods chariots are twenty thousand thousand Angels, where God is in the midst of them, *Pf. 68.16.*

After the resurrection we shall be as the Angels of God in heaven, *Mat. 22.26.*

When Christ cometh in his glory, then all

all his holy Angels will accompany him, *Mat.*

25. 31.

Christ at his sufferings could have commanded more then ten legions of Angels, *Matth.* 26.

39.

Christs second coming shall be with a great shout, and with the voice of the Archangel, *1 Thes.* 4. 16.

Christ shall shew himselfe from heaven with his mighty Angels, *2 Thes.* 1. 7.

The Law was received by the ordinance of Angels, *Act.* 7. 53.

It was ordained by Angels in the hand of a Mediator, *Gal.* 3. 19.

The word spoken by them was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward, *Heb.* 2. 1.

Christ in no sort took their nature, but the seed of Abraham, *Heb.* 2. 16.

The Saints in this life are come to the fellowship & communion with innumerable Angels, *Heb.* 12. 22.

Angelicall tongues without love is nothing *1 Cor.* 13. 1.

What they are.

They are Gods ministering Spirits, terrible in action, *Heb.* 1. 7.

They are swift messengers betwixt heaven and earth, to comfort the faithful, *Dan.* 9. 21.

Offices on Earth.

They are at all times ready to do good acceptable services, *Gen.*

10. 7, 8. *Mat. 4. 11.*

Mat. 28. 2.

Occasionally, they comfort the Saints according unto their exigents, *Genes. 21. 17. & 22. 11.*

Sometimes they are set to stop us in our sinful courses against God, *Nam. 2. 2. 33.*

They sometime take notice of great offences to rebuke them, *Judg. 2. 1, 2.*

At Gods command they can work miracles, *Judg. 6. 21.*

They are all ministering Spirits, sent forth to minister for their sakes who shall be heires of salvation, *Heb. 1. 14.*

They pitch round about them that fear him to deliver them, *Psal. 34. 7.*

They scatter and persecute those whom the

Lord is angry with, *Pf. 35. 5, 6.*

In extreme great dangers they have charge over the Saints, to keep them in all their wayes, and to beare them in their hands, *Psal. 91. 10, 11, 12.*

They do Gods commandments in obeying the voice of his word, *Pf. 103. 20.*

To reveale strange things to come, *Dan. 8. 19.*

Occasionally they delivered messages from Heaven, *Luk. 1. 31.*

Sometime they forewarn of dangers, *Luk. 2. 13.*

They revealed to the shepheards the glad tydings of Christs incarnation, *Luk. 2. 11, 15.*

They comforted the Disciples at Christs ascension,

scen
ed, e

the
parte

13. 7

Thei

were

and

unto

Heb

T

extr

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

men

scension, and so departed, *Act. 1. 11.*

They have delivered the Saints, and so departed from them, *Act. 12. 7, 10.*

Their words upon earth were stedfast and firme, and disobedience thereunto severely punished, *Heb. 2. 2.*

They perform speedy extraordinary employment at Gods appointment, *Luke 16. 22.*

Officers at Christs coming to judgment.

They all accompany Christ in flaming fire, *2 Thes. 1. 7.*

With a loud sound of trumpet they shall gather together the Elect from the foure winds, and from the one end of Heaven to the other, *Mat. 24. 21.*

They praise God continually, *Rev. 4. 11.*

FINIS.

Laus Deo Trinni.

Imprimatur,

JOHN DOWNHAM.

Printed or Sold by *Williams Leake* at the
Signe of the Crowne in Fleet-street, be-
tween the two Temple gates,

10 AP 66

These Books following,

Yorks Heraldry. fol,

Callis learned Readings on the Statute, 23. of H.

& Cap. 5. of Sewers,

Perkins on the Lawe English. 8^o.

The Persons Law English 8^o.

Topicks in the Lawes of England. 8^o.

History of Vienna and Paris. 4^o.

Nyes artificiall fire works and gunnery. 8^o.

Wilbyes second Set of Musick, 3, 4, 5, and 6 parts:

Mathematicall Recreations; 8^o.

Dalammans use of the Horizontall Quadrant, 8^o.

Garden of Naturall contempl. by Dr. Fulk.

*Epigrams Divine and Morall by Sir Tho. Ur-
chard Knight.*

*Cato Major with Annotations by William Austin
of Lincolns-Inne Esquire.*

Parcüs Chirurgery fol.

Mel Heliconium 8^o. by Alexander Rosse.

Skien de Significatione.

Book of Fees 8^o.

Mirror of Justice, 8^o.

Animadversiones on Lily, 8^o.

Gordarius in English, 8^o.

Mayers

Mayers

Nofce

Alcill

Hero

low



Mayers Catechisme 8 6.

Church-Government.

Nosce te ipsum, by Sir Iohn Davis.

Alcillia or Philotas loving folly.

Hero and Leander written by Christopher Marlow and George Chapman.



10 APR 66

